

School of Theology at Claremont



1001 1380699



The Library
SCHOOL OF THEOLOGY
AT CLAREMONT

WEST FOOTHILL AT COLLEGE AVENUE
CLAREMONT, CALIFORNIA

Ygo Nakamoto.
Bellingham.
Wn.

SHIN YAKU ZENSHO

BS
315
J35
1904

(NEW TESTAMENT IN ROMAJI.)

BEING A TRANSLITERATION OF THE JAPANESE

AUTHORIZED VERSION.

PUBLISHED
BY THE
AMERICAN BIBLE SOCIETY.
JAPAN AGENCY.



PRINTED
BY
THE FUKUIN PRINTING Co., Ltd.
—
1904.

Theology Library
SCHOOL OF THEOLOGY
AT CLAREMONT
California

SHIN YAKU ZENSHO

MOKUROKU.

PAGE

MATAI DEN	(Matthew).....	1
MAKO DEN.....	(Mark)	72
RUKA DEN	(Luke)	118
YOHANE DEN.....	(John)	194
SHITO GYŌ DEN	(Acts)	256
ROMA SHO	(Romans)	333
KORINTO ZENSHO	(1 Corinthians).....	365
KORINTO KōSHO.....	(2 Corinthians).....	398
GARATEA SHO	(Galatians)	420
EPESO SHO	(Ephesians)	431
PIRIPI SHO	(Philippians)	442
KOROSAI SHO	(Colossians)	451
TESARONIKE ZENSHO	(1 Thessalonians).....	459
TESARONIKE KōSHO	(2 Thessalonians).....	466
TEMOTE ZENSHO.....	(1 Timothy)	470
TEMOTE KōSHO	(2 Timothy)	479
TETOSU SHO.....	(Titus)	485
PIREMON SHO	(Philemon)	489
HEBURU SHO	(Hebrews)	491
YAKOBU SHO	(James).....	515
PETERO ZENSHO	(1 Peter)	524
PETERO KōSHO	(2 Peter)	533
YOHANE DAI ISSHO	(1 John)	539
YOHANE DAI NI SHO.....	(2 John)	548
YOHANE DAI SAN SHO ...	(3 John)	549
YUDA SHO	(Jude)	551
MOKUSHIROKU	(Revelation).....	553

MATAI DEN FUKUIN SHO.

1 SHŌ.

ABURAHAMU no ko
naru Dabide no ko
Iesu Kirisuto no keizu.

2 Aburhamu Isaku wo
umi; Isaku Yakobu wo umi;
Yakobu Yuda to sono kyō-
dai wo umeri:

3 Yuda Tamaru ni yorite
Paresu to Zara wo umi;
Paresu Esuron wo umi;
Esuron Aramu wo umi;

4 Aramu Aminadabu wo
umi; Aminadabu Naason
wo umi; Naason Sarumon
wo umi;

5 Sarumon Rahabu ni
yorite Boazu wo umi; Boa-
zu Rutsu ni yorite Obede
wo umi; Obede Iessai wo
umi;

6 Iessai Dabide ō wo umi;
Dabide ō Uria no tsuma ni
yorite Soromon wo umi;

7 Soromon Rehabeamu
wo umi; Rehabeamu Abiya

wo umi; Abiya Asa wo
umi;

8 Asa Yoshapate wo umi;
Yoshapate Yoram wo u-
mi; Yoram Ujia wo umi;

9 Ujia Yotamu wo umi;
Yotamu Akazu wo umi; A-
kazu Hezekia wo umi;

10 Hezekia Manase wo
umi; Manase Amon wo umi;
Amon Yoshia wo umeri;

11 Babiron ni utsusaruru
toki Yoshia Iehoakin to so-
no kyōdai wo umi;

12 Babiron ni utsusare-
taru nochi Iehoakin Sharu-
teru wo umi; Sharuteru Ze-
rubaberu wo umi;

13 Zerubaberu Abiude
wo umi; Abiude Eriakimu
wo umi; Eriakimu Azoru
wo umi;

14 Azoru Zadoku wo u-
mi; Zadoku Akimu wo u-
mi; Akimu Eriude wo umi;

15 Eriude Ereazaru wo
umi; Ereazaru Mattan wo

MATAI 2.

umi; Mattan Yakobu wo umi;

16 Yakobu Maria no otto Yosefu wo umeri. Kono Maria yori Kirisuto to tonōru Iesu umare tamaiki. .

17 Sono yotsugi wo kazōreba Aburahamu yori Dabide ni itaru made jū yo dai; Dabide yori Babiron ni utsusaruru toki made jū yo dai; Babiron ni utsusareshi yori Kirisuto made jū yo dai nari.

18 Sore, Iesu Kirisuto no umare tamaeru koto sa no gotoshi. Sono haha Maria wa Yosefu to iinazuke wo naseru nomi nite, imada tomo ni narazarishi toki, Seirei ni kanjite haramishiga, sono haramitaru koto arawarekereba,

19 Otto Yosefu tadashiki hito naru yue ni, kore wo hazukashimuru koto wo konomazu, hisoka ni rien sen to omoeri.

20 Kakute kono koto wo omoi meguraseru ori ni, Shu no tsukai kare ga yume ni arawarete iikeru wa, Dabide no ko Yosefu yo, nanji tsuma Maria wo metoru koto wo osoruru nakare: sono harameru tokoro no mono wa Seirei ni yoru nari.

21 Kare ko wo uman;

sono na wo Iesu to nazukubeshi; sowa sono tami wo tsumi yori sukuwan to sureba nari.

22 Subete kono koto wa yogensha ni yorite Shu no ii tamaishi kotoba ni,

23 Otome haramite ko wo uman;

Sono na wo Immanu-
eru to tonōbeshi

to aru ni kanawasen tame nari: sono na wo tokeba, Kami warera to tomo ni oru to no kokoro nari.

24 Yosefu nemuri yori okite, Shu no tsukai no meizeshi koto ni shitagai, sono tsuma wo metoritaredo;

25 Uigo no umaruru made toko wo tomo ni sezariki. Sono umareshi ko wo IESU to nazuketari.

2 SHŌ.

SOORE Iesu wa Herode ō no toki Yudaya no Beterehemu ni umare tamaishi ga, sono toki hakasetachi higashi no kata yori Ierusalemu ni kitari,

2 Iikeru wa, Yudayabito no Ō tote umare tamaeru mono wa izuko ni imasu ya? warera higashi no kata nite sono hoshi wo mitareba, kare wo hai sen tame ni kitareri.

MATAI 2.

3 Herode ō kore wo kiki-te itamu; mata Ierusaremu no tami mo mina shikari.

4 Subete no saishi no osa to tami no gakusha to wo atsumete Herode toikeru wa, Kirisuto no umarubeki tokoro wa izuko naru ya?

5 Kotaakeru wa, Yudaya no Beterehemu nari; sowa yogensha no shirusaretaru kotoba ni,

6 Yudaya no chi Beterehemu yo,
Nanji wa Yudaya no gunchū nite ito chiisa-ki mono ni arazu,
Waga Isuraeru no tami wo yashinōbeki kimi
Sono uchi yori iden to ieba nari.

7 Koko ni oite Herode hisoka ni hakasetachi wo yobi, hoshi no arawareshi toki wo komaka ni toite,

8 Karera wo Beterehemu ni tsukawasan to shite iikeru wa, Yukite osanago no koto wo tsubusa ni tazune, kore ni awaba ware ni tsugeyo, ware mo mata yukite hai subeshi.

9 Karera ō no ōse wo kiki-te yukeri; saki ni higashi no kata nite mitarishi hoshi karera ni sakidachite osanago no oru tokoro ni itari, sono ue ni todomarinu.

10 Karera kono hoshi wo mite itaku yorokobi;

11 Sude ni ie ni irikereba, osanago no sono haha Maria to tomo ni oru wo mi, hirefushite osanago wo hai shi; takara no hako wo hirakite, ōgon, nyūkō, motsuyaku nado reimotsu wo sasagetari.

12 Hakase yume ni, Herode ye kaeru nakare to no tsuge wo kōmurite, hoka no michi yori sono kuni ni kaereri.

13 Karera ga sareru no-chi Shu no tsukai Yosefu no yume ni arawarete iikeru wa, Herode osanago wo motomete korosan to suru yue ni, okite osanago to sono haha to wo tazusae Ejiputo ni nogarete, mata waga nanji ni shimesan toki made kashiko ni todomare.

14 Yosefu okite yoru osanago to sono haha to wo tazusae Ejiputo ni yuki;

15 Herode no shinuru made soko ni todomareri: kore Shu yogensha ni yorite, Ware waga ko wo Ejiputo yori yobi idaseri to ii tamaishi ni kanawasen tame nari.

16 Koko ni oite Herode hakase ni azamukaretaru wo shiri, ōi ni ikari, hito wo tsukawashite hakase ni ku-

MATAI 3.

washiku toitaru toki wo hakari, Beterhemu to sono sakai no uchi naru, ni sai shita no osanago wo kotogotoku koroseri.

17 Sunawachi yogensha Ieremia no kotoba ni,

18 Nageki, kanashimi,
Itaku uryōru koe Rama ni kikoyu ;

Rakeru sono kodomo wo nageki,

Sono kodomo no naki ni yoritenag usame wo ezu,

to iishi ni kanaeri.

19 Kakute Herode shinishikaba, Shu no tsukai Yosefu no yume ni Ejiputo nite araware, iikeru wa,

20 Okite osanago to sono haha to wo tazusae, Isuraeru no chi ni yuke ; osanago no inochi wo motomuru mono wa sude ni shineri.

21 Kare okite osanago to sono haha to wo tazusaete, Isuraeru no chi ni itarishi ga ;

22 Akerao chichi Herode ni kawarite Yudaya no ōtari to kikikereba, kashiko ni yuku koto wo osoru ; mata yume ni tsuge wo kōmuri te Gariraya no uchi ni sake,

23 Nazare to ieru mura ni itarite oreri. Kare wa

Nazarebito to yobaren to yogensha ni yorite iwaretaru kotoba ni kanawasem tame nari.

3 SHŌ.

SONO koro Baputesuma no Yohane kitarite, Yudaya no no ni nobe tsutaete,

2 Iikeru wa, Tenkoku wa chikazukeri ; kui aratameyo.

3 Kowa,

Shu no michi wo sonae, Sono michisuji wo naoku seyo to,

No ni yoberu hito no koe ari

to yogensha Izaya ga iishi hito nari.

4 Kono Yohane wa mi ni rakuda no kegoromo wo ki, koshi ni kawa no obi wo tsukane, inago to nomitsu wo shokumotsu to seri.

5 Kono toki Ierusalemu oyobi Yudaya wo kozori, mata Yorudan no shihō yori hitobito idete Yohane ni tsuki,

6 Onoga tsumi wo kui arawashi, Yorudan nite kare yori baputesuma wo sazukeraretari.

7 Baputesuma wo uken tote Parisai oyobi Sadokai no hitobito no ōku kitareru

MATAI 4.

wo mite, karera ni iikeru wa, Mamushi no sue yo, taga nanjira ni kitaran to suru ikari wo sakubeki koto wo tsugeshi ya?

8 Sareba kui aratame ni kanau mi wo musubeyo;

9 Nanjira, Warera ga senzo ni Aburahamu ari to iu koto wo omou nakare: ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kami wa yoku kono ishi wo mo Aburahamu no ko to narashime tamau nari.

10 Ima ya, ono wo ki no ne ni okaru; yue ni subete yoki mi wo musubazaru ki wa kirarete hi ni nage irerarubeshi.

11 Ware wa nanjira wo kui aratamesasen tote, mizu wo mote nanjira ni baputesuma wo sazuku; ware yori nochi ni kuru mono wa ware ni masarite chikara ari; ware wa sono kutsu wo toru ni mo tarazu: kare wa Seirei to hi wo mote nanjira ni baputesuma wo sazuken:

12 Te ni wa mi wo mochite sono uchiba wo kiyome, mugi wa atsumete sono kura ni ire, kara wa kiezaru hi nite yakubeshi.

13 Kono toki Iesu Yohane ni baputesuma wo uken tote, Gariraya yori Yorudan ni kitari tamau.

14 Yohane inamite iikeru wa, Ware wa nanji yori baputesuma wo ukubeki mono naru ni, nanji kaette ware ni kitaru ka?

15 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Shibaraku yuruse, kaku subete no tadashiki koto wa warera tsukusubeki nari. Koko ni oite Yohane kare ni yuruseri.

16 Iesu baputesuma wo ukete, mizu yori agareru toki ten tachimachi kore ga tame ni hirake, Kami no Mitama no, hato no gotoku kudarite sono ue ni kitaru wo miru;

17 Mata ten yori koe arite, Kowa waga kokoro ni kanau, waga Aishi nari to ieri.

4 SHŌ.

SATE, Iesu Seirei ni michibikare, akuma ni kokoromiraren tame ni no ni yukeri.

2 Shi jū nichī, shi jū ya kurau koto wo sezu, nochi uetari.

3 Kokoromuru mono kare ni kitarite iikeru wa, Nanji moshi Kami no Ko naraba, mejite kono ishi wo pan to seyo.

4 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Hi to wa pan nomi nite ikuru

MATAI 4.

mono ni arazu, tada Kami
no kuchi yori izuru subete
no kotoba ni yoru to shiru-
saretari.

5 Koko ni oite akuma
kare wo kiyoki miyako ni
tazusae yuki, miya no ita-
daki ni tatasete, iikeru wa,

6 Nanji moshi Kami no
Ko naraba, onoga mi wo
shita ye nageyo; sowa,

Nanji ga tame ni Kami
sono tsukaitachi ni
meizen,

Karera te nite sasae,

Nanji ga ashi no ishi ni
furezaru yō subeshi
to shirusaretari.

7 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa,
Shu taru nanji no Kami wo
kokoromubekarazu to mata
shiruseri.

8 Akuma mata kare wo
ito takaki yama ni tazusae
yuki, sekai no kuniguni to
sono eigwa to wo misete,

9 Nanji moshi hirefushite
ware wo hai seba, korera wo
mina nanji ni atōbeshi to iu.

10 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa,
Satan yo, shirizoke, Shu ta-
ru nanji no Kami wo hai
shi, tada kore ni nomi tsu-
kōbeshi to shirusaretari.

11 Tsui ni akuma kare
wo hanare, ten no tsukai-
tachi kitari tsukau.

12 Iesu Yohane no tora-

wareshi koto wo kikite,
Gariraya ni yuki,

13 Nazare wo sari, Zebu-
run to Nafutari to no sakai
naru umibe no Kapenaumu
ni itarite, koko ni oreri.

14 Kore yogensha Izaya
no kotoba ni,

15 Zeburun no chi, Nafu-
tari no chi,

Umi ni soitaru chi,
Yorudan no mukō
no chi,

Ihōjin no Gariraya;

16 Korera no kuraki ni
oru tami wa

Ōi naru hikari wo mi,
Shi no chi to shi no ka-
ge ni za suru mono
no ue ni

Hikari idetari,

to iishi ni kanawasen tame
nari.

17 Kono toki yori Iesu
hajimete michi wo nobe tsu-
tae, Tenkoku wa chikazu-
keri, kui aratameyo to ii
tamaeri.

18 Iesu Gariraya no umi-
be wo ayumite, Petero to iu
Shimon, sono kyōdai An-
dere to futari nite umi ni
ami uteru wo mitari: kare-
ra wa sunadoribito nari.

19 Kore ni iikeru wa,
Ware ni shitagae, ware
nanjira wo hito wo sunadoru
mono to nasau.

MATAI 5.

20 Karera yagate ami wo sutete Iesu ni shitagau.

21 Koko yori susumikeru ni mata hoka no kyōdai futari, sunawachi Zebedai no ko Yakobu to sono kyōdai Yohane, chichi Zebedai to tomo ni fune nite ami wo tsukuroeru wo mite kore wo yobishi ni;

22 Karera mo yagate fune to chichi to wo okite Iesu ni shitagaeri.

23 Iesu Gariraya wo amaneku meguri, sono kwaidō nite oshie wo nashi, tenkoku no fukuin wo nobe tsutae, katsu tami no uchi naru moromoro no yamai, moromoro no wazurai wo iyashinu.

24 Sono kikoe amaneku Suria ni hirogarishikaba; hitobito subete no wazuraeru mono, samazama no yamai, mata itami nayameru mono, aruiwa oni ni tsukaretaru mono, tenkan, chūbu no yamai ni kakareru mono wo kare ni tsure kitarikereba, kore wo iyaseri.

25 Gariraya to, Dekaporisu, Ierusaremu, Yudaya, Yorudan no mukau yori ōku no hitobito kitari shitagau.

5 SHŌ.

IESU ōku no hito wo mite yama ni nobori, za

shi tamaikereba, deshitachi mo sono moto ni kitareri.

2 Iesu kuchi wo hirakite karera ni oshie iikeru wa,

3 Kokoro no mazushiki mono wa saiwai nari: tenkoku wa sunawachi sono hito no mono nareba nari.

4 Kanashimu mono wa saiwai nari: sono hito wa nagusame wo ubekereba nari.

5 Nyūwa naru mono wa saiwai nari: sono hito wa chi wo tsugu koto wo ubekereba nari.

6 Ue kawaku gotoku gi wo shitau mono wa saiwai nari: sono hito wa aku koto wo ubekereba nari.

7 Awaremi aru mono wa saiwai nari: sono hito wa awaremi wo ubekereba nari.

8 Kokoro no kiyoki mono wa saiwai nari: sono hito wa Kami wo miru koto wo ubekereba nari.

9 Yawaragi wo motomuru mono wa saiwai nari: sono hito wa Kami no ko to tonaerarubekereba nari.

10 Tadashiki koto no tame ni semeraruru mono wa saiwai nari: tenkoku wa sunawachi sono hito no mono nareba nari.

11 Waga tame ni hito nanjira wo nonoshiri, mata seme, itsuwarite samazama

MATAI 5.

no ashiki koto wo iwan: sono toki wa nanjira saiwai nari.

12 Yorokobi, tanoshime, ten ni oite nanjira no mukui ôkereba nari; sowa nanjira yori saki no yogensha wo mo kaku semetari.

13 Nanjira wa chi no shio nari: shio moshi sono aji wo ushinawaba, nani wo mote ka moto no aji ni kaesan? nochi wa yô nashi, soto ni suterarete hito ni fumaruru nomi.

14 Nanjira wa yo no hikari nari. Yama no ue ni tateraretaru shiro wa kakururu koto wo ezu.

15 Tomoshihi wo tomoshite masu no shita ni oku mono nashi; shokudai ni okite, ie ni aru subete no mono wo terasan.

16 Kaku no gotoku hitobito no mae ni nanjira no hikari wo kagayakase; sasureba hitobito nanjira no yoki okonai wo mite, ten ni imasu nanjira no chichi wo agamubeshi.

17 Ware okite to yogensha wo sutsuru tame ni kitareri to omou nakare: ware kitarite kore wo sutsuru ni arazu, jôju sen tame nari.

18 Ware makoto ni nan-

jira ni tsugen, tenchi no tsukizaru uchi ni, okite no itten ikkaku mo toge tsukusazu shite sutaru koto nashi.

19 Kono yue ni hito moshi imashime no ito chiisaki hitotsu wo yaburi, mata sono gotoku hito ni oshienaba, tenkoku ni oite ito chiisaki mono to iwaren: oyoso kore wo okonai, katsu hito ni oshiyuru mono wa, tenkoku ni oite ôi naru mono to iwarubeshi.

20 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, gakusha to Parisai no hito no tadashiki yori mo nanjira no tadashiki koto sugurezuba, kanarazu tenkoku ni iru koto atawaji.

21 Inishie no hito ni tsugete, Korosu koto nakare, korosu mono wa sabaki ni azukaran to ieru koto aru wa nanjira ga kikishi tokoro nari:

22 Saredo ware nanjira ni tsugen, subete yue naku shite sono kyôdai wo ikaru mono wa sabaki ni azukaran: mata sono kyôdai wo, Oroka mono yo to iu mono wa shûgi ni azukaran: mata, Shiremono yo to iu mono wa jigoku no hi ni azukarubeshi.

23 Kono yue ni nanji moshi sonaemono wo tazu-

MATAI 5.

saete dan ni yukitaru toki, kashiko nite kyōdai ni uramaruru koto aru wo omoi idasaba;

24 Sono sonaemono wo dan no mae ni oki, mazu yukite nanji no kyōdai to yawaragi, nochi kitarite nanji no sonaemono wo sasageyo.

25 Nanji wo uttōru mono to tomo ni michi ni aru toki hayaku yawarageyo; osoraku wa uttōru mono nanji wo shirabeyaku ni watashi; shirabeyaku mata nanji wo shitayaku ni watashi, tsui ni nanji wa hitoya ni ireraren.

26 Ware makoto ni nanji ni tsugen, Bunri made mo tsukunowazareba, kanarazu soko wo izuru koto atawazaru nari.

27 Inishie no hito ni tsugete, Kan-in suru koto nakare to ieru koto aru wa, nanjira ga kikishi tokoro nari:

28 Saredo ware nanjira ni tsugen, Ōyoso onna wo mite shikijō wo okosu mono wa kokoro no uchi sude ni kanin shitaru nari.

29 Moshi migi no me nanji wo tsumi ni otosaba, nuki idashite kore wo suteyo; sowa gotai no hitotsu wo ushinau wa, zenshin wo

jigoku ni nage ireraruru yori wa masareri.

30 Moshi migi no te nanji wo tsumi ni otosaba, kore wo kirite suteyo; sowa gotai no hitotsu wo ushinau wa, zenshin wo jigoku ni nage ireraruru yori wa masareri.

31 Mata ieru koto ari, Ōyoso hito sono tsuma wo idasan to seba, kore ni rienjō wo atōbeshi to:

32 Saredo ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kan-in no yue nara-de, sono tsuma wo idasu mono wa, kore ni kan-in nasashimuru nari: mata idasaretaru onna wo metoru mono mo kan-in wo okonau nari.

33 Mata inishie no hito ni tsugete, Itsuwari no chikai wo tatsuru koto nakare; nanji chikau tokoro wa kanarazu Shu ni togubeshi to ieru koto aru wa nanjira ga kikishi tokoro nari:

34 Saredo ware nanjira ni tsugen, Sara ni chikau koto nakare; ten wo sashite chikau nakare, kore Kami no mi kurai nareba nari;

35 Chi wo sashite chikau koto nakare, kore Kami no ashidai nareba nari; Ierusa-remu wo sashite chikau koto nakare, kore Ōkimi no miyako nareba nari.

MATAI 6.

36 Nanji no kashira wo sashite chikau nakare; sowa hito suji no ke dani shiroku shi, kuroku suru koto atawazareba nari.

37 Nanjira tada, Shikari, shikari; Ina, ina to ie; kore yori suguru wa aku yori izuru nari.

38 Me nite me wo tsugunoi, ha nite ha wo tsugunoe to ieru koto aru wa nanjira ga kikishi tokoro nari:

39 Saredo ware nanjira ni tsugen, Aku ni teki suru koto nakare; hito nanji no migi no hō wo utaba, mata hoka no hō wo mo megurashite, kore ni mukeyo.

40 Nanji wo uttaete shitagi wo toran to suru mono ni wa, uwagi wo mo mata toraseyo.

41 Hito nanji ni ichi ri no kōeki wo shiinaba, kore to tomo ni ni ri yuke.

42 Nanji ni motomuru mono ni wa atae, karan to suru mono wo shirizokuru nakare.

43 Nanji no tonari wo itsukushimite, sono ada wo uramubeshi to ieru koto aru wa nanjira ga kikishi tokoro nari:

44 Saredomo ware nanjira ni tsugen, Nanjira no ada

wo itsukushimi, nanjira wo norou mono wo shuku shi, nanjira wo nikumu mono wo yoku shi, nayame, semuru mono no tame ni kitō seyo;

45 Kaku suru wa, ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi no ko to naran tame nari; sore ten no Chichi wa sono hi wo yoki mono ni mo, ashiki mono ni mo terashi; ame wo tadashiki mono ni mo, tadashikarazaru mono ni mo furase tamaeri.

46 Nanjira onore wo ai suru mono wo ai suru wa, nani no mukui ka aran? mitsugitori mo shika sezaranya?

47 Ampi wo kyōdai ni nomi tou wa, hito yori nan no suguretaru koto ka aran? mitsugitori mo shika sezaranya?

48 Kono yue ni ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi no mattaki ga gotoku, nanjira mo mattaku subeshi.

6 SHŌ.

NANJIRA hito ni misen tame ni, sono tada-shiki wo hito no mae ni nasu koto wo tsutsushime; moshi shikarazuba ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi yori mukui wo eji.

MATAI 6.

2 Kono yue ni hodokoshi wo nasu toki hito no agame wo en tame ni, kwaidō ya chimata nite, gizensha no gotoku rappa wo onoga mae ni fukashimuru nakare. Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Karera wa sude ni sono mukui wo etari.

3 Nanji hodokoshi wo suru toki, migi no te no nasu koto wo hidari no te ni shirasuru nakare;

4 Kaku suru wa sono hodokoshi no kakuren ga tame nari: saraba kakuretaru ni mi tamau nanji no Chichi wa arawa ni mukui tamōbeshi.

5 Nanji inoru toki ni, gizensha no gotoku suru nakare; karera wa hito ni miraren ga tame ni, kwaidō ya chimata no sumi ni tachite, inoru koto wo konomu. Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Karera wa sude ni sono mukui wo etari.

6 Nanji inoru toki wa, hisoka naru heya ni iri, to wo tojite kakuretaru ni imasu nanji no Chichi ni inore; saraba kakuretaru ni mi tamau nanji no Chichi wa arawa ni mukui tamōbeshi.

7 Nanjira inoru toki wa, Ihōjin no gotoku kuri-kaeshigoto wo iu nakare;

karera wa kotoba ōki wo mote kikaren to omoeri.

8 Kono yue ni karera ni narau koto nakare; nanjira no Chichi wa negawazaru saki ni, sono nakute naranu mono wo shiri tamaeba nari.

9 Sareba nanjira kaku inorubeshi; Ten ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, Negawaku wa, mi na wo agamesase tamae.

10 Mi kuni wo kitarase tamae. Mi kokoro no ten ni naru gotoku, chi ni mo nasase tamae.

11 Warera no nichiyō no kate wo kyō mo atae tamae.

12 Warera ni oime aru mono wo warera ga yurusu gotoku, warera no oime wo mo yurushi tamae.

13 Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae. Kuni to, chikara to, sakae wa kagiri naku nanji no mono nareba nari. Amen.

14 Nanjira moshi hito no tsumi wo yurusaba, ten ni mashimasu nanjira no Chichi mo mata nanjira wo yurushi tamawan:

15 Saredo moshi hito no tsumi wo yurusazuba, nanjira no Chichi mo nanjira no tsumi wo yurushi tamawazarubeshi.

MATAI 6.

16 Nanjira danjiki suru toki, gizensha no gotoku uki sama wo suru nakare: karera wa danjiki wo hito ni misen tame ni kaoiro wo sokonau. Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Karera wa sude ni sono mukui wo etari.

17 Nanji danjiki suru toki wa kashira ni abura wo nuri, kao wo arae;

18 Kaku suru wa nanji no danjiki hito ni miezu-shite, kakuretaru ni imasu nanji no Chichi ni arawaren ga tame nari: sareba kakuretaru ni mi tamau nanji no Chichi wa arawa ni mukui tamōbeshi.

19 Shimi kui, sabi kusari, nusubito ugachite nusumu tokoro no chi ni takara wo takuwōru koto nakare:

20 Shimi kui, sabi kusari, nusubito ugachite nusumazaru tokoro no ten ni takara wo takuwōbeshi:

21 Sowa nanjira no takara no aru tokoro ni kokoro mo mata arubekereba nari.

22 Mi no hikari wa me nari: moshi nanji no me akiraka naraba, zenshin mo mata akiraka narubeshi.

23 Moshi nanji no me ashikaraba, zenshin kura-karubeshi: kono yue ni

nanji no uchi no hikari moshi kurakaraba, sono kuraki koto ika ni ōi narazu ya!

24 Hito wa futari no shu ni tsukōru koto atawazu: sowa kore wo nikumi, kare wo itsukushimi; kore wo shitashimi, kare wo utomubekereba nari. Nanjira Kami to takara ni kane tsukōru koto atawazu.

25 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, Inochi no tame ni nani wo kurai, nani wo nomi; mata karada no tame ni nani wo kin to omoi wazurau koto nakare. Inochi wa kate yori masari, karada wa koromo yori mo masareru mono narazu ya?

26 Nanjira sora no tori wo miyo: maku koto naku, karu koto wo sezu, kura ni takuwōru koto nashi; shikaru ni nanjira no ten no Chichi wa kore wo yashinai tamaeri. Nanjira kore yori mo ōi ni sugururu mono narazu ya?

27 Nanjira no uchi tare ka yoku omoi wazuraite sono inochi wo sun-in mo nobe en ya?

28 Mata nani yue ni koro-mo no koto wo omoi wazurau ya? No no yuri wa ika ni shite sodatsu ka wo omoe;

MATAI 7.

tsutomezu, tsumugazaru nari.

29 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Soromon no eigwa no kiwami no toki dani mo sono yosōi kono hana no hitotsu ni shikarazariki.

30 Kami wa kyō no ni arite, asu ro ni nage ireraruru kusa wo mo kaku yosowase tamaeba, mashite nanjira wo ya, Aa shinkō usuki mono yo!

31 Sareba, Nani wo kurai, Nani wo nomi, Nani wo kin tote omoi wazurau nakare.

32 Kore mina Ihōjin no motomuru mono nari: nanjira no ten no Chichi wa subete korera no mono no nakute naranu koto wo shiri tamaeri.

33 Nanjira mazu Kami no kuni to sono tadashiki to wo motomeyo; saraba korera no mono wa mina nanjira ni kuwaerarubeshi.

34 Kono yue ni asu no koto wo omoi wazurau nakare; asu wa asu no koto wo omoi wazurae: ichi nichi no kurō wa ichi nichi nite tareri.

7 SHŌ.

HITO wo gi suru koto nakare: osoraku wa, nanjira mo mata gi seraren.

2 Nanjira ga hito wo gi suru gotoku, onore mo gi serarubeshi: nanjira ga hito wo hakaru gotoku, onore mo hakararubeshi.

3 Nanji kyōdai no me ni aru chiri wo mite, onoga me ni aru utsubari wo shirazaru wa nanzo ya?

4 Onore no me ni utsubari no aru ni, ikade kyōdai ni mukaite, Nanji ga me ni aru chiri wo ware ni toraseyo to iu koto wo en ya?

5 Gizensha yo, mazu onore no me yori utsubari wo tore; saraba kyōdai no me yori chiri wo tori uru yō akiraka ni miyubeshi.

6 Inu ni kiyoki mono wo atōru nakare: mata buta no mae ni nanjira no shinju wo nage atōru nakare; osoraku wa ashi nite kore wo fumi, furi kaerite nanjira wo kami yaburan,

7 Motomeyo, saraba atae-rare; tazuneyo, saraba ai; mon wo tatakeyo, saraba hirakaruru koto wo en;

8 Sowa subete motomuru mono wa e; tazunuru mono wa ai; mon wo tataku mono wa hirakarubekereba nari.

9 Nanjira no uchi tare ka sono ko pan wo motomen ni, ishi wo ataen ya?

10 Mata uwo wo motomen ni, hebi wo ataen ya?

11 Sareba nanjira ashiki mono nagara, yoki tama-mono wo sono ko ni atōru wo shiru, mashite ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi wa motomuru mono ni yoki mono wo ataezaran ya?

12 Kono yue ni subete hito ni seraren to omou koto wa, nanjira mata hito ni mo sono gotoku seyo: kore okite to yogensha naru nari.

13 Semaki mon yori ireyo: horobi ni itaru michi wa hiroku, sono mon wa ōi nari; kore yori iru mono ōshi.

14 Inochi ni itaru michi wa semaku, sono mon wa chiisashi, sono michi wo uru mono mare nari.

15 Itsuwari no yogensha wo tsutsushimeyo, karera wa menyō no sugata nite nanjira ni kitaredomo, uchi wa araki ōkami nari.

16 Kore sono mi ni yorite shirubeshi. Tare ka ibara yori budō wo tori, azami yori ichijiku wo toru koto wo sen?

17 Subete yoki ki wa yoki mi wo musubi, ashiki ki wa ashiki mi wo musu-beri.

18 Yoki ki wa ashiki mi

wo musubazu, ashiki ki wa yoki mi wo musubu koto atawazaru nari.

19 Ōyoso yoki mi wo musubazaru ki wa kirarete, hi ni nage ireraru.

20 Kono yue ni sono mi ni yorite kore wo shirubeshi.

21 Ware wo yobite, Shu yo, Shu yo to iu mono kotogotoku tenkoku ni iru ni arazu: tada kore ni iru mono wa waga ten ni imasu Chichi no mune ni shitagau mono nomi nari.

22 Sono hi ware ni kata-rite, Shu yo, Shu yo, Shu no na ni yorite oshie, Shu no na ni yorite oni wo oi, Shu no na ni yorite, ōku kotonaru waza wo naseshi ni arazu ya to iu mono ōkaran.

23 Sono toki karera ni tsuge, Ware katsute nanji-ra wo shirazu; aku wo nasu mono yo, ware wo hanare sare to iwan.

24 Kono yue ni subete waga kono kotoba wo kiki-te okonau mono wo iwa no ue ni ie wo tatetaru kashiki hito ni tatoen:

25 Ame furi, ōmizu ide, kaze fukite sono ie wo ute-domo, taoruru koto nashi; kore iwa wo ishizue to nashi-tareba nari.

MATAI 8.

26 Subete waga kono koto-ba wo kikite okonawazaru mono wo suna no ue ni ie wo tatetaru oroka naru hito ni tatoen:

27 Ame furi, ōmizu ide, kaze fukite sono ie wo uteba, tsui ni wa taorete; sono taore ōi nari.

28 Iesu korera no koto wo katari hate tamaeru toki, atsumaritaru hitobito sono oshie wo odoroki aeri:

29 Sowa gakusha no goto-ku narazu, ken-i wo moteru mono no gotoku oshie tama-eba nari.

8 SHŌ.

IESU yama wo kudarishi toki, ōku no hitobito kore ni shitagaeri.

2 Raibyō no mono kitari, hai shiteiikeru wa, Shu mo-shi kokoro ni kanau toki wa warewokiyoku nashi ubeshi.

3 Iesu te wo nobe, kare ni tsukete, Waga kokoro ni kanaeri, kiyoku nare to iikereba; raibyō tadachi ni kiyomareri.

4 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Tsutsushimite hito ni tsuguru nakare; tada yukite onore wo saishi ni mise, katsu Mōse ga meizeshi sonaemono wo sasagete, karere ni shōko wo seyo.

5 Iesu Kapenaumu ni irishi toki, hyaku nin no kashira kitari, negōte iikeru wa,

6 Shu yo, waga shimobe chūbu wo yami, ie ni fushi ite, hanahada nayameri.

7 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware yukite kore wo iyasubeshi.

8 Hyaku nin no kashira kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, ware nanji wo waga yane no shita ni ire matsuru wa osore ōshi; tada hito koto wo idashi tamawaba, waga shimobe wa ien,

9 Sowa ware hito no chikara no shita ni aru mono naru ni, waga shita ni mata heisotsu arite, kore ni, Yuke to ieba, yuki; kare ni, Kitare to ieba, kitaru; waga shimobe ni, Kore wo nase to ieba, sunawachi nasu ga yue nari.

10 Iesu kore wo kikite ayashimi, shitagaeru hitobito ni iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Isuraeru no uchi ni dani imada kakaru atsuki shin ni awazaru nari.

11 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Ōku no hitobito higashi yori, nishi yori kitarite, Aburahamu, Isaku, Yakobu to tomo ni tenkoku ni za shi;

12 Kuni no kodomo wa soto no kuraki ni oi idasare;

MATAI 8.

soko nite kanashimi, hagamisuru koto aran.

13 Iesu hyaku nin no kashira ni, Yuke, nanji ga shinkō no gotoku nanji ni narubeshi to ii tamaeru, sono toki ni shimobe wa ietari.

14 Iesu Petero no ie ni iri, sono shūtome no netsu wo wazurai, fushi itaru wo mite,

15 Sono te ni sawarikereba; sunawachi netsu sareri: onna okite karera ni tsukau.

16 Hi kuretaru toki, hitobito oni ni tsukaretaru mono wo ōku tsure kitarikereba; Iesu kotoba nite oni wo oi idashi, yamai aru mono wo kotogotoku iyaseri.

17 Yogensha Izaya ni yorite, Mizukara warera no wazurai wo uke, warera no yamai wo ou to ii tamaishi ni kanawasen ga tame nari.

18 Sate, Iesu ōku no hitobito no onore wo megureru wo mite, deshi ni meiji, mukō no kishi ni yukan to shi tamaishi ni,

19 Aru gakusha kitarite iikeru wa, Shi yo, izuko ye yuki tamau to mo, ware shitagawan.

20 Iesu kore ni iikeru wa, Kitsune wa ana ari, sora no tori wa su ari, saredo hito

no Ko wa makura suru tokoro nashi.

21 Mata deshi no hitori iikeru wa, Shu yo, mazu yukite chichi wo hōmuru koto wo ware ni yuruse.

22 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware ni shitagae, shinitaru mono ni sono shinishi mono wo hōmuraseyo.

23 Iesu fune ni norikereba, deshitachi mo kore ni shitagau.

24 Kono toki ōi naru hayate okorite, fune wo ōu bakari naru nami tachishi ni; Iesu wa inetari.

25 Deshitachi kore ni chikazukite okoshi, iikeru wa, Shu yo, sukui tamae, warera horobin to su.

26 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Shinkō usuki mono yo, nanzo osoruru ya? Tsui ni okite, kaze to umi to wo imashimekereba, ōi ni odayaka ni narinu.

27 Hitobito ayashimite iikeru wa, Kowa ika naru hito zo? Kaze mo, umi mo kore ni shitagaitari.

28 Iesu mukō no kishi naru Gadarabito no chi ni itareru toki, oni ni tsukaretaru futari no mono haka yori idete kare wo mukau; takeki koto hanahadashiku shite sono michi wo hito no

MATAI 9.

suguru koto atawazarishi hodo nari.

29 Karera sakebite iikeru wa, Kami no Ko Iesu yo, warera nanji to nan no kakawari aran ya? Imada toki itarazaru ni warera wo semen tote koko ni kitaru ka?

30 Haruka hanarete buta no ōku no mure shoku shi ikereba;

31 Oni Iesu ni negaite iikeru wa, Moshi warera wo oi idasan to naraba, buta no mure ni iru koto wo yuruse.

32 Karera ni, Yuke to iikereba, oni idete buta no mure ni irishi ni; subete no mure saka yori kakete umi ni iri, mizu ni shinitari.

33 Kau monodomo mura ni nige yukite, kono koto to oni ni tsukaretarishi mono no koto wo tsugekereba;

34 Iesu ni awan tote mura no mono kozorite ide kitari, kare wo mite kono sakai wo iden koto wo negaeri.

9 SHŌ.

IIESU fune ni nori, watarite furusato ni itarikereba;

2 Chūbu nite toko ni fushitaru mono wo hitobito kaki kitareri. Iesu karera

ga shinzuru wo mite, chūbu no mono ni iikeru wa, Ko yo, kokoro yasukare, nanji no tsumi yurusaretari.

3 Aru gakushatachi kokoro no uchi ni iikeru wa, Kono hito wa kegasu koto wo ieri.

4 Iesu sono omoi wo shirite iikeru wa, Nanjira ika nareba kokoro ni aku wo omou ya?

5 Nanji no tsumi yurusaretari to iu to, Okite ayume to iu to, izure ka yasuki?

6 Sore hito no Ko chi nite tsumi wo yurusu no chikara aru koto wo nanjira ni shirasen tote; tsui ni chūbu no mono ni, Okite toko wo tori, ie ni kaere to iikereba;

7 Okite sono ie ni kaerinu.

8 Hitobito kore wo mite ayashimi, kaku no gotoki chikara wo hito ni tamaishi Kami wo agametari.

9 Iesu koko yori susumi yuki, Matai to nazukuru hito no yakusho ni za shi ikeru wo mite, Ware ni shitagae to iikereba, tachite shitagaeri.

10 Iesu kare ga ie ni shoku suru toki, mitsugitōri, tsumi aru hito ōku kitarite Iesu oyobi sono

MATAI 9.

deshi to tomo ni za shike-
reba;

11 Parisai no hito kore
wo mite sono deshī ni iikeru
wa, Nanjira no Shi wa nani
yue mitsugitori ya tsumi
aru hito to tomo ni shoku
suru ka?

12 Iesu kikite karera ni
iikeru wa, Sukoyaka naru
mono wa isha no tasuke wo
motomezu, tada yamai aru
mono kore wo motomu.

13 Ware awaremi wo ko-
nomite, matsuri wo kono-
mazu to iu, kowa ika naru
kokoro ka yukite manabu-
beshi; sore waga kitaru wa
tadashiki hito wo maneku
tame ni arazu, tsumi aru
hito wo manekite, kui ara-
tamesasen ga tame nari.

14 Sono toki Yohane no
deshi Iesu ni kitarite iikeru
wa, Warera to Parisai no
hito wa shibashiba danjiki
suru ni, Shi no deshī no
danjiki sezarū wa nani yue
zo?

15 Iesu karera ni iikeru
wa, Hanamuko no tomo-
dachi sono hanamuko to
tomo ni oru uchi wa kana-
shimu koto wo en ya? Nochi
hanamuko wo hiki toraruru
hi kitaran; sono toki ni wa
danjiki subeki nari.

16 Atarashiki nuno wo

mote furuki koromo wo tsu-
kurou mono wa araji; sowa
tsukurou tokoro no mono
kaette kore wo yaburi, sono
hokorobi mottomo hana-
hadashikaran.

17 Mata atarashiki sake
wo furuki kawabukuro ni
iruru mono wa araji; moshi
shikaseba, fukuro hari sake,
sake more idete sono fukuro
mo mata sutaran; atara-
shiki fukuro ni atarashiki
sake wo ireneba futatsu na-
gara tamotsubeshi.

18 Iesu karera ni kono
koto wo ieru toki, aru tsu-
kasa kitari, hai shite iikeru
wa, Waga musume ima
sude ni shineri; kitarite
kare ni te wo tsuke tama-
waba ikubeshi.

19 Iesu tachite kare ni
shitagai, sono deshī to tomo
ni yuku.

20 Jū ni nen chirō wo
wazuraeru onna ushiro ni
kitarite, sono koromo no
suso ni sawareri;

21 Sowa, Moshi koromo
ni dani mo sawaraba ien
to omoeba nari.

22 Iesu furikaeri, onna
wo mite iikeru wa, Musume
yo, kokoro yasukare, nanji
no shinkō nanji wo iyaseri:
sunawachi onna kono toki
yori iyu.

MATAI 10.

23 Iesu tsukasa no ie ni irishi ni fue fuku mono oyobi ōku no hito no naki sawagu wo mite,

24 Kore ni iikeru wa, Shirizoke, musume wa shinuru ni arazu, tada inetaru nomi. Hitobito Iesu wo azawarau.

25 Karera wo idaseshi nochi, irite, sono te wo torishi ni musume okitari.

26 Kono kikoe amaneku sono chi ni hirogarinu.

27 Iesu koko wo saru toki, futari no meshii shitagaite yobi iikeru wa, Dabide no ko yo, warera wo awaremi tamae.

28 Iesu ie ni irishi ni, meshii kitarikereba, karera ni ii tamaikeru wa, Ware kono koto wo nashi uru to shinzuru ya? Kotaakeru wa, Shu yo, shikari.

29 Iesu karera no me ni te wo tsukete, Nanjira no shinzuru gotoku nanjira ni narubeshi to iikereba,

30 Sono me hiraketari. Iesu kibishiku imashimete kore ni iikeru wa, Tsutsu-shimite hito ni shirasuru nakare.

31 Saredomo karera idete amaneku sono chi ni Iesu no na wo hirometari.

32 Meshii no izuru toki, hitobito oni ni tsukaretaru

ōshi wo Iesu ni tsure kitarishi ni;

33 Oni oi idasarete, ōshi mono ieri. Hitobito aya-shimi, iikeru wa, Isuraeru no uchi ni mo imada kakaru koto wa miezariki.

34 Parisai no hito iikeru wa, Kare oni no kashira ni yorite oni wo oi idaseru nari.

35 Iesu amaneku mura-zato wo meguri, sono kwai-dō nite oshie wo nashi, tenkoku no fukuin wo nobe tsutae, tami no uchi naru subete no yamai, subete no wazurai wo iyaseri.

36 Kau mono naki hitsuji no gotoku hitobito nayami, mata chirijiri ni narishi yue ni, kore wo mite awaremi tamau.

37 Sono toki deshitachi ni ii tamaikeru wa, Kari-ire-mono wa ōku, hataraku mono wa sukunashi;

38 Yue ni sono mochinushi ni hataraku mono wo kari-ireba ni okuran koto wo negōbeshi.

10 SHŌ.

SATE Iesu sono jū ni deshi wo yobi, karera ni kegaretaru oni wo oi idashi, mata subete no yamai, subete no wazurai wo iyasu chikara wo tamaeri.

-MATAI 10.

2 Sore jū ni shito no na wa sa no gotoshi : hajime ni wa Petero to nazuke tamashi Shimon, sono kyōdai Andere, Zebedai no ko Yakobu, sono kyōdai Yohane,

3 Piripo, Barutoromai, Tomasu, mitsugitori Matai, Arupai no ko naru Yakobu, Taddai to nazukuru Rebbai,

4 Kanan no Shimon, Isukariote no Yuda, kore sunawachi Iesu wo watashishi mono nari,

5 Iesu kono jū ni wo tsukawasan to shite meiji iikeru wa, Ihō no michi ni yuku nakare, mata Samariabito no mura ni mo iru nakare ;

6 Tada Isuraeru no ie no mayoeru hitsuji ni yuke.

7 Yukite Tenkoku chikaki ni ari to nobe tsutaeyo.

8 Yamai no mono wo iyashi, raibyō wo kiyoku shi, shinitaru mono wo yomigaerare, oni wo oi idasu koto wo seyo : nanjira atai nashi ni uketareba, mata atai nashi ni hodokosubeshi.

9 Nanjira kin, mata wa gin, mata wa zeni wo takuwae oburu nakare ;

10 Tabibukuro, futatsu no

shitagi, kutsu, tsue mo mata shikari ; sowa hataraku mono no sono shokumotsu wo uru wa ube nari.

11 Ōyoso murazato ni itaraba sono uchi no yoki mono wo tazunete, izuru made wa soko ni todomare.

12 Hito no ie ni iraba, sono yasuki wo toe ;

13 Sono ie moshi yasuki wo ubeki mono naraba, nanjira no negau yasuki wa sono ie ni itaran : moshi yasuki wo ukubekarazaru mono naraba, nanjira no negau yasuki wa nanjira ni kaerubeshi.

14 Moshi nanjira wo ukezu, nanjira no kotoba wo kikazaru mono araba, sono ie mata wa sono mura wo saru toki, ashi no chiri wo harae.

15 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, sabaki no hi itaraba, Sodomu to Gomora no chi wa kono mura yori mo kaette yasukaran.

16 Ware nanjira wo tsukawasu wa, hitsuji wo ōkami no naka ni iruru ga gotoshi ; yue ni hebi no gotoku sato-ku, hato no gotoku otonashikare,

17 Tsutsushimite hito ni kokoro seyo : sowa hito nanjira wo shūgisho ni watashi,

MATAI 10.

mata sono kwaidō nite muchi-utsubekereba nari;

18 Mata waga yue ni yorite tsukasa oyobi ō no mae ni hikarubeshi; kore karera to Ihōjin ni akashi wo nasan ga tame nari.

19 Hito nanjira wo watasaba; ika ni, nani wo iwan to omoi wazurau nakare: sono toki iubeki koto wa nanjira ni tamawarubeshi.

20 Kore nanjira mizukara iu ni arazu, nanjira no Chichi no Mitama sono uchi ni arite iu nari.

21 Kyōdai wa kyōdai wo shi ni watashi, chichi wa ko wo watashi, ko wa futa oya wo uttae, katsu kore wo korosashimubeshi.

22 Mata nanjira waga na no tame ni subete no hito ni nikumaren; saredo owari made shinobu mono wa sukuwarubeshi.

23 Kono mura nite hito nanjira wo semenaba, hoka no mura ni nogareyo: ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, nanjira Isuraeru no muramura wo meguri tsukusazaru uchi ni hito no Ko wa kitarubeshi.

24 Deshi wa shi yori masarazu, shimobe wa aruji yori masarazaru nari.

25 Deshi wa sono shi no

gotoku, shimobe wa sono aruji no gotoku naraba tarinubeshi. Moshi hito aruji wo yobite Beruzeburu to iwaba, mashite sono ie no mono wo ya!

26 Kono yue ni karera wo osoruru koto nakare: sowa ōwarete arawarezaru mono naku; kakurete shirarezaru mono nakereba nari.

27 Ware kuraki ni oite nanjira ni tsugeshi koto wo akaruki ni nobeyo; mimi wo tsukete kikishi koto wo ya no ue ni ii hiromeyo.

28 Mi wo koroshite, tamashii wo korosu koto atawazaru mono wo osoruru nakare: tada nanjira tamashii to karada to wo jigoku ni horoboshi uru mono wo osoreyo.

29 Ni wa no suzume wa issen nite uru ni arazu ya? Shikaru ni nanjira no Chichi no yurushi nakuba, sono ichi wa mo chi ni otsuru koto araji.

30 Nanjira no kashira no ke mata mina kazoeraru.

31 Yue ni osoruru nakare, nanjira wa ōku no suzume yori mo masareri.

32 Sareba oyoso hito no mae ni ware wo shiru to iwan mono wo, ware mo mata ten ni imasu waga

Chichi no mae ni kore wo shiru to iwan.

33 Hito no mae ni ware wo shirazu to iwan mono wo ware mo, mata ten ni imasu waga Chichi no mae ni kore wo shirazu to iubeshi.

34 Chi ni odayaka wo idasan tame ni ware kitareri to omou nakare: odayaka wo idasan to ni arazu, yaiba wo idasan tame ni kitareri.

35 Sore waga kitaru wa hito wo sono chichi ni somukase, musume wo sono haha ni somukase, yome wo sono shūtome ni somukasen ga tame nari.

36 Hito no ada wa sono ie no mono narubeshi.

37 Ware yori mo chichi haha wo itsukushimu mono wa ware ni kanawazaru mono nari: ware yori mo musuko musume wo itsukushimu mono wa ware ni kanawazaru mono nari.

38 Sono jūjika wo torite, ware ni shitagawazaru mono wa ware ni kanawazaru mono nari.

39 Sono inochi wo uru mono wa kore wo ushinai; waga tame ni inochi wo ushinau mono wa kore wo ubeshi.

40 Nanjira wo ukuru mo-

no wa ware wo ukuru nari; mata ware wo ukuru mono wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo ukuru mono nari.

41 Yogensha naru wo mote sono yogensha wo ukuru mono wa yogensha no mukui wo uke; tadashiki hito naru wo mote sono tadashiki hito wo ukuru mono wa tadashiki hito no mukui wo uku.

42 Waga deshi naru wo mote chiisaki hitori no mono ni hiyayaka naru mizu ippai nite mo nomasuru mono wa, makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, kanarazu sono mukui wo ushinawaji.

11 SHŌ.

IESU sono jū ni deshi ni shimeshi owarishi toki, koko wo sari, michi wo oshie hiromen ga tame ni karera no muramura ni yukeri.

2 Sate Yohane hitoya nite Kirisuto no nashishi waza wo kiki, sono deshi futari wo kare ni tsukawashite,

3 Iwasekeru wa, Kitarubeki mono wa nanji naru ka? Mata warera hoka ni matsubeki ka?

4 Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira ga kiku tokoro, miru tokoro no koto

MATAI 11.

wo Yohane ni yukite tsuge-
yo:

5 Meshii wa mi, ashinae
wa ayumi, raibyōnin wa
kiyomari, tsumbo wa kiki,
shinitaru mono wa iki kae-
sare, mazushiki mono wa
fukuin wo kikaseraru.

6 Ōyoso waga tame ni
tsumazukazaru mono wa
saiwai nari.

7 Karera no kaereru no-
chi, Iesu Yohane no koto
wo hitobito ni iikeru wa,
Nanjira nani wo min tote
no ni ideshi ya? Kaze ni
ugokasaruru ashi naru ka?

8 Saraba nanjira nani wo
min tote ideshi ya? Yawara-
kaki koromo wo kitaru hito
naru ka? Yawarakaki koro-
mo wo kitaru mono wa ō
no ie ni ari.

9 Saraba nani wo min tote
ideshi ya? Yogensha naru
ka? Shikari, ware nanjira
ni tsugen, kare wa yogen-
sha yori mo suguretaru
mono nari.

10 Sore,
Nanji ni sakidachite,
michi wo sonōru,
Waga tsukai wo ware
nanji no mae ni oku-
ran

to shirusaretaru wa suna-
wachi kore nari.

11 Makoto ni nanjira ni

tsugen, Onna no umitaru
mono no uchi, imada Bapu-
tesuma no Yohane yori ōi
naru mono wa okorazariki:
saredo tenkoku no ito chii-
saki mono mo kare yori wa
ōi naru nari.

12 Baputesuma no Yoha-
ne no toki yori ima ni itaru
made, hitobito hagemite ten-
koku wo toran to su; hage-
mitaru mono wa kore wo
toreri.

13 Sore subete no yogen-
sha to okite no yogen shita-
ru wa Yohane no toki made
nareba nari.

14 Moshi nanjira waga
kotoba wo ukuru koto wo
konomaba, kitarubeki Eria
wa kore nari.

15 Mimi arite kikoyuru
mono wa kikubeshi.

16 Ware kono yo wo na-
ni ni tatoen ya? Warabe
chimata ni za shi, sono tomo
wo yobite,

17 Warera fue fukedomo,
nanjira odorazu; kanashimi
wo suredomo, nanjira mune
utazu to iu ni nitari.

18 Sowa Yohane kitarite
kurau koto, nomu koto wo
sezareba, Oni ni tsukaretaru
mono nari to hitobito ieri.

19 Hito no Ko kitarite
kurau koto wo shi, nomu
koto wo sureba, mata, Shoku

MATAI 12.

wo tashimi, sake wo konomu hito; mitsugitori, tsumi aru mono no tomo nari to iu! Saredomo chie wa chie no ko ni tadashi to seraruru nari.

20 Sono toki Iesu ôku no kotonaru waza wo nashi tamaitaru muramura no kui aratamezaru ni yorite imashime iikeru wa,

21 Aa wazawai naru kana, Korajin yo! Aa wazawai naru kana, Betesaida yo! Nanjira no uchi ni nashishi kotonaru waza wo, moshi Tsuro to Shidon ni nashishi naraba, karera wa hayaku asa wo ki, hai wo kamurite, kui aratameshi narubeshi.

22 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Sabaki no hi ni wa Tsuro to Shidon no keibatsu wa nanjira yori mo kaette yasukaran.

23 Sude ni ten ni made ageraeshi Kapenaumu yo, mata yomi ni otosarubeshi: sowa nanji ni nashishi kotonaru waza wo, moshi Sodomu ni nashishi naraba, kyô made mo nao tamochishi naran.

24 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Sabaki no hi ni Sodomu no chi wa nanji yori mo kaette yasukarubeshi.

25 Sono toki Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Tenchi no Shu naru Chichi yo, kono koto wo kashikoki mono, satoki mono ni kakushite, osanago ni arawashi tamau wo shasu:

26 Chichi yo, shikari, sore kaku no gotoki wa mi kokoro ni kanaeru nari.

27 Chichi wa ware ni bam-motsu wo atae tamaeri: Chichi no hoka ni Ko wo shiru mono naku, mata Ko oyobi Ko no arawasu tokoro no mono no hoka ni Chichi wo shiru mono nashi.

28 Subete tsukaretaru mono, mata omoki wo oeru mono wa ware ni kitare; ware nanjira wo yasumasen.

29 Ware wa kokoro nyûwa ni shite, herikudaru mono nareba, waga kubiki wo oite ware ni narae; nanjira kokoro ni yasuki wo ubeshi.

30 Sowa, waga kubiki wa yasuku, waga ni wa karekereba nari.

12 SHÔ.

SONO koro Iesu ansokunichi ni mugi no hatake wo sugishi ga, sono deshitchi uete, ho wo tsumi, kui hajimetari.

2 Parisai no hito kore wo

mite, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Nanji uo deshi wa ansokunichi ni sumajiki koto wo naseri.

3 Kore ni kotaekeru wa, Dabide oyobi tomo ni ari-shi mono no ueshi toki nashishi koto wo imada yomazaru ka?

4 Sunawachi Kami no miya ni irite, saishi no hoka wa onore oyobi tomo ni oru mono mo kurōmajiki sonae no pan wo kuraeri.

5 Mata ansokunichi ni, saishi wa miya no uchi nite ansokunichi wo okasedomo, tsumi naki koto wo okite ni oite yomazaru ka?

6 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Miya yori ōi naru mono koko ni ari.

7 Ware awaremi wo konomite, matsuri wo konomazu to wa ika naru koto ka, kore wo shiraba tsumi naki mono wo tsumi sezarubeshi.

8 Sore hito no Ko wa ansokunichi no Shu taru nari.

9 Koko wo sarite, karera no kwaidō ni irishi ni,

10 Katate naetaru hito arikereba; karera Iesu wo uttaen tote kare ni toikeru wa, Ansokunichi ni wa iyasu koto wo nasubeki ka?

11 Karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no uchi ni hitotsu

no hitsuji wo moteru mono aran ni, moshi sono hitsuji ansokunichi ni ana ni ochi-iraba, kore wo tori agezaru ka?

12 Hito wa hitsuji yori sugururu koto ika bakari zo ya! Sareba ansokunichi ni zen wo nasu wa yoshi.

13 Tsui ni sono hito ni, Nanji ga te wo nobeyo to iikereba, nobaseri: sunawachi hoka no te no gotoku iyu.

14 Parisai no hito idete Iesu wo korosan to hakareri.

15 Iesu kore wo shirite koko wo sarishi ni, ōku no hitobito kore ni shitagau: subete yamai aru mono wo mina iyashi;

16 Ware wo hito ni arawasu koto nakare to imashimetari.

17 Kore yogensha Izaya no iishi kotoba ni,

18 Miyo, waga erabishi waga shimobe,

Sunawachi waga kokoro ni kanaitaru, waga itsukushimu mono;

Ware kore ni waga Mitama wo ataen,

Kare Ihōjin ni sabaki wo shimesubeshi.

19 Kare wa kisou koto naku, sakebu koto nashi;

MATAI 12.

Hito chimata ni oite
sono koe wo kiku
koto nashi.

20 Sabaki wo shite kachi
togeshimuru made wa,
Itameru ashi wo oru
koto naku,

Kebureru asa wo kesu
koto nashi.

21 Ihōjin mo mata sono
na ni yorubeshi,
to aru ni kanawasen tame
nari.

22 Koko ni oni ni tsuka-
retaru meshii no ōshi naru
mono wo Iesu no moto ni
tsure kitarikereba; kono
meshii no ōshi wo iyashite,
mono ii, miyuru yō ni
naseri.

23 Hitobito mina ayashi-
mite iikeru wa, Kowa Dabi-
de no ko ni wa arazaru ka?

24 Parisai no hito kikite
iikeru wa, Kono hito wa
oni no kashira Beruzeburu
wo tsukau ni arazareba oni
wo oi idasu koto nashi.

25 Iesu sono kokoro wo
shirite karera ni iikeru wa,
Subete ai arasou kuni wa
horobi, subete ai arasou
mura ya ie wa tatsubeka-
razu:

26 Satan moshi Satan wo
oi idasaba, mizukara ai ara-
sou nari; saraba sono kuni
ikade tatan ya?

27 Moshi ware Beruzebu-
ru ni yorite akki wo oi
idasaba, nanjira no kodomo
wa tare ni yorite kore wo
oi idasu ya? Sore karera wa
nanjira no saibannin to
narubeshi.

28 Moshi ware Kami no
Mitama ni yorite oni wo oi
idashishi naraba, Kami no
kuni wa mohaya nanjira
ni itareri.

29 Mata tsuyoki mono wo
mazu shibarazareba, ikade
sono ie ni iri, sono kagu
wo ubau koto wo en ya?
Shibarite nochi ni sono ie
wo ubōbeshi.

30 Ware to tomo narazaru
mono wa ware ni somuki,
ware to tomo ni atsumezaru
mono wa chirasu nari.

31 Kono yue ni nanjira
ni tsugen, Hitobito no subete
okasu tokoro no tsumi to
Kami wo kegasu koto wa
yurusaren, saredo hitobito
no Seirei wo kegasu koto
wa yurusarubekarazu.

32 Kotoba wo mote hito
no Ko ni somuku mono wa
yurusarubeshi: saredo koto-
ba wo mote Seirei ni somu-
ku mono wa kono yo ni oite
mo, mata nochi no yo ni oite
mo yurusarubekarazu.

33 Aruiwa ki wo mo yo-
shi to shi, sono mi wo mo

MATAI 12.

yoshi to seyo; aruiwa ki wo mo ashishi to shi, sono mi wo mo ashishi to seyo; sore ki wa sono mi ni yorite shiraruru nari.

34 Aa mamushi no sue yo, nanjira aku ni shite ikade zen wo iu koto wo en ya? Sore kokoro ni mitsuru yori kuchi ni iwaruru mono nareba nari.

35 Yoki hito wa kokoro no yoki kura yori yoki mono wo idashi; ashiki hito wa sono ashiki kura yori ashiki mono wo idaseri.

36 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Subete hito no iu tokoro no munashiki kotoba wa sabaki no hi ni kore wo uttaezaru wo eji.

37 Sore nanji sono iu tokoro no kotoba ni yorite gi to serare, mata sono iu kotoba ni yorite tsumi ari to seraruru nari.

38 Kono toki aru gakusha to Parisai no hito kotaete iikeru wa, Shi yo, shirushi wo nashite warera ni misen koto wo nanji ni negau.

39 Kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Kan-aku naru yo wa shirushi wo motomu, saredo yogensha Yona no shirushi no hoka wa, kore ni shirushi wo ataerareji.

40 Sore Yona ga mikka

mi yo uwo no hara no naka ni arishi gotoku, hito no Ko mo mikka mi yo chi no naka ni arubeshi.

41 Ninebe no hito sabaki no hi ni tomo ni tachite, ima no yo no tsumi wo sadamen; karera wa Yona no oshie ni yorite kui aratametari: sore Yona yori ōi naru mono koko ni ari.

42 Minami no nyo-ō sabaki no hi ni tomo ni tachite, ima no yo no tsumi wo sadamen; kare wa chi no hate yori Soromon no chie wo kikan tote kitareri: sore Soromon yori ōi naru mono koko ni ari.

43 Akki hito yori idete kawakitaru tokoro wo meguri, yasuki wo motomuredomo ezu shite iikeru wa, 44 Waga ideshi ie ni kaeran: sude ni kitarishi ni kukyo ni shite, haki, kiyomari, kazareru wo mi;

45 Tsui ni yukite onore yori mo ashiki nanatsu no akki wo tazusae, tomo ni irite koko ni sumaeba, sono hito no nochi no arisama wa mae yori mo sara ni ashikarubeshi. Kono ashiki yo mo mata kaku no gotoku naran.

46 Iesu hitobito ni katari oru toki, sono haha to kyō-

MATAI 13.

dai kare ni mono iwan tote soto ni tachikereba ;

47 Aru hito Iesu ni iikēru wa, Nanji no haha to kyōdai nanji ni mono iwan to shite soto ni tateri.

48 Iesu tsugeshi mono ni kotaete iikeru wa, Waga haha wa tare zo ? Waga kyōdai wa tare zo ya ?

49 Te wo nobe, sono deshi wo sashite iikeru wa, Kore waga haha, waga kyōdai nari !

50 Sowa subete waga ten ni imasu Chichi no mune wo okonau mono wa, kore waga kyōdai, waga shimai, waga haha nareba nari.

13 SHŌ.

KONO hi Iesu ie wo ide-te umibe ni za seshi ni,

2 Ōku no hitobito kare ni atsumari kitarikereba ; Iesu wa fune ni norite za shi, subete no hitobito wa kishi ni tateri.

3 Iesu tatoe wo mote samazama no koto wo hitobito ni katarinu, Tane maku mono maki ni ideshi ga,

4 Makeru toki michi no hotori ni ochishi tane ari ; sora no tori kitarite tsuibami tsukuseri :

5 Mata tsuchi usuki ishiji

ni ochishi tane ari ; tadachi ni hae idetaredo,

6 Hi no ideshi toki yakareshikaba, ne naki ga yue ni karetari.

7 Mata ibara no naka ni ochishi tane ari : ibara sodachite kore wo fusageri.

8 Mata yoki chi ni ochishi tane ari ; mi wo musuberu koto, aruiwa hyaku bai, aruiwa roku jū bai, aruiwa san jū bai seri.

9 Mimi arite kikoyuru mono wa kikubeshi.

10 Deshitachi kitarite kare ni iikeru wa, Nani yue ni tatoe wo mote karera ni katari tamau ya ?

11 Kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira ni wa tenkoku no okugi wo shiru koto wo atae tamaedo, karera ni wa atae tamawazareba nari.

12 Sore moteru mono wa ataerarete nao amari ari ; motanu mono wa sono moteru mono wo mo toraruru nari.

13 Karera wa mite mo mizu, kikite mo kikazu, satorazaru ga yue ni ware tatoe wo mote karera ni katareri.

14 Izaya no yogen ni,
Nanjira wa kikedomo,
satorazu ;
Miredomo, mizu ;

MATAI 13.

15 Sowa kono tamī me
nite mi,

Mimi nite kiki,

Kokoro nite satori,

Aratamete ware ni iya-
saren koto wo osore,

Sono kokoro wo nibu-
ku shi,

Mimi wo ōi,

Me wo tojitari

to iishi ni kanaeri.

16 Saredo nanjira no me
wa mi, nanjira no mimi wa
kiku ga yue ni saiwai nari.

17 Ware makoto ni nan-
jira ni tsugen, ōku no yo-
gensha to tadashiki hito wa
nanjira ga miru tokoro wo
min to shitarishi ga, miru
koto wo ezu; nanjira ga
kiku tokoro wo kikan to
shitarishi ga, kiku koto wo
ezariki.

18 Yue ni nanjira tane-
maki no tatoe wo kike.

19 Tenkoku no oshie wo
kikite satorazareba, ashiki
mono kitarite sono kokoro
ni makaretaru tane wo
ubau: kore michi no hotori
ni makitaru tane nari.

20 Ishiji ni makaretaru
tane wa, kore oshie wo ki-
kite sumiyaka ni yorokobi
ukuredomo,

21 Onore ni ne nakereba
shibashi nomi; oshie no tame
ni kwannan, aruiwa semera-

ruru koto no okoru toki wa
tachimachi michi ni tsuma-
zuku mono nari.

22 Mata ibara no naka ni
makaretaru tane wa, kore
oshie wo kikedomo kono yo
no kokorozukai to takara
no madoi ni oshie wo fusa-
garete, minorazaru mono
nari.

23 Yoki chi ni makaretaru
tane wa, kore oshie wo ki-
kite satori, mi wo musubu
koto, aruiwa hyaku bai,
aruiwa roku jū bai, aruiwa
san jū bai suru mono nari.

24 Mata tatoe wo karera
ni shimeshite iikeru wa,
Tenkoku wa hito hatake
ni yoki tane wo maku ni
nitari:

25 Hitobito no inetaru uchi
ni sono ada kitari, mugi
no naka ni karasumugi wo
makite sareri.

26 Nae hae idete mino-
ritaru toki, karasumugi mo
arawaretari.

27 Aruji no shimobe kita-
rite iikeru wa, Shu yo,
hatake ni wa yoki tane
wo makazarishi ka? Ika
ni shite karasumugi aru
ya?

28 Shimobe ni iikeru wa,
Adabito kore wo naseri.
Shimobe aruji ni iikeru wa,
Shikareba warera yukite

MATAI 13.

kore wo nuki atsumuru wa yoki ka ?

29 Ina, osoraku wa nanjira karasumugi wo nuki atsumen tote mugi wo mo tomo ni nukubeshi.

30 Kari-ire made futatsu nagara sodate oke; ware kari-ire no toki, mazu karasumugi wo nuki atsumete yakan tame ni kore wo tsukane; mugi woba waga kura ni osameyo to karu mono ni iwan.

31 Mata tatoe wo karera ni shimeshi, iikeru wa, Tenkoku wa karashidane no gotoshi: hito kore wo torite hatake ni makeba,

32 Yorozu no tane yori wa chiisakeredomo, sodachite wa hoka no kusa yori ōi ni shite sora no tori kitari, sono eda ni yadoru hodo no ki to naru nari.

33 Mata tatoe wo karera ni katarikeru wa, Tenkoku wa pandane no gotoshi: onna kore wo tori, san do no ko no naka ni kakuseba, koto gotoku fukure idasu nari.

34 Iesu tatoe wo mote subete korera no koto wo hitobito ni katari tamaeri: tatoe ni arazareba katari tamawazu.

35 Kore yogensha ni yorite,

Ware tatoe wo mōkete, kuchi wo hiraki;

Yo no hajime yori kakuretaru koto wo ii idasan

to iwaretaru ni kanawasen tame nari.

36 Tsui ni Iesu hitobito wo kaeshite ie ni ireri: sono deshi kitarite iikeru wa, Hatake no karasumugi no tatoe wo warera ni toki tamae.

37 Kore ni kotaete iikeru wa, Yoki tane wo maku mono wa hito no Ko nari;

38 Hatake wa kono sekai nari; yoki tane wa kore tenkoku no kodomo nari; karasumugi wa akuma no kodomora nari;

39 Kore wo maku ada wa akuma nari; kari-ire wa yo no owari nari; karu mono wa ten no tsukaitachi nari.

40 Karasumugi no atsumete hi ni yakaruru gotoku, kono yo no owari ni oite mo kaku no gotoku narubeshi.

41 Hito no Ko sono tsukaitachi wo tsukawashite sono kuni no uchi yori subete tsumazuki to naru mono, mata aku wo nasu hito wo atsumete,

42 Kore wo ro no hi ni nage irubeshi; soko nite

MATAI 13.

kanashimi, hagami suru koto aran.

43 Kono toki tadashiki hito wa sono Chichi no kuni ni oite hi no gotoku kagayakan. Mimi arite kikoyuru mono wa kikubeshi.

44 Mata tenkoku wa hatake ni kakuretaru takara no gotoshi; hito mi idasaba kore wo kakushi, yorokobi kaeri, sono mochimono wo kotogotoku urite sono hatake wo kau nari.

45 Mata tenkoku wa yoki shinju wo motomen to suru akibito no gotoshi:

46 Hitotsu no atai takaki shinju wo mi idasaba, sono mochimono wo kotogotoku urite kore wo kau nari.

47 Mata tenkoku wa umi ni uchite, samazama no uwo wo toru ami no gotoshi:

48 Sude ni mitsureba kishi ni hiki age, suwarite sono yoki mono wo utsuwa ni ire, ashiki mono wo sutsuru nari.

49 Yo no owari ni oite mo kaku no gotoku naran: ten no tsukaitachi idete, tadashiki mono no uchi yori ashiki mono wo tori wake,

50 Kore wo ro no hi ni nage irubeshi: soko nite kanashimi, hagami suru koto aran.

51 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kono koto wo mina satorishi ya? Kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari.

52 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Sareba tenkoku ni tsuite oshieraretaru gakusha wa atarashiki mono to furuki mono to wo sono kura yori idasu ie no aruji no gotoshi.

53 Iesu kono tatoe wo ii owarite, koko wo sarinu.

54 Sono furusato ni itari, kwaidō nite oshieshi ni hitobito ayashimi iikeru wa, Kono hito no chie to fushigi naru waza wa izuko yori kitaru ya?

55 Kore takumi no ko ni arazu ya? Sono haha wa Maria, sono kyōdai wa Yakobu, Yose, Shimon, Yuda ni arazu ya?

56 Sono imōtotachi wa mina warera to tomo ni aru ni arazu ya? Shikaru ni kono hito no subete korera no koto wa izuko yori kitarishi ya?

57 Tsui ni itōte, kore wo sutsu. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Yogensha wa sono furusato, sono ie no hoka ni oite tōtomarezaru koto nashi.

58 Karera ga shinzuru koto naki ni yorite, ōku no

MATAI 14.

fushigi naru waza wo koko ni nashi tamawazariki.

14 SHŌ.

SONO koro wakemochi no kimi Herode, Iesu no uwasa wo kikite,

2 Sono shimobe ni iikeru wa, Kore Baputesuma no Yohane nari ; kare shi yori yomigaeritari : yueni fushigi naru waza wo okonau nari.

3 Saki ni Herode sono kyōdai Piripo no tsuma Herodea no koto ni yorite Yohane wo torae, shibarite hitoya ni iretari.

4 Kowa Yohane Herode ni, Kono onna wo metoru wa yoroshikarazu to iishi ni yoru.

5 Kare Yohane wo korosan to omoedo, tami kore wo yogensha to suru ni yori, karera wo osoretarishi ga ;

6 Herode tanjō no hi wo iwaeru toki, Herodea no musume sono zashō nite mai wo nashi, Herode wo yorokobasekereba ;

7 Ika naru mono nite mo motomeni makasete ataen to, Herode kore ni chikaitari.

8 Musume sono haha no susume arishi ni yori, Baputesuma no Yohane no kubi wo bon ni nosete, koko ni tamaware to iu.

9 Ō ureekeredomo, sude ni chikaitaru to seki ni tsuranareru mono no tame ni, atōru koto wo meiji ;

10 Sunawachi hito wo tsukawashi, hitoya ni oite Yohane no kubi wo kirase.

11 Sono kubi wo bon ni nosete, musume ni atae-kereba ; musume wa kore wo sono haha ni sasagetari,

12 Yohane no deshitachi kitarite shikabane wo tori, kore wo hōmuri, yukite Iesu ni tsugu.

13 Iesu kore wo kikite hito wo sake, fune ni norite soko wo sari, sabishiki tokoro ni yuki tamaishi ga ; hitobito kikite kachi nite kare ni shitagaeri.

14 Iesu idete ōku no hito wo mite kore wo awaremi, sono yameru mono wo iya-seri.

15 Hi kururu toki sono deshi kitarite iikeru wa, Koko wa sabishiki tokoro ni shite, toki mohaya ososhi, muramura ni yukite mizukara shoku wo motomesasen tame ni hitobito wo sarashimeyo.

16 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Hitobito yukazu to mo yoshi : nanjira kore ni shoku wo ataeyo.

17 Kotaekeru wa, Warera

MATAI 14.

koko ni tada itsutsu no pan to futatsu no uwo aru nomi.

18 Iesu iikeru wa, Sore wo koko ni mochi kitare.

19 Tsui ni hitobito ni mejite kusa no ue ni suwarashime, itsutsu no pan to futatsu no uwo wo tori, ten wo aogite sha shi, pan wo warite deshi ni atau: deshi kore wo hitobito ni ataenu.

20 Mina kuraite aki; sono amaritaru kuzu wo hiroishi ni, jū ni no kago ni michitari.

21 Kuraishi mono wa onna to kodomo no hoka ōyoso go sen nin nariki.

22 Yagate Iesu hitobito wo kaesan to shite sono deshi wo shiite fune ni nose, mukō no kishi ye saki ni watarashimu.

23 Kakute hitobito wo kaeshikereba, inori sen tote hisoka ni yama ni nobori, hi kurete hitori soko ni imaseri.

24 Fune wa wadanaka ni arite gyakufū no tame ni nami ni tadayowasaru.

25 Yo no yo ji goro Iesu umi no ue wo ayumite kore ni itarishi ni,

26 Deshi sono umi no ue wo ayumeru wo mite odoroki, Ko wa henge no mono naran to iite osore sakebitari.

27 Iesu yagate karera ni iikeru wa, Kokoro yasukare, ware nari, osoruru nakare.

28 Petero kotaete iikeru wa, Shu yo, moshi nanji naraba ware ni meiji, mizu wo fumite nanji no moto ni itarashimeyo.

29 Kitare to ii tamai kereba; Petero fune yori orite Iesu no moto ni itaran tote nami no ue wo ayumitaredo;

30 Kaze no hageshiki wo mite osore, shizumi kakarikereba, Shu yo, ware wo tasuke tamae to iu.

31 Iesu yagate te wo nobe kore wo toraete iikeru wa, Shinkō usuki mono yo, nanzo utagau ya?

32 Tomo ni fune ni norikereba, kaze shizumarinu.

33 Fune ni orishi mono chikayorite kare wo hai shi, iikeru wa, Makoto ni nanji wa Kami no Ko nari.

34 Tsui ni watarite Gensare no chi ni itarishikaba,

35 Sono tokoro no hitobito Iesu wo shirite, amaneku shihō ni hito wo tsukawashi, subete yamai no mono wo tazusae kitarashimu.

36 Tada sono koromo no suso ni sawaran koto wo Iesu ni negaeri; sawarishi

MATAI 15.

mono wa sunawachi mina
iyasaretari.

15 SHŌ.

TOKI ni Ierusaremu no
gakusha to Parisai no
hito Iesu ni kitarite iikeru
wa,

2 Nanji no deshi inishie
no hito no tsutae wo okasu
wa nani yue zo? Sowa sho-
ku suru toki ni sono te wo
arawazareba nari.

3 Kotaete, karera ni iikeru
wa, Nanjira wa mata nanji-
ra no tsutae ni yorite Kami
no imashime wo okasu wa
nani yue zo?

4 Sore Kami imashimete,
Nanji no chichi haha wo
uyamae, mata chichi haha
wo nonoshiru mono wa
korosarubeshi to notamaeri.

5 Shikaru ni nanjira wa
iite, Subete hito chichi haha
ni mukai, Nanji wo yashi-
nōbeki mono wa sonaemono
nari to iwaba;

6 Sono chichi haha wo
uyamawazu to mo yoshi to
su. Kakute nanjira tsutae
ni yori, Kami no imashime
wo munashiku seri.

7 Gizensha yo, Izaya wa
yoku nanjira ni tsuite yogen
shi,

8 Kono tami wa kuchi ni-
te ware ni chikazuki,

Kuchibiru nite ware wo
uyamaedomo;

Sono kokoro wa ware ni
tōzakari.

9 Hito no imashime wo
oshie to nashite,
Itazura ni ware wo haisu
to ieri.

10 Iesu hitobito wo yobite
karera ni iikeru wa, Kiki-
te, satore:

11 Kuchi ni iruru mono
wa hito wo kegasazu; kuchi
yori izuru mono wa, kore
hito wo kegasu nari.

12 Deshi kitarite Iesu ni
iikeru wa, Parisai no hito
kono kotoba wo kikite itoi
sutsuru wo nanji shiru ka?

13 Kotaete iikeru wa,
Waga ten no Chichi no
uezaru mono wa mina nuka-
rubeshi:

14 Karera wo sute oke,
meshii no tebiki suru me-
shii nari. Moshi meshii no
mono meshii no tebiki seba,
futari to mo mizo ni otsu-
beshi.

15 Petero Iesu ni kotaete
iikeru wa, Kono tatoe wo
warera ni toki tamae.

16 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji-
ra mo imada satorazaru ka?

17 Subete kuchi ni iru
mono wa hara wo tōrite
kawaya ni otsuru wo imada
shirazaru ka?

MATAI 15.

18 Kuchi yori izuru mono wa kokoro yori izu; kore hito wo kegasu mono nari.

19 Sowa kokoro yori izuru tokoro no akunen,^a kyōsatsu,^b kan-in, kōgō, tōsetsu,^c bōshō,^d hōtoku:^e

20 Korera wa hito wo kegasu mono nari: saredomo te wo arawazu shite kurau wa hito wo kegasazu.

21 Iesu koko wo sarite, Tsuro to Shidon no chi ni yukikeru ni;

22 Sono chi ni sumeru Kanan no onna idete yobawari iikeru wa, Shu yo, Dabide no ko yo, ware wo awaremi tamae, waga musume oni ni tsukarete itaku kurushimeri.

23 Iesu hito koto mo kare ni kotaezarishikaba, sono deshi kitari, kōte iikeru wa, Warera no ato yori yobawaru ga yue ni, kare wo sarase tamae.

24 Kotaete iikeru wa, Isuraeru no ie no mayoeru hitsuji no hoka ni ware wa tsukawasarezu.

25 Onna kitari, hai shite iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware wo tasuke tamae.

26 Kotaekeru wa, Kodo-

mo no pan wo torite inu ni nage atōru wa yoroshikarazu.

27 Onna iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; saredomo inu mo sono shujin no zen yori otsuru kuzu wo kurau nari.

28 Tsui ni Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanji no shinkō wa ōi nari; negai no gotoku nanji ni narubeshi. Kono toki yori sono musume ietari.

29 Iesu koko wo sari, Gariraya no umibe ni yuki, yama ni noborite za seri.

30 Ōku no hitobito ashinae, meshii, ōshi, katawa, oyobi samazama no yamai aru mono wo tomonai kitari, Iesu no ashimoto ni okikereba; sunawachi kore wo iyashinu.

31 Koko ni oite ōshi wa mono ii, katawa wa ie, ashinae wa ayumi, meshii wa mietaru wo hitobito mite ayashimi, Isuraeru no Kami wo agametari.

32 Iesu sono deshi wo yobite iikeru wa, Ware kono hitobito wo awaremu: karera ware to tomo ni oru koto mikka ni shite kurau mono nashi; uesasete sara-

^a Ashiki omoi. ^b Hito-goroshi. ^c Nusumi.

^d Itsuwari no shokō. ^e Soshiri.

shimuru koto wo konomazu,
osoraku wa michi nite
nayaman.

33 Sono deshi kare ni
iikeru wa, No nite kono ōku
no hito ni aka suru hodo
no pan wo izuko yori en ya?

34 Iesu karera ni iikeru
wa, Pan ikutsu aru ya?
Kotaekeru wa, Nanatsu to
sukoshi no uwo ari.

35 Iesu hitobito ni mejite,
chi ni suwarashime;

36 Nanatsu no pan to uwo
wo torite sha shi, kore wo
warite sono deshi ni atae-
shikaba; deshi kore wo
hitobito ni atau.

37 Kurōte mina akitari:
amari no kuzu wo hiroishi
ni nanatsu no kago ni
miteri.

38 Kore wo kuraeru mono,
onna to kodomo no hoka ni
shi sen nin ariki.

39 Iesu hitobito wo sara-
shime, fune ni norite Magu-
dara no sakai ni itareri.

16 SHŌ.

PARISAI to Sadokai no
hito kitarite Iesu wo
kokoromin tote, Ten no shi-
rushi wo warera ni miseyo
to iikereba;

2 Karera ni kotaekeru wa,
Nanjira yūbe ni wa yūyake
ni yorite, Hare naran to ii:

3 Ashita ni wa asayake
mata kumori ni yorite,
Kyō wa ame naran to iu.
Gizensha yo, sora no ke-
shiki wo wakatsu koto wo
shirite, toki no shirushi wo
wakachi atawazaru ka?

4 Kan-aku naru yo wa
shirushi wo motomuru to
mo, yogensha Yona no shi-
rushi no hoka shirushi wo
ataerareji. Tsui ni karera
wo hanarete, sarinu.

5 Sono deshi mukō no ki-
shi ni itarishi ni, pan wo
tazusōru koto wo wasure-
tari.

6 Iesu karera ni iikeru
wa, Kokoro shite, Parisai
to Sadokai no hito no pan-
dane wo tsutsushimeyo.

7 Deshi tagai ni ronjite
iikeru wa, Kore pan wo
tazusaezarishi yue naran.

8 Iesu kore wo shirite ii-
keru wa, Shinkō usuki
mono yo, nanzo tagai ni
pan wo tazusaezarishi koto
wo ronzuru ya?

9 Imada satorazaru ka?
Go sen nin ni itsutsu no pan
wo ataeshi toki, iku kago
hiroishi ya?

10 Mata shi sen nin ni
nanatsu no pan wo ataeshi
toki, iku kago hiroishi ya?
Nanjira kore wo oboezaru
ka?

11 Parisai to Sadokai no hito no pandane wo tsutsushime to wa, pan ni tsukite ieru ni arazaru wo nanzo satorazaru?

12 Koko ni oite deshi sono pandane ni wa arade, Parisai to Sadokai no hito no oshie wo tsutsushime to ieru naru wo satoreri.

13 Iesu Kaizaria Piripi no kata ni itarishi toki, sono deshi ni tôte iikeru wa, Hitobito wa hito no Ko wo tare to iu ya?

14 Karera iikeru wa, Aru hito wa Baputesuma no Yohane; aru hito wa Eriya: aru hito wa Ieremia, mata yogensha no hitori nari to ieri.

15 Karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa Ware wo iite tare to suru ka?

16 Shimon Petero kotakeru wa, Nanji wa Kirisuto, ikeru Kami no Ko nari.

17 Iesu kotaete kare ni iikeru wa, Yona no ko Shimon, nanji wa saiwai nari; sowa ketsuniku nanji ni shimeseru ni arazu, ten ni imasu waga Chichi nari.

18 Ware mata nanji ni tsugen, Nanji wa Petero nari, waga kyōkwai wo kono iwa no ue ni tatsubeshi; Yomi no mon wa kore ni katsubekarazu.

19 Mata ware tenkoku no kagi wo nanji ni ataen; nanji ga chi ni oite tsunagu koto wa ten ni oite mo tsunagi, nanji ga chi ni oite toku koto wa ten ni oite mo tokubeshi.

20 Tsui ni sono deshi wo inashimekeru wa, Ware wo Kirisuto to hito ni tsuguru koto nakare.

21 Kono toki yori Iesu sono deshi ni onore no Ierusaremu ni yukite toshi-yori, saishi no osa, gakushatachi yori ōku no kurushimi wo uke, katsu korosare, mikka me ni yomigaeru nado nasubeki koto wo shimeshi hajimu.

22 Petero Iesu wo hiki tomete, Shu yo, yokarazu: kono koto nanji ni kitarumaji to iikereba;

23 Iesu furi kaerite Petero ni ii tamaikeru wa, Satan yo, waga ushiro ni shirizoke: nanji wa ware ni tsumazuku mono nari: sore nanji wa Kami no koto wo omowazu, hito no koto wo omoeri.

24 Kono toki Iesu sono deshi ni iikeru wa, Moshi ware ni shitagawan to omou mono wa, onore wo sute, sono jūjika wo oite ware ni shitagae.

MATAI 17.

25 Sowa inochi wo mattō sen to suru mono wa kore wo ushinai, waga tame ni sono inochi wo ushinau mono wa kore wo ubekereba nari.

26 Moshi hito sekaijū wo uru to mo sono inochi wo ushinawaba, nan no eki aranya? Mata hito nani wo mote sono inochi ni kaen ya?

27 Sore hito no Ko wa Chichi no eikwō wo mote sono tsukaitachi to tomo ni kitaran: sono toki ono-ono no okonai ni yorite mukuyubeshi.

28 Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Hito no Ko sono kuni wo mote kitaru wo miru made wa, koko ni tatsu mono no uchi ni shinazaru mono arubeshi.

17 SHŌ.

MUIKA no nochi Iesu Petero, Yakobu, sono kyōdai Yohane wo tomonai, hito wo sakete takaki yama ni nobori tamaishi ga;

2 Karera no mae nite sono sugata kawari, sono kao hi no gotoku kagayaki, sono koromo wa shiroku hikareru.

3 Mōse to Eriya arawarete, Iesu to tomo ni katarinu.

4 Petero kotaete Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera

koko ni oru wa yoshi: moshi mi kokoro ni kanawaba, warera ni mitsu no iori wo tsukurase tamae; hitotsu wa Shu no tame, hitotsu wa Mōse no tame, hitotsu wa Eriya no tame ni sen.

5 Kaku ieru toki, kagayakeru kumo karera wo ōu: koe kumo yori idete iikeru wa, Kowa waga kokoro ni kanau, waga Aishi nari, nanjira kore ni kikubeshi.

6 Deshi kore wo kikite ōi ni osore, taore fushitari.

7 Iesu kitarite karera ni te wo tsuke, Okiyo, osoruru nakare to iikereba;

8 Sono me wo ageshi ni; tada Iesu no hoka hitori wo mo mizariki.

9 Yama wo kudaru toki ni Iesu karera ni meijite, Hito no Ko no shi yori yomigaeru made wa, nanjira no mishi koto wo hito ni tsugubekarazu to ieri.

10 Sono deshi tōte iikeru wa, Saraba Eriya wa saki ni kitarubeshi to gakusha no ieru wa nani zo ya?

11 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Ge ni Eriya wa kitarite, banji wo aratamubeshi.

12 Saredo ware nanjira ni tsugen, Eriya wa sude ni kitarishi ni, hito kore

wo shirazu, tada kokoro no mama ni kare wo ashiraeri: kaku no gotoku hito no Ko mo mata karera yori kurushimi wo ukubeshi.

13 Koko ni oite deshi Baputesuma no Yohane wo sashite ii tamaeru wo satoreri.

14 Karera ōku no hito no oru tokoro ni kitarishi ni, aru hito Iesu no moto ni kitari hizamazuki,

15 Iikeru wa, Shu yo, waga ko wo awaremi tamae: tenkan ni shibashiba hi ni taore, mizu ni taore, hanahada kurushimeri.

16 Kore wo nanji no deshi ni tsure yukitaredo, iyasu koto wo ezariki.

17 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Aa shin naki magariyo naru kana, ware itsu made nanjira to tomo ni oran ya? Ware itsu made nanjira wo shinoban ya? Kare wo waga moto ni tsure kitare.

18 Tsui ni Iesu oni wo imashime tamaeba, oni idete sono ko kono toki yori ietari.

19 Sono toki deshi hisoka ni Iesu ni kitari, iikeru wa, Warera kore wo oi idasu koto atawazarishi wa nani yue zo?

20 Iesu karera ni iikeru

wa, Nanjira shin naki ga yue nari: ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Moshi karashidane no gotoki shin araba, kono yama ni, Koko yori kashiko ni utsure to iu to mo, kanarazu utsuran; mata nanjira ni atawazaru koto nakarubeshi:

21 Saredo kono tagui wa inori to danjiki ni arazareba, izuru koto nashi.

22 Gariraya wo megureru toki, Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Hito no ko hito no te ni watasare,

23 Katsu korosarete, mikka me ni yomigaerubeshi. Deshi kore wo kikite, hanahada kanashimeri.

24 Karera Kapenaumu ni kitareru toki, osamekin wo atsumuru monodomo Petero ni kitarite iikeru wa, Nanjira no Shi wa osamekin wo idasazaru ka?

25 Shikarazu to iite, Petero ie ni irishi toki; Iesu mazu kare ni iikeru wa, Shimon nanji wa ika ni omou ya? Sekai no ōtachi wa. zei oyobi mitsugi wo tare yori toru ka? Onore no ko yori ka? Hoka no mono yori ka?

26 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Hoka no hito yori toru nari. Iesu kare ni iikeru

MATAI 18.

wa, Saraba ko wa kakawaru koto nashi:

27 Saredo karera wo tsumazukasezaru tame ni, nanji umi ni yukite tsuri wo tareyo; hajime ni tsuru uwo wo torite, sono kuchi wo hirakaba, kin hitotsu wo ubeshi; sore wo torite, ware to nanji no tame ni karera ni osameyo.

18 SHŌ.

SONO toki deshi Iesu ni kitarite iikeru wa, Tenkoku ni oite ōi naru mono wa tare zo ya?

2 Iesu osanago wo yobi, karera no naka ni tatete,

3 Iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Moshi aratamarite, osanago no gotoku narazuba, tenkoku ni iru koto wo eji.

4 Sareba ōyoso kono osanago no gotoku mizukara herikudaru mono wa, kore tenkoku ni oite ōi naru mono nari.

5 Mata waga na no tame ni kaku no gotoki hitori no osanago wo ukuru mono wa ware wo ukuru nari.

6 Saredo ware wo shinzuru kono chiisaki mono no hitori wo tsumazukasuru mono wa, hiki-usu wo sono kubi ni kakerarete umi no fuka-

mi ni shizumeraren kata nao eki narubeshi.

7 Kono yo wa wazawai naru kana! Sowa tsumazukasuru koto wo sureba nari: tsumazuku koto wa kanarazu kitaran; saredo tsumazuki wo kitarasu mono wa wazawai naru kana!

8 Moshi nanji no te, nanji no ashi onore wo tsumazukasaba, kirite kore wo suteyo; ryōte, ryōashi arite tsukizaru hi ni nage ireraren yori wa, ashinae mata wa katawa nite inochi ni iru wa yoki nari.

9 Moshi nanji no me onore wo tsumazukasaba, nuki idashite kore wo suteyo, ryōme arite jigoku no hi ni nage ireraren yori wa katame nite inochi ni iru wa yoki nari.

10 Nanjira kono chiisaki mono no hitori wo mo tsutsushimite anadoru nakare: ware nanjira ni tsugen, Karera ga ten no tsukai wa ten ni arite, ten ni imasu waga Chichi no kao wo tsune ni mireba nari.

11 Sore hito no Ko wa horobitaru mono wo sukuwan tame ni kitareri.

12 Nanjira ika ni omou ya? Hito moshi hyappiki no hitsuji aran ni, sono

ippiki mayowaba, ku jū ku wo yama ni oki, yukite, mayoishi hitotsu wo tazun-zaru ka?

13 Moshi tazunete kore ni awaba, ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Mayo-wazaru ku jū ku no mono yori mo, nao sono hitotsu wo yorokoban.

14 Kaku no gotoku kono chiisaki mono no hitori no horoburu wa ten ni imasu nanjira ga Chichi no mi kokoro ni arazu.

15 Moshi kyōdai nanji ni tsumi wo okasaba, sono hitori aru toki ni yukite isameyo; moshi nanji no kōtoba wo kikaba, sono kyōdai wo ubeshi.

16 Moshi kikazuba, ryō san nin no kuchi ni yorite akashi wo nashi, subete no kotoba wo sadamen ga tame ni hitori futari wo tomonai yuke.

17 Moshi karera ni mo kikazuba, kyōkwai ni tsugeyo: moshi kyōkwai ni kikazuba, kore wo ihōjin, katsu mitsugitori no gotoki mono to subeshi.

18 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Ōyoso nanjira ga chi ni oite tsunagu koto wa ten ni oite mo tsunagi; nanjira ga chi ni oite toku

koto wa ten ni oite mo tokubeshi.

19 Ware mata nanjira ni tsugen, Moshi nanjira no uchi futari no mono chi ni oite kokoro wo awase; nani-goto nite mo motomeba, ten ni imasu waga Chichi wa, karera no tame ni kore wo nashi tamōbeshi.

20 Sowa waga na no tame ni, ni san nin no atsumaruru tokoro ni wa, ware mo sono uchi ni areba nari.

21 Sono toki Petero Iesu ni kitarite iikeru wa, Shu yo, iku tabi made waga kyōdai no ware ni tsumi wo okasu wo yurusubeki ka? Nana tabi made ka?

22 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji ni nana tabi to wa iwaji; nana tabi wo shichi jū bai seyo.

23 Kono yue ni tenkoku wa ō sono kerai to kwaitai wo shiraben to suru ga gotoshi.

24 Shirabe hajimeshi toki, sen man kin no hikioi shitaru mono wo ō ni hiki kitarishi ni;

25 Tsugunoi kata nakari-kereba kore ni meijite sono mi, sono tsuma ko to, arayuru mochimono wo mina urite tsugunae to ieri.

26 Sono kerai hirefushite

MATAI 19.

hai shi, iikeru wa, Kou, ware wo yuruku shi tamawaba, mina tsugunōbeshi.

27 Koko ni oite sono kerai no shu awaremite kore wo toki, sono hikioi wo yurushitari.

28 Sono kerai idete onore yori gin ippyaku no hikioi shitaru tomo ni aikereba; kore wo torae, nondo wo tori, Hikioi wo kaese to iu.

29 Sono tomo ashimoto ni hirefushite negai iikeru wa, Ware wo yuruku shi tamawaba; mina tsugunōbeshi.

30 Shikaru ni kore wo ukegawazu shite yuki, sono hikioi wo tsugunou made kare wo hitoya ni irenu.

31 Hoka no tomo sono naseru koto wo mite hanahada kanashimi, yukite kono koto wo mina sono shu ni tsugeshikaba, ●

32 Shu kare wo yobite iikeru wa, Ashiki kerai yo, nanji ware ni negaishi ni yorite, ware sono hikioi wo kotogotoku yurushitari.

33 Waga nanji wo awaremishi gotoku nanji mo mata tomo wo awaremubeki ni arazaru ya?

34 Sono shu ikarite, hikioi wo mina tsugunou made kare wo hitoyazukasa ni wataseri.

35 Moshi ono-ono sono kokoro yori kyōdai wo yurusazuba, waga ten no Chichi mo mata nanjira ni kaku no gotoku nashi tamōbeshi.

19 SHŌ.

IESU korera no koto wo ii owarishi toki, Gariraya wo sarite Yorudan no mukō Yudaya no sakai ni itarikeru ni,

2 Ōku no hitobito shita-gaishikaba, kono tokoro nite karera wo iyashi tamaeri.

3 Parisai no hito kitarite Iesu wo kokoromi iikeru wa, Hito nani no yue ni kakawarazu sono tsuma wo idasu wa yoki ka?

4 Kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Hajime ni hito wo tsukuri tamaishi mono wa, kore wo nannyo ni tsukureri:

5 Kono yue ni hito chichi haha wo hanarete sono tsuma ni ai, futari no mono ittai to naru nari to ieru wo imada yomazaru ka?

6 Sareba haya futatsu ni wa arazu, ittai nari. Kami no awase tamaeru mono wa hito kore wo hanasubekarazu.

7 Iesu ni iikeru wa, Sareba rienjō wo ataete, tsuma wo

MATAI 19.

idase to Mōse ga meizeshi wa nani zo ya?

8 Karera ni iikeru wa, Mōse wa nanjira no kokoro no tsurenaki ni yorite tsuma wo idasu koto wo yurushitaru nari: saredo hajime wa kaku arazariki.

9 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Moshi kan-in no yue narade, sono tsuma wo idashi, hoka no onna wo metoru mono wa kan-in wo okonau nari; mata idasaretaru onna wo metoru mono mo kan-in wo okonau nari.

10 Deshitachi Iesu ni iikeru wa, Moshi hito tsuma ni oite kaku no gotokuba, metorazaru nishikazu.

11 Karera ni iikeru wa, Kono kotoba wa hito mina uke iruru koto atawazu, tada sazukeraretaru mono nomi kore wo nashi ubeshi.

12 Sore haha no hara yori umaretsukitaru jijin ari; mata hito ni seraretaru jijin ari; mata tenkoku no tame ni mizukara nareru jijin ari; kore wo uke iruru koto wo uru mono wa uke irubeshi.

13 Sono toki hitobito Iesu no te wo tsukete inoran koto wo negai, osanago wo kare ni tsure kitarikereba, deshi kore wo todometari.

14 Iesu iikeru wa, Osanago wo yuruse, ware ni kitaru koto wo imashimuru nakare; tenkoku ni oru mono wa, kaku no gotoki mono nari:

15 Sunawachi karera ni te wo tsukete, koko wo sarinu.

16 Aru hito kitarite kare ni iikeru wa, Yoki shi yo, ware kagiri naki inochi wo en ga tame ni wa, nani no yoki koto wo nasubeki ka?

17 Kare ni iikeru wa, Nani yue ware wo yoki to iu ya? Hitori no hoka ni yoki mono wa nashi: sunawachi Kami nari. Moshi inochi ni iran to omowaba, imashime wo mamorubeshi.

18 Kare kotaekeru wa, Nani ka? Iesu iikeru wa, Korosu nakare, kan-in suru nakare, nusumu nakare, itsuvari no akashi wo tatsuuru nakare,

19 Nanji no chichi to haha wo uyamae, mata onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo ai subeshi.

20 Wakaki mono kare ni iikeru wa, Kore mina ware itokenaki yori mamoreru mono nari, nani no kakataru tokoro ware ni aru ya?

21 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Mattakaran koto wo omowaba; yukite nanji ga mochimono wo urite mazushiki

MATAI 20.

mononi hodokose ; sa sureba ten ni oite takara aran, shikashite kitari, ware ni shitagae.

22 Wakaki mono kono kotoba wo kikite uree sari-nu : kare no sangyō ōi narikereba nari.

23 Iesu sono deshi ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Tomeru mono wa tenkoku ni iru koto katashi.

24 Mata nanjira ni tsugen, Tomeru mono no Kami no kuni ni iru yori wa, rakuda no hari no ana wo tōru wa kaette yasushi.

25 Deshi kore wo kikite itaku odoroki, iikeru wa, Saraba tare ka sukui wo ukubeki ya ?

26 Iesu karera wo mite iikeru wa, Kore hito ni wa atawazaru tokoro nari ; sare-do Kami ni wa atawazaru tokoro nashi.

27 Kono toki Petero kotae-te Iesu ni iikeru wa, Ware-ra issai wo sutete, nanji ni shitagaeri ; sareba nani wo ubeki ka ?

28 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Ware ni shita-gaeru nanjira wa yo arata-mari, hito no Ko eikwō no kurai ni za suru toki, nanji-ra mo jū ni no kurai ni za

shite, Isuraeru no jū ni no wakare wo sabakubeshi.

29 Subete waga na no tame ni ie, aruiwa kyōdai, aruiwa shimai ; aruiwa chichi, aruiwa haha, aruiwa tsuma, aruiwa ko, aruiwa tahata wo sutsuru mono wa hyaku bai wo uke, katsu kagiri naki inochi wo tsugan.

30 Ōku no saki naru mono wa ato ni nari, ato naru mono wa saki ni narubeshi.

20 SHŌ.

SORE tenkoku wa asā hayaku idete, budōbatake ni hataraku mono wo yatou aruji no gotoshi.

2 Hataraku mono ni wa ichi nichi ni, gin ichi mai wo ataen to yakusoku wo nashi ; karera wo budōbatake ni tsukawaseri.

3 Mata ku ji goro idete, chimata ni munashiku tateru mono wo mite,

4 Nanjira mo budōbatake ni yuke, sōtō no atai wo ataen to karera ni iikereba, sunawachi yukeri.

5 Mata jū ni ji to san ji goro idete mae no gotoku naseri.

6 Go ji goro idete mata hoka no tateru mono ni aite iikeru wa, Nani yue hine-

MATAI 20.

mosu koko ni munashiku tatsu ya?

7 Kore ni kotaete iikeru wa, Warera wo yatou mono naki ni yorite nari. Kare-ra ni iikeru wa, Nanjira mo budōbatake ni yuke, sōtō no atai wo ubeshi.

8 Hi kururu toki, budōbatake no aruji sono iezukasa ni iikeru wa, Hatarakitaru monodomo wo yobite, nochi ni yatoeru mono wo hajime to shi, saki no mono ni made atai wo haraeyo.

9 Go ji goro ni yatoware-shi monodomo kitarite, gin ichi mai zutsu wo uketari.

10 Saki no monodomo kitarite, warera wa ōku ukuru naran to omoishi ni, mata gin ichi mai zutsu wo uku.

11 Kore wo ukete, aruji wo urami tsubuyakikeru wa,

12 Kono nochi no mono no hatarakitaru wa ichi ji bakari naru ni, hinemosu kurushimi wo oi, atsusa ni aeru warera to hitoshiku kore wo naseri.

13 Aruji sono hitori ni kotaete iikeru wa, Tomo yo, ware nanji ni fugi wo sezu; nanji to gin ichi mai no yakusoku wo nashitaru ni arazu ya?

14 Nanji no mono wo to-rite yuke, ware mata kono

nochi no mono ni mo nanji no gotoku atōbeshi.

15 Waga mono wo mote waga omou gotoku nasu wa yokarazu ya? Waga yoki ni yorite nanji no me ashiki ka?

16 Kaku no gotoku ato no mono wa saki ni, saki no mono wa ato ni naru-beshi: sore yobaruru mono wa ōshi to iedomo, erabaruru mono wa sukunashi.

17 Iesu Ierusalemu ni noboru toki, michi nite hito wo hanare, jū ni deshi wo tomonaite, karera ni iikeru wa,

18 Warera Ierusalemu ni nobori, hito no Ko wa saishi no osa to gakushatachi ni watasaren: karera kore wo shizai ni sadame,

19 Mata naburi, muchi-uchi, jūjika ni tsuken tame ni ihōjin ni watasubeshi; mata mikka me ni yomigaerubeshi.

20 Sono toki Zebedai no kotachi no haha sono ko to tomo ni Iesu ni kitari, hai shite kare ni motomuru koto arikereba;

21 Kore ni iikeru wa, Nani wo negau ka? Iesu ni iikeru wa, Kono futari no waga ko wo nanji no kuni ni oite, hitori wa nanji no migi, hitori wa nanji no

MATAI 21.

hidari ni suwaru koto wo meizeyo.

22 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira wa negau tokoro wo shirazu; nanjira wa waga noman to suru sakazuki wo nomi, mata waga uken to suru baputesuma wo uke uru ya? Karera iikeru wa, Yoku subeshi.

23 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni nanjira wa waga sakazuki wo nomi, mata waga ukuru baputesuma wo ukubeshi; saredo waga migi hidari ni suwaru koto wa waga atōbeki ni arazu, tada waga Chichi ni sonaeraretaru mono wa atae-rarubeshi.

24 Jū nin no deshi kore wo kikite, futari no kyōdai wo ikidōreri.

25 Iesu karera wo yobite iikeru wa, Ihō no ryōshu wa sono tami wo tsukasa-dori, ōi naru monodomo wa karera no ue ni ken wo toru; kore nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari.

26 Saredo nanjira no uchi nite wa shika subekarazu; nanjira no uchi ōi naran to omou mono wa nanjira ni tsukawaruru mono to narubeshi.

27 Mata nanjira no uchi kashira taran to omou mono

wa nanjira no shimobe to narubeshi.

28 Kaku no gotoku hito no Ko no kitaru mo, hito wo tsukau tame ni wa arazu; kaette hito ni tsukaware, mata ōku no hito ni kawarite inochi wo atae, sono aganai to naran tame nari.

29 Karera Ieriko wo ideshi toki, ōku no hitobito Iesu ni shitagaeri.

30 Futari no meshii michi no katawara ni suwari orishi ga, Iesu no suguru to kikite, sakebi iikeru wa, Dabide no Ko, Shu yō, warera wo awaremi tamae.

31 Hitobito kore ni shizumare to imashimuredomo, iyoioyo sakebi iikeru wa, Dabide no Ko, Shu yo, warera wo awaremi tamae.

32 Iesu tachi tomarite kore wo yobi, iikeru wa, Nanjira ware ni nani wo seraren to negau ya?

33 Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera me no hirakan koto wo negau.

34 Iesu awaremite sono me ni te wo tsukekereba, tadachi ni miru koto wo e, Iesu ni shitagaeri.

21 SHŌ

KARERA Kanran Zan
no Betepage ni itari,

MATAI 21.

Ierusaremu ni chikazukeru toki, Iesu futari no deshi wo tsukawasan to shite,

2 Karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira mukō no mura ni yuke, yagate tsunagitaru roba no sono ko to tomo ni aru ni awan; sore wo tokite, ware ni hiki kitare.

3 Moshi nanjira ni nani to ka iu mono araba, Shu no yō nari to ie; saraba tadachi ni kore wo tsukawasubeshi.

4 Yogensha no kotoba ni, Miyo, nanji no ō wa nyūwa ni shite, Roba, sunawachi roba no ko ni nori, Nanji ni kitaru to Shion no musume ni tsugeyo,

to,

5 Ieru ni kanawasen tame ni kaku naseru nari.

6 Deshi yukite, Iesu no meizeshi gotoku nashi;

7 Roba to sono ko wo hiki kitari, onore no koromo wo sono ue ni okikereba, Iesu kore ni noreri.

8 Hitobito ōku wa sono koromo wo michi ni shiki, aruiwa ki no eda wo kirite michi ni shikinu.

9 Katsu mae ni yuki, ato ni shitagau hitobito yobi iikeru wa, Dabide no ko

Hozana yo; Shu no na ni yorite kitaru mono wa saiwai nari; ito takaki tokoro ni Hozana yo.

10 Iesu Ierusaremu ni itareru toki, miyako kozorite sawadachi, iikeru wa, Kore tare zo ya?

11 Hitobito iikeru wa, Ko wa Gariraya no Nazare yori idetaru yogensha Iesu nari.

12 Iesu Kami no miya ni irite, sono uchi naru subete no urikai suru mono wo oi idashi, ryōgae suru mono no dai, hato wo uru mono no koshikake wo taoshi;

13 Karera ni iikeru wa, Waga ie wa inori no ie to tonaerarubeshi to shirusaru; shikaru ni nanjira kore wo nusubito no su to naseri.

14 Meshii, ashinae no hitobito miya ni irite, Iesu ni kitarikereba, kore wo iya-shinu.

15 Saishi no osa to gaku-shatachi sono nashi tamaeru fushigi naru waza wo mi, mata kodomora no miya nite yobawari, Dabide no ko Hozana yo, to iu wo kikite, ikari wo fukumi,

16 Iesu ni iikeru wa, Karera ga iu koto wo kiku ya? Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Shikari, osanago, chino-

MATAI 21.

migo no kuchi ni sambi wo sonaetari to shirusareshi wo imada yomazaru ka?

17 Tsui ni karera wo hanare, miyako wo idete, Betania ni yuki, soko ni yadoreri.

18 Akuru asa miyako ye kaeru toki, uekereba;

19 Michi no hotori ni aru hitotsu no ichijiku no ki wo mite, sono tokoro ni kitari-shi ni, ha no hoka ni nani mo miezarishikaba, Ima yori nochi itsu made mo mi wo musubu koto wo ezare to kore ni ii tamaikereba, ichijiku tachidokoro ni karenu.

20 Deshi kore wo mite ayashimi, iikeru wa, Ichijiku no karuru koto ikani hayaki ya?

21 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Moshi shinkō arite utagawazuba; kono ichijiku ni okeru ga gotoki nomi narazu, kono yama ni meiji, Koko yori utsusarete umi ni ireyo to iu to mo, mata naran.

22 Katsu nanjira shinjite inoraba, negau tokoro koto-gotoku ubeshi.

23 Iesu miya ni irite oshietaru toki, saishi no osa oyobi tami no toshiyoritachi

kitari iikeru wa, Nani no ken-i wo mote kono koto wo nasu ya? Taga kono ken-i wo nanji ni ataeshi ya?

24 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Ware mo hito koto nanjira ni towan, ware ni sono koto wo tsugenaba, ware mo nani no ken-i wo mote kore wo nasu to iu koto wo nanjira ni iubeshi.

25 Yohane no baputesuma wa izuko yori zo? Ten yori ka, hito yori ka? Karera tagai ni ronji iikeru wa, Moshi ten yori to iwaba; saraba nani yue shinzezaru ka to iwan:

26 Moshi hito yori to iwaba, warera tami wo osoru; sowa mina Yohane wo yogensha to sureba nari.

27 Tsui ni kotaete, Shirazu to iu. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware mo nani no ken-i wo mote kore wo nasu ka, nanjira ni kataraji.

28 Nanjira ikani omou ya? Aru hito futari no ko arishi ga, ani ni kitarite iikeru wa, Ko yo, kyō waga budōbatake ni yukite hatarake.

29 Kotaete, Ina to iishi ga; nochi kuite, yukitari.

30 Mata otōto ni mo mae no gotoku iikeru ni, kotae-

MATAI 21.

te, Kimi yo, ware yuku-beshi to iishi ga; tsui ni yukazariki.

31 Kono futari no mono izure ka chichi no mune ni shitagaishi? Karera iikeru wa, Ani nari. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, mitsugitori oyobi asobime wa nanjira yori saki ni Kami no kuni ni irubeshi.

32 Sore Yohane tadashiki michi wo mote kitarishi ni nanjira kore wo shinzezu, mitsugitori, asobime wa kore wo shinjitari; nanjira kore wo mite nao kui aratamezu, kare wo shinzezariki.

33 Mata hitotsu no tatoe wo kike: aru ie no aruji budōbatake wo tsukuri, magaki wo megurashi, sono naka ni sakabune wo hori, monomi wo tate, nōfu ni kashite hoka no kuni ye yukishi ga;

34 Minoridoki chikazukikereba, sono mi wo toran tame ni shimobe wo nōfu no moto ni tsukawaseri.

35 Nōfudomo sono shimo-betachi wo torae, hitori wo muchi-uchi, hitori wo koro-shi, hitori wo ishi nite uteri.

36 Mata hoka no shimobe wo mae yori mō ōku tsuka-

washikeru ni, kore ni mo mae no gotoku naseri.

37 Waga ko wa uyamau naran to iite, tsui ni sono ko wo tsukawashishi ni;

38 Nōfudomo sono ko wo mite, tagai ni iikeru wa, Ko wa atotsugi nari, ide kore wo koroshite sono sangyō wo mo torubeshi to.

39 Sunawachi kore wo torae, budōbatake yori oi idashite koroseri.

40 Sareba budōbatake no aruji kitaran toki ni kono nōfu ni nani wo nasubekika?

41 Karera Iesu ni iikeru wa, Korera no ashiki mono wo itaku uchi horoboshi, toki ni oyonde sono mi wo osamuru hoka no nōfu ni budōbatake wo kashi atōbeshi.

42 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Seisho ni

Iezukuri no sutetaru ishi wa

Ie no sumi no oya-ishi to nareri.

Kore Shu no nashi tamaeru koto ni shite;

Warera no me ni ayashi to suru tokoro nari to shirusareshi wo imada yomazaru ka?

43 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kami no

kuni wo nanjira yori ubai,
sono mi wo musubu tami ni
ataerarubeshi.

44 Kono ishi no ue ni
otsuru mono wa yabure,
kono ishi ue ni otsureba
sono mono kudakarubeshi.

45 Saishi no osatachi oyo-
bi Parisai no hito kare no
tatoe wo kiki, onorera wo
sashite ieru wo shiri;

46 Iesu wo toraen to omoi
hakarishikado, tada tami
wo osoretari: sowa hitobito
kare wo yogensha to sureba
nari.

22 SHŌ

IESU karera ni kotaete,
mata tatoe wo katari-
keru wa,

2 Tenkoku wa aru ō sono
ko no tame ni kon-en wo
mōkuru ga gotoshi.

3 Kon-en ni maneki okeru
mono wo mukaen tame ni
shimobetachi wo tsukawa-
shishikado, karera kitaru
koto wo konomazu.

4 Mata hoka no shimobe
wo tsukawasan to shite ii-
keru wa, Waga furumai
sude ni sonawareri: waga
ushi mata koetaru kemono
wo mo hofurite kotogotoku
sonawaritareba, kon-en ni
kitare to manekitaru mono
ni ie.

5 Shikaredomo karera ka-
erimizushite sarinu: sono
hitori wa onore no hatake
ni yuki, hitori wa onore no
akinai ni yukeri.

6 Hoka nō monodomo wa
sono shimobe wo torae, ha-
zukashimete koroseri.

7 Ō kore wo kikite ikari,
gunzei wo tsukawashite so-
no koroseru mono wo horo-
boshi, mata sono machi wo
yakitari.

8 Koko ni oite sono shi-
mobedomo ni iikeru wa,
Kon-en sude ni sonaware-
domo, manekitaru mono wa
kyaku to naru ni taezaru
mono nareba,

9 Chimata ni yukite au
hodo no mono wo kon-en
ni maneke.

10 Sono shimobe michi ni
idete, yoki mono wo mo,
ashiki mono wo mo, au
hodo no mono wo koto-
gotoku atsumekereba, kon-
en no kyaku jūman su.

11 Ō kyaku wo min tote
kitarikeru ni, koko ni hitori
no reifuku wo kizaru mono
aru wo mite;

12 Kore ni iikeru wa,
Tomo yo, ika nareba rei-
fuku wo kizu shite koko ni
kitaru ya? Kare mokunen
tari.

13 Tsui ni ō shimobe ni

iikeru wa, Kare no te
ashi wo shibarite soto no
kuraki ni nage idase: soko
nite kanashimi mata haga-
mi suru koto aran.

14 Sore yobaruru mono
wa ōshi to iedomo, eraba-
ruru mono wa sukunashi.

15 Kono toki Parisai no
hito idete, ika ni shite ka
kare wo ii ayamarasen to
ai hakari,

16 Sono deshi to Herode
no tomogara wo tsukawa-
shite iwasekeru wa, Shi yo,
nanji wa makoto naru mono
nari, makoto wo mote Ka-
mi no michi wo oshiyu;
mata tare ni mo katayora-
zaru koto wo warera wa
shiru: sowa katachi ni yori-
te hito wo torazareba nari.

17 Sareba mitsugi wo Kai-
zaru ni osamuru wa yoki
ya? Ashiki ya? Nanji ika ni
omou ka warera ni tsugeyo.

18 Iesu sono aku wo shi-
rite iikeru wa, Gizensha yo,
nanzo ware wo kokoromu-
ru ya?

19 Mitsugi no kane wo
ware ni miseyo. Karera
denari hitotsu wo Iesu ni
mochi kitarishi ni,

20 Kore ni iikeru wa,
Kono kata to shirushi wa
tare ka?

21 Kotaete, Kaizaru nari

to iu. Koko ni oite Iesu
karera ni iikeru wa, Saraba
Kaizaru no mono wa Kai-
zaru ni kaeshi, mata Kami
no mono wa Kami ni kae-
subeshi.

22 Karera kore wo kiki,
ki to shite Iesu wo sari
yukeri.

23 Yomigaeri nashi to ii
naseru Sadokai no hito kono
hi Iesu ni kitari, tōte

24 Iikeru wa, Shi yo,
Mōse no ieru ni, hito moshi
ko naku shite shinaba, kyō-
dai somo tsuma wo metorite
ko wo umi, kyōdai no ato
wo tsugasubeshi to.

25 Koko ni warera no
uchi ni kyōdai shichi nin
arishi ga, ani metorite shini,
ko naki ga yue ni sono
tsuma wo otōto ni okureri:

26 Sono ni, sono san, sono
shichi made mina shika su.

27 Nochi tsui ni onna mo
mata shinitari.

28 Yomigaeru toki wa ko-
no onna shichi nin no uchi,
tare no tsuma to narubeki
ka? Kore mina kare wo
metorishi mono nareba nari.

29 Iesu kotaete karera ni
iikeru wa, Nanjira seisho
wo mo, Kami no chikara
wo mo shirazaru ni yorite
ayamareri.

30 Sore yomigaeru toki

wa metorazu, totsugazu ten ni aru Kami no tsukaitachi no gotoshi.

31 Shinishi mono no yomigaeru koto ni tsukite wa, nanjira ni Kami no tsuge tamaishi kotoba ni,

32 Ware wa Aburahamu no Kami, Isaku no Kami, Yakobu no Kami nari to aru wo imada yomazaru ka? Somosomo Kami wa shinishi mono no Kami ni arazu, ikeru mono no Kami nari.

33 Hitobito kore wo kikitte, sono oshie wo odorokeri.

34 Iesu Sadokai no hito wo shite kuchi wo fusagashimetari to kikite, Parisai no hito hitotsu tokoro ni atsumarikeru ga,

35 Sono uchi naru hitori no kyōhōshi Iesu wo kokoromin tame ni tōte iikeru wa,

36 Shi yo, okite no uchi, izure no imashime ka ōi naru?

37 Iesu kotaakeru wa, Nanji kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, Shu naru nanji no Kami wo ai subeshi.

38 Kore dai ichi ni shite ōi naru imashime nari.

39 Dai ni mo mata kore ni onaji, Onore no gotoku

nanji no tonari wo ai subeshi.

40 Subete no okite to yogensha wa kono futatsu no imashime ni yoreri.

41 Parisai no hito no atsumareru toki, Iesu kare-ra ni tōte iikeru wa,

42 Nanjira Kirisuto ni tsuite ika ni omou ya? Kore tare no ko naru ka? Kare-ra Iesu ni iikeru wa, Dabide no ko nari.

43 Karera ni iikeru wa, Saraba Dabide Mitama ni kanjite, nani yue kore wo Shu to tonaeshi ya? Dabide iu,

44 Shu, waga Shu ni iikeru wa,

Ware nanji no teki wo nanji no ashidai to nasu made

Waga migi ni za subeshi

to.

45 Sareba Dabide sude ni kore wo Shu to tonaetareba, ikade sono ko naran ya?

46 Tare hito koto kore ni kotōru koto atawazu: kono hi yori aete mata tou mono nakariki.

23 SHŌ.

SONO toki Iesu hitobito to deshite to ni tsugete iikeru wa,

MATAI 23.

2 Gakusha to Parisai no hito wa Mōse no kurai ni za su ;

3 Yue ni subete karera ga nanjira ni iu tokoro wo mamorite okonōbeshi, sare-do karera ga okonau tokoro wo nasu koto nakare ; sowa karera wa iu nomi ni shite, okonawazareba nari.

4 Mata karera wa omoku katsu oi gataki ni wo kukurite hito no kata ni owase, onore wa hitotsu no yubi wo mote kore wo ugokasu koto sura konomazu.

5 Karera no okonai wa subete hito ni miraren ga tame ni suru nari ; sono fuda wo haba hiroku shi, sono koromo no suso wo ōi ni shi ;

6 Mata furumai no kami-za, kwaidō no kōza,

7 Machi no aisatsu, hitobito yori, Rabi, Rabi to to-naeraren koto wo konomu.

8 Nanjira wa Rabi no tonae wo ukuru koto nakare ; sowa nanjira no Shi wa hitori, sunawachi Kirisuto nari : nanjira wa mina kyōdai nari.

9 Mata chi ni aru mono wo chichi to tonōru koto nakare : nanjira no Chichi wa hitori, sunawachi ten ni imasu mono nari.

10 Mata dōshi no tonae wo ukuru koto nakare ; sowa nanjira no dōshi wa hitori, sunawachi Kirisuto nari.

11 Nanjira no uchi ōi naru mono wa nanjira no shimobe to narubeshi.

12 Ōyoso mizukara wo takaku suru mono wa hikuku serare, mizukara wo hikuku suru mono wa takaku seraren.

13 Aa nanjira wazawai naru kana, gizen naru gakusha to Parisai no hito yo ! Sowa nanjira tenkoku wo hito no mae ni tojite mizukara irazu, katsu iran to suru mono no iru wo mo yurusazareba nari.

14 Aa nanjira wazawai naru kana, gizen naru gakusha to Parisai no hito yo ! Sowa nanjira yamome no ie wo nomi, itsuwarite nagaki inori wo nasu : kore ni yorite nanjira mottomo omoki sabaki wo ukubeke-reba nari.

15 Aa wazawai naru kana, gizen naru gakusha to Parisai no hito yo ! Sowa nanjira amaneku umi yama wo hemeguri, hitori wo mo onoga shūshi ni hiki iren to su ; sude ni hiki irureba, kore wo nanjira yori mo

bai shitaru jigoku no ko to naseri.

16 Aa nanjira wazawai naru kana, meshii naru tebiki yo! Nanjira wa iu, Hito moshi miya wo sashite chikawaba, koto nashi; miya no kogane wo sashite chikawaba, somukubekarazu to.

17 Oroka ni shite meshii naru mono yo; kogane to kogane wo kiyokarashimuru miya to wa izure ka tōtoki?

18 Mata iu, Hito moshi matsuri no dan wo sashite chikawaba, koto nashi, sono ue no sonaemono wo sashite chikawaba, somukubekarazu to.

19 Oroka ni shite meshii naru mono yo; sonaemono to sonaemono wo kiyokarashimuru matsuri no dan to wa izure ka tōtoki?

20 Sore matsuri no dan wo sashite chikau mono wa, matsuri no dan oyobi sono ue no subete no mono wo sashite chikau nari.

21 Mata miya wo sashite chikau mono wa, miya oyobi sono uchi ni imasu mono wo sashite chikau nari.

22 Mata ten wo sashite chikau mono wa, Kami no

mi kurai oyobi sono ue ni za suru mono wo sashite chikau nari.

23 Aa nanjira wazawai naru kana, gizen naru gakusha to Parisai no hito yo! Sowa nanjira hakka, uikyō, makin no jū bun no ichi wo tori osamete, okite no motomo omoki gi to jin to shin to wo nanjira wa sutsumu; kore okonōbeki mono nari, kare mo mata sutsubekarazaru mono nari.

24 Meshii naru tebiki yo, nanjira wa bōfuri wo koshi idashite rakuda wo nomu mono nari.

25 Aa wazawai naru kana, gizen naru gakusha to Parisai no hito yo! Nanjira sakazuki to sara no soto wo kiyoku shite, uchi ni wa musabori to inyoku to wo mitaseri.

26 Meshii naru Parisai no hito yo, nanjira mazu sakazuki to sara no uchi wo kiyokuseyo, sarabasono soto mo mata kiyomarubeshi.

27 Aa nanjira wazawai naru kana, gizen naru gakusha to Parisai no hito yo! Nanjira wa shiroku nuritaru haka ni nitari; soto wa uruwashiku miyuredomo, uchi wa gaikotsu to moromoro no kegare nite mitsu.

MATAI 24.

28 Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo mata soto wa tada-shiku hito ni miyuredomo, uchi wa gizen to fuhō nite mitsu.

29 Aa nanjira wazawai naru kana, gizen, naru gakusha to Parisai no hito yo! Nanjira yogensha no haka wo tate, gijin no hi wo kazareri;

30 Mata iu, Warera mo-shi senzo no toki ni araba yogensha no chi wo nagasu koto ni kumi sezarishi wo to.

31 Sareba nanjira wa yogensha wo koroshishi mono no sue naru koto wo mizukara akashi su.

32 Nanjira senzo no masure wo mitase.

33 Hebi, mamushi no tanui yo! Nanjira ikade jigoku no keibatsu wo manukaren ya?

34 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ni yogensha to chisha to gakusha wo tsukawasan ni, aruiwa kore wo koroshi, mata jūjika ni tsuke, aruiwa sono kwaido nite kore wo muchi-uchi, aruiwa machi yori machi ye oi kuru-shimen:

35 Sowa gi naru Aberu no chi yori miya to matsuri no dan no aida nite nanjira ga

koroshishi Barakia no ko Zakaria no chi ni itaru made, chi ni nagashitaru gijin no chi wa subete nanjira ni mukui kitarau ga tame nari.

36 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Kono koto mina kono yo ni mukui kitarubeshi.

37 Aa Ierusaremu yo, Ierusaremu yo, yogensha wo koroshi, nanji ni tsukawasaruru mono wo ishi nite utsu mono yo! Mendori no hina wo tsubasa no shita ni atsumuru gotoku, ware nanji no kodomo wo atsumen to seshi koto iku tabi zo ya? Saredo nanjira wa konomazariki.

38 Miyo, nanjira no ie wa arechi to narite nokosaren.

39 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Shu no na ni yorite kitaru mono wa saiwai nari to nanjira no iwan toki itaru made wa, ima yori ware wo mizarubeshi.

24 SHŌ.

IESU miya yori idekereba, sono deshi susumite miya no kamae wo kare ni misen to shitarishi ni;

2 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira subete korera wo mizaru ka? Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, kono

tokoro ni hitotsu no ishi mo ishi no ue ni kuzusarezu shite wa nokoraji.

3 Iesu Kanran Zan ni za shi tamaeru toki, deshi hisoka ni kitarite iikeru wa, Izure no toki kono koto aru ya? Mata nanji no kitaru shirushi to, yo no owari no shirushi wa ikanaru zo ya? Warera ni tsuge tamae.

4 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira hito ni azamukarezaru yō tsutsu-shimeyo.

5 Sowa ōku no hito waga na wo okashi kitari, Ware wa Kirisuto nari to iite, ōku no hito wo azamukubeshi.

6 Mata nanjira ikusa to ikusa no uwasa wo kikan; saredo tsutsushimite osoruru nakare: korera no koto wa mina arubeki nari; shikare-domo owari wa imada itarazu.

7 Tami okorite tami wo seme, kuni wa kuni wo seme, kikin, ekibyō, jishin tokorodokoro ni aru naran.

8 Kore mina wazawai no hajime nari.

9 Sono toki hito nanjira wo nayami ni watashi, nanjira wo korosubeshi: mata nanjira waga na no tame ni bammin ni nikumaren.

10 Kono toki ōku no mono tsumazuki, katsu tagai ni watashi, tagai ni uramubeshi.

11 Mata nise yogensha ōku okorite, ōku no hito wo azamukan.

12 Mata fuhō mitsuru ni yorite, ōku no hito no aijō hiyayaka ni narubeshi.

13 Saredo owari made shinobu mono wa sukuwaruru koto wo en.

14 Mata tenkoku no kono fukuin wo bammin ni akashi sen tame ni, amaneku tenka ni nobe tsutaeraren: shikaru nochi owari itarubeshi.

15 Kono yue ni yogensha Danieru ni yorite iwaretaru tokoro no arasu, nikumbeki mono seiyo ni tatsu wo miba (yomu mono yoku omōbeshi),

16 Sono toki Yudaya ni oru mono wa yama ni nogareyo;

17 Ya no ue ni oru mono wa sono ie no mono wo toran tote oruru nakare:

18 Hata ni oru mono wa sono koromo wo toran tote kaeru nakare.

19 Sono hi ni wa harameru mono to, chi wo nomasuru onna wa wazawai naru kana!

MATAI 24.

20 Nanjira fuyu mata wa ansokunichi ni niguru koto wo manukaren tame ni inore.

21 Sono toki ōi naru naya-mi ari, kaku no gotoki nayami wa yo no hajime yori ima ni itaru made arazari-riki, mata nochi ni mo araji.

22 Moshi sono hi wo suku-naku serarezuba, hitori dani sukuwaruru mono nakaran; saredo erabareshi mono no tame ni sono hi wa sukunaku serarubeshi.

23 Sono toki moshi, Kirisuto koko ni ari, Kashiko ni ari to nanjira ni iu mono aru to mo, shinzuru nakare.

24 Sowa nise Kirisuto, nise yogenshatachi okorite ōi naru shirushi to fushigi naru waza wo okonai, erabaretaru mono wo mo azamuku koto wo eba, kore wo azamukubekereba nari.

25 Ware arakajime nanjira kore wo tsugu.

26 Moshi Kirisuto no ni ari to iu mono aru to mo izuru nakare; Heya ni ari to iu mono aru to mo shin-zuru nakare.

27 Sowa inazuma no higashi yori idete nishi ni made hira-neku ga gotoku, hito no Ko mo kitarubekereba nari.

28 Sore shikabane no aru tokoro ni wa washi atsumaran.

29 Korera no hi no naya-mi no nochi tadachi ni hi wa kuraku, tsuki wa hikari wo ushinai, hoshi wa sora yori ochi, ten no ikioi furubeshi.

30 Sono toki hito no Ko no shirushi ten ni arawaru; mata chijō ni aru shozoku wa nageki kanashimi, katsu hito no Ko no ken-i to ōi naru eikwō wo mote ten no kumo ni nori kitaru wo miu.

31 Mata sono tsukaitachi wo tsukawashi, rappa no ōi naru koe wo idasashimete, ten no kono hate yori kano hate made, shihō yori sono erabareshi mono wo atsumubeshi.

32 Sore nanjira ichijiku ni yorite tatoe wo manabe; sono eda sude ni yawaraka ni shite ha megumeba, natsu no chikaki wo shiru:

33 Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo subete korera no koto wo miba, toki chikaku, kadoguchi ni itaru to shire.

34 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Korera no koto kotogotoku naru made, kono tami wa usezarubeshi.

35 Tenchi wa usen, saredo waga kotoba wa useji.

36 Sono hi, sono toki wo shiru mono wa tada waga Chichi nomi, ten no tsukai mo tare mo shiru mono nashi.

37 Noa no toki no gotoku hito no Ko no kitaru mo mata shikaran.

38 Sore kōzui no mae, Noa hakobune ni iru hi made wa, hitobito nomi, kui, to-tsugi, metori nado shite,

39 Kōzui no kitari, koto-gotoku kore wo horobosu made shirazariki: kaku no gotoku hito no Ko mo mata kitaran.

40 Sono toki futari hata ni aran ni; hitori wa torare, hitori wa nokosarubeshi.

41 Futari no onna usubiki oran ni; hitori wa torare, hitori wa nokosarubeshi.

42 Kono yue ni nanjira no Shu izure no toki kitaru ka wo shirazareba, okotarazu shite mamore.

43 Nanjira kore wo shire, moshi ie no aruji, nusubito izure no toki kitaru ka wo shiraba, sono ie wo mamorite yaburasumaji.

44 Sareba nanjira mo mata sonae seyo: omowazaru toki ni hito no Ko kitaran to sureba nari.

45 Toki ni oyobite kate wo karera ni atacsasuru tame

ni, aruji ga sono shimobedomo no ue ni tatetaru chūgi ni shite satoki shimobe wa tare naru ka?

46 Sono aruji no kitaran toki kaku no gotoku tsutomuru wo miraruru shimobe wa saiwai nari.

47 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsngen, Sono mochi-mono wo mina kare ni tsukasadorasubeshi.

48 Moshi sono ashiki shimobe onoga kokoro ni, Waga aruji no kitaru wa osokaran to omoi,

49 Sono hōbai wo uchi tatakite, sake ni eitaru monodomo to tomo ni nomi-kui shi hajimenaba;

50 Sono shimobe no aruji omowazaru no hi, shirazaru no toki ni kitarite,

51 Kore wo kiri koroshi, sono mukui wo gizensha to onajū subeshi: soko nite kanashimi, hagami suru koto aran.

25 SHŌ.

SONO toki tenkoku wa tomoshibi wo torite, hanamuko wo mukae ni izuru jū nin no musume ni nazurōbeshi.

2 Sono uchi no go nin wa kashikoku, go nin wa oroka nari.

3 Oroka naru mono wa sono tomoshibi wo toru ni abura wo tazusaezarishi ga,

4 Kashikoki mono wa sono tomoshibi to tomo ni abura wo utsuwa ni tazusaetari.

5 Hanamuko osokarikeraba, mina karine shite nemureri.

6 Yo nakaba ni sakebite, Hanamuko kitarinu, idete mukaeyo to yobu koe arikeraba;

7 Kono musumedomo mina okite sono tomoshibi wo totonoetaru ni;

8 Oroka naru mono kashikoki mono ni iikeru wa, Warera no tomoshibi kien to su, negawaku wa, nanjira no abura wo warera ni wake atae yo.

9 Kashikoki mono kotaete iikeru wa, Warera to nanjira to ni osoraku wa tarumaji: nanjira uru mono ni yukite onoga tame ni kae.

10 Karera kawan tote yukishi toki hanamuko kitarikeraba; sude ni sonaetaru mono wa kore to tomo ni kon-en ni irishikaba; mon wa tojiraretari.

11 Kakute nochi sono hoka no musume kitarite iikeru wa, Shn yo, Shu yo,

warera no tame ni hiraki tamae.

12 Kotaete, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, ware wa nanjira wo shirazu to ieri.

13 Sareba okotarazu shite mamore, nanjira sono hi sono toki wo shirazareba nari.

14 Mata tenkoku wa aru hito no tabidachi sen to shite sono shimobe wo yobi, mochimono wo karera ni azukuru ga gotoshi.

15 Ono-ono no chie ni shitagaite, aru mono ni wa gin go sen, aru mono ni wa ni sen, aru mono ni wa issen wo atae oki, tadachi ni tabidachi seri.

16 Go sen no gin wo ukeshi mono wa yukite kore wo hatarakashi, hoka ni go sen wo etari.

17 Ni sen wo ukeshi mono mo mata hoka ni ni sen wo etari.

18 Shikaru ni issen wo ukeshi mono wa yukite chi wo hori, sono shu no kane wo kakuseri.

19 Hodo hete nochi, sono shimobetachi no shu kaerite karera to kwaikei seshi ni;

20 Go sen no gin wo ukeshi mono sono hoka ni go sen no gin wo mochi kitarite, Shu yo, ware ni go sen

MATAI 25.

no gin wo azukeshi ga, hoka ni go sen no gin wo mōketari to iikereba;

21 Shu kare ni iikeru wa, Aa zen katsu chū naru shimobe zo: nanji wazuka naru koto ni chū nari; ware nanji ni ōki mono wo tsukasadorasen: nanji no aruji no yorokobi ni ireyo.

22 Ni sen no gin wo ukeshi mono kitarite, Shu yo, ware ni ni sen no gin wo azukeshi ga, hoka ni ni sen no gin wo mōketari to iikereba;

23 Shu kare ni iikeru wa, Aa zen katsu chū naru shimobe zo: nanji wazuka naru koto ni chū nari; ware nanji ni ōki mono wo tsukasadorasen: nanji no aruji no yorokobi ni ireyo.

24 Mata issen no gin wo ukeshi mono kitarite iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa kibi-shiki hito nite makazaru tokoro yori kari, chirasazaru tokoro yori atsumuru koto wo ware wa shiru:

25 Yue ni ware osorete yuki, shu no issen no gin wo chi ni kakushi okeri: ima nanji nanji no mono wo etari.

26 Sono shu kotaete iikeru wa, Ashiku katsu okotareru shimobe zo: nanji waga

makazaru tokoro yori kari, chirasazaru tokoro yori atsumuru koto wo shiru ka?

27 Shikaraba waga kane wo ryōgaeya ni azuke okubeki nari: shikaraba waga kaeritaru toki, moto to ri to wo ukubeshi.

28 Kono yue ni kare no issen no gin wo torite, jissen no gin aru mono ni ataeyo.

29 Sore moteru mono wa ataerarete, nao amari ari; motanu mono wa sono moteru mono wo mo toraruru nari.

30 Mueki naru shimobe wo soto no kuraki ni oi yare: soko nite kanashimi, hagami suru koto aran.

31 Hito no Ko onore no eikwō wo mote moromoro no kiyoki tsukai wo hikii kitaru toki wa, sono eikwō no kurai ni za shi,

32 Bankoku no tami wo sono mae ni atsume, hitsuji wo kau mono no menyō to yagi to wo wakatsu ga gotoku karera wo wakachi,

33 Menyō wo sono migi ni, yagi wo sono hidari ni okubeshi.

34 Kakute Ō sono migi ni oru mono ni iwan, Waga Chichi ni megumaruru mono yo, kitarite yo no hajime yori kono kata nanjira no

MATAI 26.

tame ni sonaeraretaru kuni
wo tsuge :

35 Sowa nanjira waga ueshi toki, ware ni kuwase; kawakishi toki, ware ni nomase; tabi seshi toki, ware wo yadorase;

36 Hadaka narishi toki, ware ni kise; yamishi toki, ware wo mimai; hitoya ni arishi toki, ware ni kitareba nari.

37 Koko ni oite tadashiki mono kare ni kotaete iwan, Shu yo, itsu nanji no uetaru wo mite kuwase, mata kawakitaru ni nomashishi ya?

38 Itsu Shu no tabi shitaru wo mite yadorase, mata hadaka naru ni kiseshi ya?

39 Itsu Shu no yami, mata hitoya ni aru wo mite nanji ni itarishi ya?

40 Ō kotaete karera ni iwan, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, sude ni nanjira waga kono kyōdai no ito chiisaki mono no hitori ni okonaeru wa sunawachi ware ni okonaishi nari.

41 Tsui ni mata hidari ni oru mono ni iwan, Tsumi serarubeki mono yo, ware wo hanarete, akuma to sono tsukai no tame ni sonaetaru kiezaru hi ni ireyo :

42 Sowa nanjira waga ueshi toki, ware ni kuwasezu; kawakishi toki, ware ni nomasezu;

43 Tabi seshi toki, ware wo yadorasezu; hadaka narishi toki, ware ni kisezu; yami mata hitoya ni arishi toki, ware wo mimawazareba nari.

44 Koko ni oite karera mata kotaete iwan, Shu yo, itsu nanji no ue, mata kawaki, mata tabi shi, mata hadaka, mata yami, mata hitoya ni aru wo mite, Shu ni tsukaezarishi ya?

45 Sono toki Ō kotaete karera ni iwan, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Kono ito chiisaki mono no hitori ni okonawazaru wa sunawachi ware ni okonawazarishi-nari.

46 Korera no mono wa kagiri naki keibatsu ni iri; tadashiki mono wa kagiri naki inochi ni irubeshi.

26 SHŌ.

SATE Iesu kono moro-moro no kotoba wo ii owarite, sono deshi ni iikeru wa,

2 Futsuka no nochi sugikoshi no iwai naru wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari; sore hito no Ko wa

MATAI 26.

jūjika ni tsukeraren tame ni watarubeshi.

3 Kono toki saishi no osa oyobi tami no toshiyoritchi Kayapa to ieru saishi no osa no yashiki no niwa ni atsumari;

4 Tabakari wo mote Iesu wo torae korosan to tomodomo ni hakari iikeru wa,

5 Matsuri no hi ni wa nasubekarazu; osoraku wa tami no uchi ni ran okoran.

6 Iesu Betania no raibyōnin Shimon no ie ni i tameru toki,

7 Aru onna rōseki no utsuwamono ni atai takaki nioi-abura wo morite, Iesu no shoku suru moto ni mochi kitari, sono kōbe ni sosogishikaba;

8 Deshitachi kore wo mite ikari wo fukumi, iikeru wa, Kono tsuie no koto wo nasu wa nani yue zo ya?

9 Moshi kore wo uraba, ōku no kin wo ete mazushiki mono ni hodokosu koto wo en.

10 Iesu shirite karera ni iikeru wa, Nanzo kono onna wo nayamasu ya? Kare wa ware ni yoki koto wo okonaeru nari.

11 Mazushiki mono wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni

aredo, ware wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni arazu.

12 Kare ga kono nioi-abura wo waga mi ni soso-gishi wa ware no hōmuri no tame ni naseru nari.

13 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Ame no shita izuku nite mo kono fukuin no nobe tsutaeraruru tokoro ni wa, kono onna no nashishi koto mo sono katami no tame ni ii tsutaerarubeshi.

14 Sono toki jū ni deshi no hitori naru Isukariote no Yuda to ieru mono saishi no osatachi no moto ni yukite iikeru wa,

15 Ware nanjira ni kare wo watasaba, nani hodo wo atōru ka? Tsui-ni gin san jū nite yaku shitari.

16 Kono toki yori Iesu wo watasan to ori wo ūkagainu.

17 Tane irenu pan no iwai no hajime no hi, deshi Iesu ni kitari, iikeru wa, Warera sugikoshi no shoku wo nanji no tame ni izuko ni sonō-beki ya?

18 Iesu iikeru wa, Miyako ni iri, soregashi ni itarite ie, Shi iu, Waga toki chikazukikereba, ware deshi to tomo ni sugikoshi no iwai wo nanji ga ie ni nasubeshi to.

19 Deshi Iesu ni meize-
rareshi gotoku shite sugi-
koshi no shoku wo sonau.

20 Hi kururu toki, Iesu
jū ni deshi to tomo ni seki
ni tsuki,

21 Shoku suru toki iikeru
wa, Ware makoto ni nanjira
ni tsugen, nanjira no uchi
hitori ware wo watasu nari.

22 Karera itaku ureite,
ono-ono Iesu ni ii idekeru
wa, Shu yo, ware naru
ya?

23 Kotaete iikeru wa, Wa-
re to tomo ni te wo sara ni
tsukuru mono wa sunawa-
chi ware wo watasu mono
nari.

24 Hito no Ko wa onore
ni tsuite shirusaretaru goto-
ku yukan: saredo hito no
Ko wo watasu mono wa
wazawai naru kana! Sono
hito umarezarishi naraba
kaette saiwai narishi naran.

25 Kare wo watasu Yuda
kotaete iikeru wa, Rabi,
ware naru ya? Kore ni
iikeru wa, Nanji no ieru
gotoshi.

26 Karera shoku suru
toki, Iesu pan wo torite
shuku shi, kore wo saki,
deshi ni ataete iikeru wa;
Torite kurae, kore wa waga
mi nari.

27 Mata sakazuki wo tori-

te sha shi, karera ni ataete
iikeru wa, Nanjira mina
kono sakazuki yori nome;

28 Koreshinyaku no waga
chi ni shite tsumi wo yuru-
san tote, ōku no hito no
tame ni nagasu tokoro no
mono nari.

29 Ware nanjira ni tsu-
gen, ima yori nochi nanjira
to tomo ni atarashiki mono
wo waga Chichi no kuni ni
noman hi made wa, futa
tabi kono budō nite tsuku-
reru mono wo nomaji.

30 Karera uta wo utaite
nochi, Kanran Zan ni yu-
keri.

31 Sono toki Iesu karera
ni iikeru wa, Koyoi nanjira
mina ware ni tsuite tsuma-
zukan: sowa Ware kau
mono wo utaba, mure no
menyō chiran, to shirusare-
tareba nari.

32 Saredo ware yomigaeri-
te nochi nanjira ni saki-
dachi, Gariraya ni yuku-
beshi.

33 Petero kotaete Iesu ni
iikeru wa, Mina nanji ni
tsuite tsumazuku to mo,
ware wa tsui ni tsuma-
zukaji.

34 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa,
Ware makoto ni nanji ni
tsugen, koyoi niwatori na-
kazaru mae ni, nanji mi

MATAI 26.

tabi ware wo shirazu to iwan.

35 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Ware wa Shu to tomo ni shinuru to mo, nanji wo shirazu to iwaji. Deshi mina kaku ieri.

36 Sono toki Iesu karera to tomo ni Gessemane to iu tokoro ni itarite, deshitachi ni iikeru wa, Nanjira koko ni ore; ware kashiko ni yukite inoran.

37 Petero oyobi Zebedai no futari no ko wo tazusae, urei, kanashimi wo moyōshi,

38 Karera ni iikeru wa, Waga kokoro itaku ureite, shinuru bakari nari, koko ni machite ware to tomo ni me wo samashi ore.

39 Sukoshi susumi yukite hirefushi, inori iikeru wa, Waga Chichi yo, moshi kanawaba kono sakazuki wo ware yori hanachi tamae; saredo waga kokoro no mama wo nasan to suru ni arazu, mi kokoro ni makase tamae.

40 Shikashite deshi ni kitari, sono inetaru wo mite, Petero ni iikeru wa, Kaku hito toki mo ware to tomo ni me wo samashi oru koto atawazaru ka?

41 Madoi ni iranu yō me

wo samashi katsu inore: sono tamashii ni wa negau naredo, nikutai yowaki nari.

42 Futa tabi yukite mata inori iikeru wa, Waga Chichi yo, moshi ware ni kono sakazuki wo nomasade hanatsu koto atawazuba, mi kokoro ni makase tamae.

43 Kitarite mata karera no inetaru wo miru: kore karera no me tsukaretaru nari.

44 Karera wo hanarete mata yuki, mi tabi me mo onaji kotoba wo mote inoreri.

45 Tsui ni sono deshi ni kitarite iikeru wa, Ima wa inete yasume, toki wa chikashi, hito no Ko tsumibito no te ni watasaren.

46 Okiyo, warera yukubeshi: ware wo watasu mono chikazukitari.

47 Kaku ieru toki jū ni no hitori naru Yuda tsurugi to bō to wo mochitaru ōku no hitobito to tomo ni, saishi no osa to tami no toshiyori no moto yori kitaru.

48 Iesu wo watasu mono karera ni shirushi wo nashite iikeru wa, Waga kuchitsuksu suru mono wa sore nari: kore wo toraeyo.

49 Tadachi ni Iesu ni ki-

MATAI 26.

tari, Rabi, yasuki ka to iite, kare ni kuchitsuke su.

50 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Tomo yo, nani no tame ni kitaru ya? Tsui ni karera susumi kitari, te wo Iesu ni kakete toraenu.

51 Iesu to tomo ni arishi mono no hitori te wo nobe, tsurugi wo nukite saishi no osa no shimobe wo uchi, sono mimi wo sogi otoseri.

52 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no tsurugi wo moto ni osameyo, subete tsurugi wo toru mono wa tsurugi nite horobubeshi.

53 Ware ima jū ni gun yo no tsukai wo, waga Chichi ni kōte ukuru koto atawazu to nanjira omou ya?

54 Moshi shikaseba, kaku arubeki koto wo shirushishi seisho ni ikade kanawan ya?

55 Kono toki Iesu hitobito ni iikeru wa, Tsurugi to bō to wo mochite nushibito wo torōru gotoku shite ware wo torae ni kitaru ka? Ware hibi nanjira to tomo ni miya ni za shite oshieshi ni, nanjira ware wo toraezarishi.

56 Saredo kaku no gotoku naru wa mina yogensha no shirushitaru tokoro ni

kanawasen tame nari. Tsui ni deshitachi mina Iesu wo hanarete, nige sarinu.

57 Iesu wo toraetaru mono kore wo hikite, gakusha to toshiyori no atsumareru tokoro no saishi no osa Kayapa ni tsure yuku.

58 Petero tōku hanarete Iesu ni shitagai, saishi no osa no niwa ni made itari, sono nariyuki wo min tote uchi ni iri, shimobe to tomo ni za seri.

59 Saishi no osatachi oyo-bi toshiyori, subete no giin tomo ni Iesu wo korosan to shite itsuwari no akashi wo motomuredomo, ezu.

60 Ōku no itsuwari no akashibito kitaredomo mata ezu: nochi mata itsuwari no akashibito futari kitarite iikeru wa,

61 Kono hito saki ni ieru koto ari, Ware yoku Kami no miya wo kobochite, mikka no uchi ni kore wo tate ubeshi to.

62 Saishi no osa tachite, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Nanji kotōru koto naki ka? Kono hitobito no nanji ni tatsuru shōko wa ika ni?

63 Iesu mokunen tari. Saishi no osa kotaete, kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji Kirisuto, Kami no Ko naru ka?

MATAI 27.

Ware nanji wo ikeru Kami ni chikawasete kore wo tsugeshimen.

64 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji ga ieru gotoshi: katsu ware nanjira ni tsugen, kono nochi hito no Ko chikara no migi ni za shi, ten no kumo ni norite kitaru wo nanjira mirubeshi.

65 Koko ni oite saishi no osa sono koromo wo sakite iikeru wa, Kono hito wa kegasu koto wo ieri: nanzo hoka ni shōko wo motomen ya? Nanjira mo ima sono kegashitaru koto wo kiku:

66 Nanjira ika ni omou ya? Karera kotaete iikeru wa, Kare wa shi ni atareri.

67 Koko ni oite karera sono kao ni tsubaki shi, katsu kobushi nite uteri; mata aru hito kare wo tataki, iikeru wa,

68 Kirisuto yo, nanji wo utsu mono wa tare ka ware-ra ni yogen seyo.

69 Petero niwa ni suwari ikeru ni, aru shimome kitairite, Nanji mo Gariraya no Iesu to tomo nari to iikereba;

70 Petero subete no hito no mae ni kono kotoba wo ukegawazu shite, Ware nanji ga iu tokoro wo shirazu to ieri.

71 Idete kadoguchi ni itareru toki mata hoka no shimome kore wo mite soko ni oru mono ni iikeru wa, Kono hito mo Nazare no Iesu to tomo ni arishi.

72 Petero mata ukegawazu shite chikau, Ware kono hito wo shirazu to.

73 Shibaraku arite katawara ni tachitaru mono susumi yorite, Petero ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni nanji mo sono tomogara no hitori nari; sowa nanji no kuni-namari nanji wo arawaseri.

74 Koko ni oite Petero nonoshiri katsu chikaite, Ware sono hito wo shirazu to iishi ga; yagate niwatori nakinu.

75 Petero Iesu no, Niwatori nakazaru mae, nanji mi tabi ware wo shirazu to iwan to ii tamaeru koto wo omoi idashi, soto ni idete kanashimi nakeri.

27 SHŌ.

YOAKE ni narite subete no saishi no osa to tami no toshiyori tomo ni hakarite, Iesu wo korosan to shi;

2 Sude ni kare wo shibari, hiki yukite tsukasa no Ponteo Pirato ni wataseri.

3 Koko ni oite Iesu wo watashishi Yuda kare no shi ni sadamerareshi wo mite kuyami, sono gin san jū wo saishi no osa, toshiyoritachi ni kaeshite,

4 Iikeru wa, Tsumi naki no chi wo watashi, ware wa tsumi wo okashinu. Karera iikeru wa, Warera ni oite nanzo azukaran ya? Nanji mizukara atarubeshi.

5 Yuda sono gin wo miya ni nage sutete, soko wo sari yukite, mizukara kubi-retari.

6 Saishi no osatachi kono gin wo torite iikeru wa, Ko wa, chi no atai nareba, saisen no hako ni irubekarazu tote,

7 Tomo ni hakari, kono gin wo mote tabibito wo hōmuru tame ni, yakimono-shi no hatake wo kaeri.

8 Yue ni sono hatake wa ima ni itaru made, Chi no hatake to nazukeraru.

9 Koko ni oite, yogensha Ieremia ni yori iwaretaru kotoba ni, Isuraeru no tami ni nezumorare, nezumorare-shi mono no atai no gin san jū wo tori,

10 Shu no ware ni meize-shi gotoku, yakimonoshi no hatake wo kainu to aru ni kanaeri.

11 Sate Iesu tsukasa no mae ni tatsu: tsukasa Iesu ni tōte iikeru wa, nanji wa Yudayabito no ō naru ka? Iesu kore ni iikeru wa, Nanji ga ieru gotoshi.

12 Saishi no osa toshiyoritachi kare wo uttōredomo, nani no kotae mo sezu.

13 Koko ni oite Pirato kare ni iikeru wa, Kono hitobito nanji ni tatsuru akashi no kaku ōi naru wo nanji kikazaru ka?

14 Tsukasa no ito ayashi to suru made ni Iesu hito koto mo kotae sezariki.

15 Kono matsuri no hi ni wa, tsukasa yori tami no negai ni makasete, hitori no meshūdo wo yurusu no rei ari.

16 Toki ni Baraba to ieru hitori no nadakaki meshūdo arikereba;

17 Pirato tami no atsumarishi toki karera ni iikeru wa, Baraba ka? Mata wa Kirisuto to tonōru Iesu naru ka? Nanjira tare wo yurusan to omou ya?

18 Kore netami ni yorite Iesu wo watashitari to shireba nari.

19 Tsukasa sabaki no za ni suwaritaru toki, sono tsuma ii tsukawashikeru wa, Kono tadashi hito ni nanji

MATAI 27.

kakawaru koto nakare :
sowa kyō yume no uchi ni
kare ni tsukite ōku ureitari.

20 Saishi no osa, toshiyori-
tachi Baraba wo yurushi,
Iesu wo korosan koto wo
negae to tami ni susumu.

21 Tsukasa kotaete, karera
ni iikeru wa, Futari no uchi
izure wo waga nanjira ni
yurusan koto wo nozomu ya?
Karera, Baraba to kotau.

22 Pirato iikeru wa, Sara-
ba Kirisuto to tonōru Iesu
ni ware nani wo nasubeki
ka? Mina iu, Jūjika ni
tsukeyo to.

23 Tsukasa iikeru wa,
Kare nani no akuji wo
nashishi ya? Karera masu-
masu sakebite, Jūjika ni
tsukeyo to iu.

24 Pirato sono koto no
eki naku shite, tada ran no
okoran to suru wo shiri,
mizu wo torite hitobito no
mae ni te wo arai, iikeru
wa, Kono tadashiki mono
no chi ni ware wa tsumi
nashi: nanjira mizukara
kore ni atare.

25 Tami mina kotaete ii-
keru wa, Sono chi wa ware-
ra to warera no sue ni
kakawarubeshi.

26 Koko ni oite Baraba
wo karera ni yurushi, Iesu
wo muchi-uchite, kore wo

jūjika ni tsuken tame ni
watashitari.

27 Tsukasa no heisotsu
Iesu wo tazusae, yakusho
ni itari, kumijū wo sono
moto ni atsume,

28 Kare no koromo wo
hagite, aka-iro no uwagi wo
kise,

29 Ibara nite kammuri wo
ami, sono kōbe ni kamura-
shime; mata yoshi wo migi
no te ni motase, katsu sono
mae ni hizamazuki, chōrō
shite iikeru wa, Yudayabito
no Ō Yasukare.

30 Mata kare ni tsubaki
shi, sono yoshi wo torite
sono kōbe wo uteri.

31 Chōrō shi owarite, sono
uwagi wo hagi, moto no
koromo wo kise, jūjika ni
tsuken tote kare wo hiki
yuku.

32 Sono ideshi toki, Kure-
nebito no Shimon to iu mono
ni aikereba; shiite kore ni
sono jūjika wo owasetari.

33 Karera Gorugota, toke-
ba sunawachi sarekōbe to
ieru tokoro ni kitari,

34 Su ni i wo awasete Iesu
ni nomasen to shitarishi ni,
namete nomu koto wo seza-
riki.

35 Kakute Iesu wo jūjika
ni tsukeshi nochi, kuji wo
torite sono koromo wo wa-

MATAI 27

katsu: kore yogensha no kotoba ni, Karera tagai ni waga koromo wo wake, waga shitagi wo kuji ni suto iishi ni kanaeri.

36 Heisotsu koko ni za shite Iesu wo mamoreri.

37 Mata sutefuda ni, KORE WA YUDAYABITO NO Ō IESUNARITO shirushite, sono kōbe no ue ni okeri.

38 Sono toki futari no nusubito Iesu to tomo ni, hitori wa sono migi, hitori wa sono hidari ni jūjika ni tsukeraru.

39 Yukiki no mono Iesu wo nonoshiri, kōbe wo furite iikeru wa,

40 Miya wo kobochite mikka ni kore wo tatsuru mono yo, mizukara wo sukue, nanji moshi Kami no Ko naraba, jūjika yori oriyo.

41 Saishi no osa, gakusha, toshiyoritachi mo mata onajiku chōrō shite iikeru wa,

42 Hito wo sukuite, onoga mi wo sukui atawazu: moshi Isuraeru no ō taraba, ima jūjika yori kudarubeshi: saraba warera kare wo shinzen.

43 Kare wa Kami ni yori tanomeri. Kami moshi kare wo itsukushimaba ima

sukūbeshi: sowa kare, Ware wa Kami no Ko nari to iishi nari.

44 Tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraretaru nusubito mo onajiku Iesu wo nonoshireri.

45 Hiru no jū ni ji yori san ji ni itaru made, sono chi amaneku kurayami to naru.

46 San ji goro Iesu ōgoe ni, Eri, Eri, rama sabakutani to yobawarinu; kore wo tokeba, Waga Kami, waga Kami, nanzo ware wo sute tamau ya to ieru nari.

47 Katawara ni tachitaru mono no uchi, aru hito kore wo kikite, Kare wa Eriya wo yoberu nari to iu.

48 Sono uchi no hitori tadachi ni hashiri yukite, umiwata wo tori, su wo fukumase, kore wo yoshi ni tsukete Iesu ni nomashimu.

49 Hoka no mono iikeru wa, Mate, Eriya kitarite kare wo sukuu ya ina ya kokoromubeshi.

50 Iesu mata ōgoe ni yobawarite, iki taetari.

51 Miya no maku ue yori shita made sakete futatsu to nari; mata chi furui; iwa sake;

52 Haka hirakete, sude ni inetaruru seito no mi ōku

yomigaeri; Iesu no yomigaereru nochi,

53 Haka wo idete miyako ni iri, ōku no hito ni arawaretari.

54 Hyaku nin no kashira to tomo ni Iesu wo mamoritaru mono jishin oyobi sono arishi koto wo mite itaku osore, Ko wa makoto ni Kami no Ko nari to ieri.

55 Kono tokoro ni haruka ni nozomi itaru ōku no onna arishi: karera wa Gariraya yori Iesu ni shitagai tsukaeshi monodomo nari.

56 Sono uchi ni orishi mono wa Magudara no Maria to, Yakobu, Yose no haha naru Maria to, Zebedai no kotachi no haha to nari.

57 Hi kurete, Iesu no deshi naru Yosefu to ieru Arimataya no tomeru hito kitarite, Pirato ni yuki, Iesu no shikabane wo koishikaba;

58 Pirato sono shikabane wo watase to meizu.

59 Yosefu shikabane wo torite, kiyoki nuno ni tsutsumi.

60 Kore wo iwa ni horitaru onoga atarashiki haka ni oki, ōi naru ishi wo haka no mon ni marobashite saru.

61 Magudara no Maria to, hoka no Maria to haka ni mukaite za shi, soko ni oreri.

62 Sonaebi no yokujitsu saishi no osa to Parisai no hitotachi Pirato no moto ni tsudoi kitari, iikeru wa,

63 Shu yo, warera omoi idaseri; kano itsuwari mono ikite arishi toki, Mikka no nochi yomigaeran to iishi.

64 Kono yue ni mejite, mikka ni itaru made haka wo katameshimoyo; osoraku wa sono deshi yoru kitarite kore wo nusumi, Shi yori yomigaeritari to tami ni iwan; shikaraba nochi no madoi wa saki yori mo iyamasarubeshi.

65 Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Mamoru mono wa nanjira ni ari, yukite omoi no mama ni katameshimoyo.

66 Koko ni oite karera yukite ishi ni fū-in shi, mamoru mono wo shite, haka wo katameshimetari.

28 SHŌ.

ANSOKUNICHI Iowarite nochi, nanuka no hajime no hi, yoakegata ni, Magudara no Maria oyobi hoka no Maria sono haka wo min tote kitarishi ni;
2 Ōi naru jishin arite Shu

no tsukai ten yori kudari,
haka no mon yori ishi wo
marobashi, sono ue ni za su.

3 Sono katachi wa inabi-
karino gotoku, sono koromo
wa yuki no gotoku shiroshi.

4 Mamoru mono kare wo
osore ononoki, shinitaru
mono no gotoku narinu.

5 Tsukai kotaete onna ni
iikeru wa, Nanjira osoruru
nakare, ware nanjira ga
jūjika ni tsukerareshi Iesu
wo tazunuru koto wo shi-
ru.

6 Kare wa koko ni arazu,
sono ieru gotoku yomigaeri-
tari. Nanjira kitarite Shu
no okareshi tokoro wo miyo.

7 Katsu yukite sono deshi
ni tsugeyo, Kare wa shi
yori yomigaeri, nanjira ni
sakidachite Gariraya ni yu-
keri; kashiko ni oite nanjira
kare wo mirubeshi: ware
kore wo nanjira ni tsugu.

8 Onna osore nagara mo
itaku yorokobite, toku haka
wo sari; sono deshi ni tsugen
to hashiri yukeri.

9 Deshi ni tsugen tote
yuku toki, Iesu karera ni
aite, Yasukare to ii tamai-
kereba; onna susumi, sono
ashi wo idakite hai shinu.

10 Iesu karera ni iikeru
wa, Osoruru nakare, sarite
waga kyōdai ni, Gariraya

ni yuke to tsugeyo, kashiko
nite ware wo mirubeshi.

11 Onna no sarishi nochi
mamoru mono no uchi, aru
monodomo miyako ni itari,
subete arishi koto wo saishi
no osatachi ni tsugeshikaba;

12 Karera to toshiyori
atsumarite tomo ni hakari,
ōku no kane wo heisotsu ni
ataete iikeru wa,

13 Nanjira ie, Warera ga
inetaru toki, sono deshi yoru
kitarite kare wo nusumeri
to;

14 Kono koto moshi tsuka-
sa ni kikoyuru to mo, ware-
ra kare ni susumete nanjira
ni urei nakarashimen.

15 Karera kane wo torite
ii fukumeraretaru gotoku
shitarishi: koko ni oite kaku
no gotoki hanashi konnichi
ni itaru made, Yudayabito
no uchi ni ii hiromeraretari.

16 Jū ichi no deshi Gari-
raya ni yukite, Iesu no kare-
ra ni meiji tamau tokoro no
yama ni itari;

17 Iesu wo mite hai seri:
saredo utagaeru mono mo
ariki.

18 Iesu susumite karera ni
katari iikeru wa, Ten no
uchi, chi no ue no subete no
ken wo ware ni tamawareri.

19 Kono yue ni nanjira
yukite bankoku no tami

MAKO 1.

ni baputesuma wo hodo-
koshi, kore wo Chichi to,
Ko to, Seirei no na ni irete
deshi to shi ;

20 Katsu waga subete nan-

jira ni meizeshi koto wo
mamore to karera ni oshie-
yo : sore ware wa yo no
owari made tsune ni nanjira
to tomo ni aru nari. Amen.

MAKO DEN FUKUIN SHO.

1 SHŌ.

KORE Kami no Ko, Iesu
Kirisuto no fukuin
no hajime nari.

2 Yogensha no shirushite,
Miyo, ware nanji no kao
no mae ni waga tsukai
wo tsukawasan ;

Kare nanji no mae ni
sono michi wo mōkubeshi.

3 No ni yoberu hito no
koe ari, iwaku,
Shu no michi wo sonae,
Sono michisuji wo naoku
seyo

to aru ga gotoku,

4 Yohane no ni oite baputesuma wo hodokoshi, tsumi no yurushi wo esasen ga tame ni, kui aratame no baputesuma wo nobe tsutaetari.

5 Yudaya no kunijū oyo-bi Ierusaremu no hitobito kare ni kitarite, ono-ono

sono tsumi wo ii arawashi,
Yorudan to iu kawa nite
baputesuma wo uku.

6 Yohane wa rakuda no kegoromo wo ki, koshi ni kawa-obi wo tsukane, inago to nomitsu wo kuraeri.

7 Kare nobe tsutaekeru wa, Ware yori masareru mono waga nochi ni kitaran ; ware wa kagamite, sono kutsu no himo wo toku ni mo tarazu.

8 Ware wa mizu wo mote nanjira ni baputesuma wo hodokoshishi ga ; kare wa Seirei wo mote nanjira ni baputesuma wo hodokosubeshi.

9 Sono koro Iesu Gariraya no Nazare yori kitari, Yorudan nite Yohane yori baputesuma wo uke ;

10 Yagate mizu yori agareru toki, ten wakare, Mitama hato no gotoku sono ue ni kudaru wo mitari ;

11 Mata ten yori koe arite iu, Nanji wa waga Aishi, waga yorokobu tokoro no mono nari to.

12 Kakute Mitama tada-chi ni Iesu wo no ni yuka-shimu.

13 Kare shi jū nichi no ni orite Satan ni kokoromi-rare, kemono to tomo ni oreri; ten no tsukaitachi kore ni tsukaenu.

14 Yohane no torawareshi nochi, Iesu Gariraya ni itari, Kami no kuni no fu-kuin wo tsutae iikeru wa,

15 Toki wa miteri; Kami no kuni wa chikazukeri: nanjira kui aratamete, fuku-in wo shinzeyo.

16 Iesu Gariraya no mizu-umi no hotori wo ayumeru toki, Shimon to sono kyōdai Andere no mizu-umi ni ami uteru wo miru: karera wa sunadoribito nari.

17 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware ni shitagae; ware nanjira wo hito wo sunado-ru mono to sen.

18 Karera tadachi ni sono ami wo sutete, kore ni shita-gaeri.

19 Koko yori sukoshi su-sumi yuki, Zebedai no ko Yakobu to, sono kyōdai Yohane no fune ni arite, ami tsukurou wo mite,

20 Tadachi ni karera wo yobi tamaishikaba, sono chi-chi Zebedai wo yatoibito to tomo ni fune ni noko-shite, kare ni shitagaeri.

21 Karera Kapenaumu ni itaru: Iesu sunawachi an-sokunichi ni kwaidō ni irite, oshie wo nashishi ni;

22 Hitobito sono oshie wo odoroki aeri: sowa gakusha no gotoku narazu, ken-i wo moteru mono no gotoku oshie tamaeba nari.

23 Sono kwaidō ni kégare-taru oni ni tsukaretaru hito arite,

24 Sakebi iikeru wa, Aa Nazare no Iesu yo, warera wa nanji to nan no kakawari aranya? Nanji kitarite, wa-rera wo horobosuka? Ware nanji wa tare naru ka wo shiru, sunawachi Kami no Sei naru Mono nari.

25 Iesu kore wo semete iikeru wa, Koe wo idasu koto nakare, soko wo ideyo.

26 Kegaretaru oni sono hito wo hiki tsukesase, ōgoe ni sakebite kare wo idetari.

27 Hitobito mina odoroki, ai tōte iikeru wa, Kore nani goto zo ya? Kore ika naru atarashiki oshie zo ya? Ke-garetaru onisae ken-i wo mo-te mejjikereba shitagaeri.

28 Koko ni oite Iesu no

MAKO 1.

kikoe amaneku Gariraya
no shihō ni hirogarinu.

29 Karera yagate kwaidō
wo ide, Yakobu oyobi
Yohane to tomo ni Shimon,
Andere no ie ni itarishi ni ;

30 Shimon no shūtome
netsu wo yamite, fushi ike-
reba ; aru hito tadachi ni
kore wo Iesu ni tsugu.

31 Iesu yukite sono te wo
tori, kare wo okoshikereba,
netsu tachimachi sarinu ;
kakute sono onna karera ni
tsukaetari.

32 Yūgata, hi no iru toki,
hitobito subete no yamai wo
wazuraeru mono, oni ni tsu-
karetaru mono wo Iesu ni
tazusae kitaru.

33 Sono machi kozorite,
mon ni atsumareri.

34 Iesu samazama no ya-
mai wo wazuraeru ōku no
hitobito wo iyashi, mata
ōku no oni wo oi idashi, oni
no mono iu koto wa yurusa-
zariki : sowa oni kare wo shi-
ritaru ni yorite nari.

35 Yoake mae ni Iesu
hayaku oki, hito naki tokoro
ni yuki, soko nite inori seri.

36 Shimon, oyobi kare to
tomo ni arishi monodomo
sono ato wo shitai yuki,

37 Kare ni aite iikeru wa,
Hitobito mina nanji wo ta-
zunu.

38 Iesu karera ni iikeru
wa, Ware wa oshie wo nobe
tsutōru tame ni nanjira to
tomo ni moyori no mura-
mura ye yukan : ware kore
ga tame ni kitareba nari.

39 Iesu amaneku Garira-
ya no kuni wohemeguri, sono
kwaidō nite oshie wo nobe,
katsu oni wo oi idaseri.

40 Raibyō no mono hitori
kare ni kitarite hizamazuki,
negai iikeru wa, Nanji mo-
shi kokoro ni kanau toki wa
ware wo kiyoku nashi ube-
shi.

41 Iesu awaremite te wo
nobe, kare ni tsukete,
Waga kokoro ni kanaeri,
kiyoku nare to

42 Iu ya ina tadachi ni
raibyō hanare, sono hito ki-
yomareri.

⁴³₄₄ Iesu kibishiku kore wo
imashime, Tsutsushimite na-
ni wo mo hito ni tsuguru
nakare ; tada yukite onoga
mi wo saishi ni mise, sono
kiyomerareshi tame ni Mōse
ga meizeshi tokoro no mono
wo sasagete, karera ni shō-
ko wo nase to iite sarashi-
metari.

45 Saredomo kare idete,
mazu kono koto wo ōi ni
ii tsutae, katari hiromekere-
ba ; Iesu kono nochi arawa
ni machi ni iri gataku,

MAKO 2.

tada hito naki tokoro ni i tamaishi ga, hitobito shihō yori kare ni kitareri.

2 SHŌ.

SŪJITSU no nochi Iesu mata Kapenaumu ni kitarishi ni ;

2 Kare no ie ni oru koto kikoekereba ; tadachi ni ōku no hitobito tsudoī kitari, kado ni tatsubeki basho sae mo naki hodo nariki. Iesu karera ni oshie wo nobu.

3 Koko ni chūbu wo yamitaru mono wo yo nin ni kakase, Iesu ni kitareru mono arishi ga ;

4 Gunjū ni yorite chikazuki gatakarikereba ; kare no oru tokoro no yane wo tori nozoki, chūbu no hito wo toko no mama tsurī oroseri.

5 Iesu sono shinkō wo mite, chūbu no hito ni iikeru wa, Ko yo, nanji no tsumi yurusaretari.

6 Sunin no gakusha koko ni za shi orishi ga ; kokoro no uchi ni omoikeru wa,

7 Kono hito wa nani yue kaku akkō wo iu ka ? Kami ni arazu shite, tare ka tsumi wo yurusu koto wo en ?

8 Iesu tadachi ni karera ga kokoro no uchi ni kaku

no gotoki koto wo ronzzuru wo mizukara sono kokoro ni shirite, karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira nanzo kokoro no uchi ni kakaru koto wo ronzzuru ya ?

9 Chūbu no hito ni, Nanji no tsumi wa yurusaretari to iu to, Okite nanji no toko wo torite yuke to iu to izure yasuki ya ?

10 Sore, hito no Ko chi nite tsumi wo yurusu no ken-i aru koto wo nanjira ni shirasen tote, tsui ni chūbu no hito ni,

11 Ware nanji ni tsugu, Okite toko wo tori, nanji no ie ni kaere to iikereba ;

12 Sono hito tadachi ni okite toko wo tori, hitobito no mae ni izu. Hitobito mina odoroki, Kami wo agamete iikeru wa, Warera imada kaku no gotoki koto wo mishi koto nashi.

13 Iesu mata umibe ni yukishi ni, hitobito mina kare ni kitarikereba, korera wo oshiyu.

14 Koko yori susumite Arupayo no ko, Rebi to iu mono no mitsugitori no yakusho ni za shi ikeru wo mite, Ware ni shitagae to iikereba ; kare tachite shita-gaeri.

15 Kakute Iesu sono ie

nite shoku suru toki ōku no mitsugitori, tsumi aru hito-bito Iesu oyobi deshi to tomo ni za seri: korera no mono ōku arite Iesu ni shitagainu.

16 Gakusha to Parisai no hito kare ga mitsugitori oyobi tsumi aru hito to tomo ni shoku suru wo mite, sono deshi ni iikeru wa, Nani yue mitsugitori, tsumi aru hito to tomo ni kuinomi suru ka?

17 Iesu kikite, karera ni iikeru wa, Sukoyaka naru mono wa isha no tasuke wo motomezu, tada yamai aru mono kore wo motomu. Waga kitarishi wa tadashiki hito wo maneku tame ni arazu, tsumi aru hito wo manekite kui aratamesasen ga tame nari.

18 Yohane no deshi oyobi Parisai no hito tsune ni danjiki suru koto arikereba; karera Iesu ni kitari, iikeru wa, Yohane no deshi to Parisai no deshi wa danjiki suru ni, nanji no deshi wa nani yue ni danjiki sezaru ka?

19 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Hanamuko no tomodachi sono hanamuko to tomo ni oru uchi ni danjiki suru koto wo ubeki ka?

Karera hanamuko to tomo ni oru uchi wa danjiki suru koto wo eji.

20 Nochi karera hanamuko wo toraruru hi kitaran; sono hi ni wa danjiki subeki nari.

21 Atarashiki kire wo furuki koromo ni nui tsukuru mono araji: moshi shika seba sono arata ni oginaeru mono furuki wo hokorobashite, sono yabure kaette ashiku narubeshi.

22 Mata atarashiki sake wo furuki kawabukuro ni iruru mono araji: moshi shika seba atarashiki sake wa sono fukuro wo hari sakite, sake more ide, kawabukuro mo sutarubeshi. Atarashiki sake wa atarashiki kawabukuro ni irubeki mono nari.

23 Sate, Iesu ansokunichi ni mugi no hatake wo tōrishi ni, sono deshi ayumi tsutsu, mugi no ho wo tsumi hajimekereba;

24 Parisai no hito kare ni iikeru wa, Karera ansokunichi ni sumajiki koto wo suru wa nani yue zo?

25 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Dabide oyobi tomo ni arishi mono no tomoshiku shite ueshi toki, nashitaru koto wo imada yomazaru ka?

MAKO 3.

26 Sunawachi saishi no
osa Abiataru no toki Kami
no ie ni irite tada saishi no
hoka wa kurōmajiki sonae-
mono no pan wo kurai,
katsu tomo ni arishi mono
ni mo ataetari.

27 Mata karera ni iikeru
wa, Ansokunichi wa hito
no tame ni mōkeraretaru
mono ni shite, hito wa an-
sokunichi no tame ni mōke-
raretaru mono ni arazu:

28 Sareba hito no Ko wa
ansokunichi ni mo Shu taru
nari.

3 SHŌ.

IESU, mata kwaidō ni iri-
shi ni, katate naetaru
hito arikeru ga;

2 Hitobito Iesu wo uttaen
to shite, kare wa kono hito
wo ansokunichi ni iyasu ya
ina to ukagaeri.

3 Iesu te naetaru hito ni
iikeru wa, Naka ni tateyo.

4 Mata hitobito ni iikeru
wa, Ansokunichi ni wa yoki
wo nasu to ashiki wo nasu
to, ikeru wo tasukuru to
korosu to, izure wo ka
nasubeki? Karera moku-
nen tari.

5 Iesu ikari wo fukumite
mimawashi, karera ga koko-
ro no katakuna naru wo uree,
te naetaru hito ni, Nanji no

te wo nobeyo to iikereba;
kare sono te wo nobashishi
ni, sunawachi hoka no te no
gotoku ietari.

6 Parisai no hito idete, ika
ni shite ka Iesu wo korosan
to, tadachi ni Herode no to-
mogara ni ai hakarinu.

7 Iesu sono deshi to tomo
ni umibe ni shirizokishi ni,
ōku no hitobito Gariraya
yori kare ni shitagaeri:
mata Yudaya,

8 Ierusalemu, Idomaya,
Yorudan no mukō, mata
Tsuro to Shidon no hotori
yori ōku no hitobito Iesu
no nashishi koto wo kikite,
kare ni muragari kitaru.

9 Iesu hitobito no gunjū
ni yorite oshi nayamasaruru
koto nakaran tame ni, Ko-
bune wo ware ni sonae oke
to sono deshi ni ieri.

10 Kore Iesu amata no
hitobito wo iyashishi ni
yorite, subete yamai aru
hitobito te nite kare ni
sawaran tote oshi semarishi
ga yue nari.

11 Mata kegaretaru oni
kare wo mite sono mae ni
hirefushi, sakebite, Nanji
wa Kami no Ko nari to
iishi wo,

12 Iesu karera ni, Ware
wo arawasu koto nakare to
kibishiku imashimetari.

MAKO 3.

13 Iesu yama ni noborite, sono kokoro ni kanau tokoro no mono wo yobishikaba; kitarite, kare ni tsukeri.

14 Koko ni oite jū ni nin wo tatete onore to tomo ni oki, mata oshie wo nobe tsutōru tame ni tsukawashi;

15 Katsu yamai wo iyashi, oni wo oi idasu no ken-i wo sazuku:

16 Sunawachi Shimon wo Petero to nazuke;

17 Zebedai no ko Yakobu to sono kyōdai Yohane, kono futari wo Boaneruge to nazuku, kore wo tokeba, Kaminari no ko nari:

18 Mata Andere, Piripo, Barutoromai, Matai, Tomasu, Arupayo no ko Yakobu, Taddai, Kanan no Shimon,

19 Mata Isukariote no Yuda, kore wa Iesu wo watashishi mono nari.

20 Korera no mono ie ni irishi ni, ōku no hitobito mata kitari atsumarikereba; shoku suru itoma mo nakariki.

21 Sono shinzoku kikite, Kare wa kyōki^a seri to iite, kore wo toraen tote kitaru.

22 Mata Ierusaremu yori kudareru gakushatachi mo,

Kare wa Beruzeburu ni tsukaretari, katsu oni no kashira ni yorite oni wo oi idasu nari to ieri.

23 Iesu karera wo yobi, tatoe wo mote iikeru wa, Satan wa ikade Satan wo oi idashi en ya?

24 Moshi kuni onore ni motorite wakare arasowaba, sono kuni tatsubekarazu.

25 Mata ie onore ni motorite wakare arasowaba, sono ie tatsubekarazu.

26 Moshi Satan onore ni motori, tachite wakare arasowaba, kare tatsubekarazu; kaette owaru narubeshi.

27 Tare nite mo tsuyoki mono no ie ni irite, sono kagu wo ubawan to seba; mazu tsuyoki mono wo shibarazareba, ubau koto atawaji: shibarite nochi, sono ie wo ubōbeshi.

28 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Hito no subete no tsumi to kegasu tokoro no kegashi wa yurusarubekeredo;

29 Seirei wo kegasu mono wa kagiri naku yurusarubekarazu, kagiri naki keibatsu ni azukaran.

30 Kaku ieru wa hitobito

^a *Kichiyai.*

Iesu wo, Akki ni tsukare-tari to iishi ga yue nari.

31 Sono kyōdai to haha to kitarite, soto ni tachi, hito wo tsukawashite, Iesu wo yobashimu.

32 Ōku no hitobito Iesu wo megurite za shitarishi ga, kare ni iikeru wa, Miyo, nanji no haha to kyōdai soto ni arite, nanji wo tazunu.

33 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Waga haha, waga kyōdai wa tare zo ya?

34 Kakute mawari ni za suru hitobito wo mimawashite iikeru wa, Waga haha, waga kyōdai wo miyo.

35 Sore Kami no mune ni shitagau mono wa kore waga kyōdai, waga shimai, waga haha nari.

4 SHŌ.

IESU mata umibe nite oshie wo hajimeshi ni, ōku no hitobito kare ni atsumarikereba; kare fune ni norite za shi, subete no hitobito wa ūmi ni sōte kishi ni tateri.

2 Kare tatoe wo mote ōku no koto wo karera ni oshiyu: oshiete iikeru wa,

3 Kikeyo, tane maku mono no makan tote izu:

4 Makeru toki aru tane

wa michi no hotori ni ochishi ga, sora no tori kitarite kore wo kuraeri.

5 Aru tane wa tsuchi usuki ishiji ni ochishi ga, tsuchi fukakaraneba, tada-chi ni hae idetaredo,

6 Hi ideshikaba yakare, ne naki ga yue ni kare-tari.

7 Aru tane wa ibara no naka ni ochishi ga, ibara sodachite kore wo fusagikereba, mi wo musubazariki.

8 Mata aru tane wa yoki chi ni ochishi ga, sono nae hae idete habikori, mi wo musuberu koto, aruiwa san jū bai, aruiwa roku jū bai, aruiwa hyaku bai seri.

9 Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Mimi arite kikoyuru mono wa kikubeshi.

10 Hitobito no orazarishi toki, Iesu no katawara ni arishi mono to, jū ni deshi to kono tatoe wo toishikaba;

11 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kami no kuni no okugi wo nanjira ni wa shiru koto wo tamaedo, hoka no mono ni wa subete tatoe wo motte su:

12 Kore karera miru toki mite mo, mizu; kiku toki kikite mo, satorazu; kokoro wo aratamete, sono tsumi no yurushi wo ezaran tame nari.

MAKO 4.

13 Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kono tatoe wo shirazaru ka? Saraba ika ni shite subete no tatoe wo shiru koto wo en ya?

14 Sore maku mono wa oshie wo maku nari.

15 Kotoba no makarete michi no hotori ni ochishi mono wa, hito kotoba wo kikishi toki, tadachi ni Sattan kitarite, sono kokoro ni makaretaru kotoba wo ubai toru nari.

16 Mata ishiji ni makaretaru mono wa, hito kotoba wo kiku toki, tadachi ni yorokobite kore wo uku;

17 Saredomo onore ni ne naki ga yue, tada shibashi nomi; nochi michi no tame ni kwannan aruiwa kurushi-mi ni au toki wa, tachimachi tsumazuku mono nari.

18 Mata ibara no naka ni makaretaru mono wa, hito kotoba wo kikedomo,

19 Kono yo no kokorozukai to, takara no madoi, mata samazama no jōyoku iri kitarite kotoba wo fusage ni yori, tsui ni mi wo musubazaru mono nari.

20 Yoki chi ni makaretaru mono wa, hito kotoba wo kikite kore wo uke, aruiwa san jū bai, aruiwa roku jū bai, aruiwa hyaku bai

no mi wo musubu mono nari.

21 Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Tomoshihi wo mochi kitarite, masu no shita aruiwa toko no shita ni oku mono aran ya? Kore wo shokudai no ue ni oku narazu ya?

22 Kakurete akiraka ni narazaru wa naku, tsutsumite arawarezaru mono wa nashi.

23 Mimi arite kikoyuru mono wa kikubeshi.

24 Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Kiku tokoro wo tsutsumimeyo: nanjira ga hakaru tokoro no hakari wo mote nanjira mo hakararubeshi: kikitaru nanjira ni wa nao kuwaeraren.

25 Sore moteru mono wa nao ataerare; motanu mono wa moteru mono wo motoraruru nari.

26 Mata iikeru wa, Kami no kuni wa, hito tane wo chi ni maku ga gotoshi:

27 Nichiya okifushi suru uchi ni tane hae idete sodatedomo, sono shikaru yue wo shirazu.

28 Sore chi wa onozukara mi wo musubu mono ni shite, hajime ni wa nae, tsugi ni ho ide, ho no naka ni juku shitaru koku wo musubu.

MAKO 5.

29 Sude ni minoreba karu toki itaru ni yorite, tadachi ni kama wo iresasuru nari.

30 Mata iikeru wa, Kami no kuni wa ika ni nazurae, nani no tatoe wo mote kore wo tatoen?

31 Hito tsubu no karashi-dane no gotoshi: kore wo chi ni maku toki wa yorozu no tane yori chiisakeredo;

32 Sude ni makite hae izureba, yorozu no yasai yori wa ōkiku, katsu ōi naru eda wo idashite, sora no tori sono kage ni sumu hodo ni naru nari.

33 Iesu karera no kiki uru tokoro ni shitagai, ōku kakaru tatoe wo mote oshie wo karera ni katareri.

34 Tatoe ni arazareba karera ni katarazu: Iesu sono deshi to tomo ni oreru toki, karera ni kotogotoku kore wo toki kikaseri.

35 Sate sono hi no kuregata Iesu karera ni, Mukō no kishi ni watare to iikereba;

36 Deshitachi hitobito wo kaerase, Iesu no fune ni orishi wo sono mama kore to tomo ni watareri. Mata hoka no kobune mo tomo ni yukeri.

37 Toki ni ōkaze okori, nami uchi komite hotondo fune ni mitsu.

38 Iesu tomo no kata ni makura shite inetarishi ga; deshi kare no me wo sama-shite iikeru wa, Shi yo, warera ga oboruru wo mo kaerimi tamawazaru ka?

39 Iesu okite kaze wo imashime, mata umi ni, Shizumarite, odayaka ni nare to iikereba; kaze yamite, ōi ni nagitari.

40 Kakute karera ni iikeru wa, Nani yue kaku osoruru ya? Nanjira nanzo shin naki ya?

41 Karera hanahadashiku osore, tagai ni iikeru wa, Kaze to umi sae mo shitagau; kore tare naru zo ya?

5 SHŌ.

KARERA umi wo watarite, Gadarabito no chi ni tsuki;

2 Fune yori Iesu no agareru toki, akki ni tsukaretaru hito tadachi ni hakaba yori idete, kare ni au.

3 Kono hito wa hakaba wo sumika to seri.

4 Shibashiba ashigase to kusari wo mote tsunagedomo, kusari wo uchi kiri, ashigase wo uchi kudaku ni yori, kore wo tsunagi uru mono naku, mata tare mo kore wo sei shi uru mono nakariki.

MAKO 5.

5 Yo mo hiru mo tsune ni yama to hakaba ni oite sakebi, mata ishi wo mote onoga mi ni kizu tsukenu.

6 Kare haruka ni Iesu wo mite hashiri yori, kore wo hai shi,

7 Ōgoe ni yobawarikeru wa, Ito Takaki Kami no Ko, Iesu yo, ware nanji to nani no kakawari aran ya? Ware Kami ni yorite negau, ware wo kurushimuru koto nakare.

8 Kore Iesu akki ni, Hito yori ideyo to iishi ni yorite nari.

9 Iesu kare ni, Nanji no na wa nani to toishi ni; kotaakeru wa, Warera ōki ga yue ni waga na wo Region to iu.

10 Shikiri ni kono tochi yori warera wo oi idasu nakare to Iesu ni negaitari.

11 Koko ni ōku no buta no mure yama ni kusa wo kui itarishi ga;

12 Subete no akki kare ni negaite, Warera wo okurite buta ni iraseyo to iikereba;

13 Iesu tadachi ni karera ni yuruseri. Kegaretaru oni sono hito yori idete buta ni irishikaba; ōyoso ni sen biki hodo no mure hageshiku kake kudari, gake

yori umi ni ochite, umi ni oborenu.

14 Kau monodomo nige yukite, kono koto wo machi mata muramura ni tsugerekereba; hitobito sono arishi koto wo min tote ide,

15 Iesu ni kitarite akki ni tsukaretaru mono, sunawachi Region wo mochitarishi hito no kimono wo tsuke, tashika naru kokoro nite za shi ikeru wo mite osore aeri.

16 Kono koto wo mishi monodomo akki ni tsukaretarishi mono no koto to buta no koto wo karera ni tsugerekereba;

17 Yagate Iesu ni sono sakai wo iden koto wo negainu.

18 Iesu fune ni noran to seshi toki, akki ni tsukaretarishi mono tomo ni oran koto wo negaikeredomo;

19 Iesu yurusazu shite kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no ie ni kaeri, shinzoku ni yukite, Shu no nanji ni nashishi ōi naru koto to nanji wo awaremishi koto wo tsugeyo.

20 Kare yukite, Iesu no onore ni nashi tamaeru ōi naru koto wo Dekaporisu ni ii furashikereba; hitobito mina odoroki aeri.

21 Iesu fune ni norite ma-

MAKO 5.

ta umi no anata ni watari-shi ni, ōzei no hitobito kare ni atsumaru. Iesu wa umi ni chikaku oreri.

22 Kwaidō no tsukasa Yairo to iu hito kitari, Iesu wo mite sono ashimoto ni fushi,

23 Hitasura ni negai iikeru wa, Waga itokenaki musume shinuru bakari ni narinu: kore wo sukuwan tame ni kitarite, te wo kare ni oki tamae; saraba musume wa ikubeshi.

24 Iesu kare to tomo ni yuku toki ōzei no hitobito kare ni shitagaite oshi aeri.

25 Koko ni jū ni nen chirō wo wazuraitaru onna ari.

26 Kono onna ōku no isha no tame ni hanahada kurushimerare, sono shindai wo mo kotogotoku tsuiyashikeredomo, nani no kai mo naku, kaette ashikarishi ga;

27 Iesu no koto wo kikite, gunjū no naka yori kare no ushiro ni kitari, sono koromo ni sawareri.

28 Kore, Sono koromo ni dani sawaraba tasukarubeshi to ieba nari.

29 Kakute chi no izuru koto tadachi ni tomari, sude ni yamai ieshi to sono mi ni oboetari.

30 Iesu mizukara chikara

no onore yori idetaru wo shiri, ōzei no hitobito wo kaerimite iikeru wa, Waga koromo ni sawarishi mono wa tare naru ka?

31 Deshi kare ni iikeru wa, Gunjū no hitobito no nanji ni oshi au wo mite, Ware ni sawarishi mono wa tare zo to ii tamau ka?

32 Iesu kono koto wo naseru onna wo min to mi mawashikereba;

33 Onna osore ononoki, onoga mi ni serareshi koto wo shiri, kitarite kare no mae ni hirefushi, kotogotoku ari no mama wo tsugu.

34 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Musume yo, nanji no shin nanji wo sukueri: anzen ni shite yuke, nanji no yamai iyubeshi.

35 Iesu kono koto wo ii oru uchi ni, kwaidō no tsukasa no ie yori hitobito kitarite iikeru wa, Nanji no musume sude ni shinitari; nanzo Shi wo wazurawasu ya?

36 Iesu tadachi ni sono tsuguru tokoro no koto wo kiki, kwaidō no tsukasa ni iikeru wa, Osoruru nakare; tada shinzeyo.

37 Iesu Petero to Yakobu, oyobi sono kyōdai Yohane

MAKO 6.

no hoka wa, tare ni mo tomo ni yuku koto wo yurusazariki.

38 Sude ni kwaidō no tsukasa no ie ni kitarite, hitobito no sawagi, itaku naki sakebu wo miru.

39 Irite karera ni iikeru wa, Nanzo sawagi katsu naku ya? Musume wa shineru ni arazu, tada inetaru nomi.

40 Karera Iesu wo azawarau. Iesu subete no hitobito wa idashi, musume no chichi haha to, sono shitagaeru monodomo wo hiki tsure, musume no fushitaru tokoro ni iri,

41 Musume no te wo torite kore ni iikeru wa, Tarita kumi, kore wo tokeba, Musume yo, ware nanji ni meizu, Okiyo to iu gi nari.

42 Tadachi ni musume okite ayumeri: kare wa toshi jū ni sai nari. Karera hanahada odorokinu.

43 Iesu kono koto wo hito ni shirasuru nakare to kibi shiku imashime, mata musume ni shokumotsu wo atae to mejitari.

6 SHŌ.

IESU koko wo sarite, furusato ni itarishi ni; sono

deshi mo kare ni shitagainu.

2 Ansokunichi ni oyobikereba, kwaidō nite oshie wo hajimu: hitobito kore wo kikite ayashimi, iikeru wa, Ika ni shite kono hito ni kaku no gotoki koto aru ka? Tare yori kono chie wo sazukerarete, kaku fushigi naru waza wo mo sono te yori nasu ka?

3 Kare wa takumi ni arazu ya? Maria no ko, Yakobu, Yose, Yuda, to Shimon no kyōdai ni shite, sono shimai mo koko ni warera to tomo ni aru ni arazu ya? Tsui ni hitobito kare ni tsumazukeri.

4 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Yogensha wa sono furusato, sono shinseki, sono ie no hoka ni oite wa tōto-barezaru koto nashi.

5 Iesu kashiko nite wazurau mono ni te wo tsuke, tada sunin wo iyashishi hoka, fushigi naru waza wo nasu koto atawazariki.

6 Mata karera no shinze-zaru wo ayashimi; tsui ni muramura wo hemegurite oshie wo naseri.

7 Iesu jū ni no desh wo yobite, karera wo futari zutsu tsukawasan to shite, kore ni akki wo oi idasu ken-i wo sazukeni:

MAKO 6.

8 Mata karera ni meijikeru wa, Hitotsu no tsue no hoka wa, tabi no yōi ni nani wo mo motsu nakare: tabibukuro, kuimono, mata kane wo mo motazu;

9 Tada kutsu wo haki, futatsu no koromo wo kiru nakare,

10 Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Izuko nite mo hito no ie ni iraba, sono tokoro wo saru made wa soko ni ore.

11 Subete nanjira wo ukezu, nanjira ni kikazaru mono ni wa, soko wo saru toki, akashi no tame ashi no shita no chiri wo harae; ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Sabaki no hi itaraba, Sodomu to Gomora wa kono machi yori mo kaette yasukarubeshi.

12 Deshitachi idete hitobito ni kui aratamubeki koto wo nobe tsutae;

13 Mata ōku no akki wo oi idashi, mata ōku no yameru mono ni abura wo tsukete iyashinu.

14 Iesu no na hirogarikereba; Herode ō kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Baputsuma wo hodokoshishi Yohane shi yori yomigaereru yue ni, fushigi naru waza wo nasu nari.

15 Aru hito wa, Kore wo

Eriya nari to ii; aruiwa Inishie no yogensha no gotoki yogensha nari to iu.

16 Herode kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Kore waga kubi kirishi tokoro no Yohane nari; kare shi yori yomigaeritaru nari.

17 Saki ni Herode sono kyōdai Piripo no tsuma Herodea no koto ni yorite hito wo tsukawashi, Yohane wo toraete hitoya ni tsunageri: sowa Herode ga kano onna wo metorishi wo,

18 Yohane isamete, Nanji kyōdai no tsuma wo iruru wa yoroshikarazu to ieru ni yorite nari.

19 Herode kare wo uramite, korosan to omoishikado, atawazariki.

20 Herode wa Yohane wo tadashiku, katsu zen naru hito to shirite, kare wo uyamai, kare wo mamori, kare ni kikite ōku no koto wo okonai, katsu yorokobite kare ni kiku koto wo seri.

21 Kakute Herode sono tanjō no hi moromoro no daijin, sen nin no kashira, oyobi Gariraya no tōtoki hitobito ni furumai wo naseru oriyoki no hi itarikereba;

22 Herodea no musume kitarite mai wo nashi, He.

MAKO 6.

rode to sono seki ni tsuranaruru hitobito wo tanoshimashimu. Ō sono musume ni iikeru wa, Nani nite mo ware ni negae; nanji ga nozomu tokoro no mono wa ware nanji ni atōbeshi.

23 Mata kare ni, Ōyoso nanji ga motomuru mono wa, waga ryōbun no nakaba ni itaru to mo nanji ni ataen to chikau.

24 Musume idete sono hahani, Nani wo negōbeki ka to iikereba; haha sunawachi, Baputesuma no Yohane ga kubi to ieri.

25 Musume tadachi ni isogi ō ni kitari, negōte, Baputesuma no Yohane ga kubi wo bon ni nosete, sumiyaka ni ware ni tamae to iu.

26 Ō hanahada ureekeredomo; sude ni chikaitaru to dōseki no mono no yue to wo mote, kore wo kobamu koto wo konomazu.

27 Ō tadachi ni Yohane no kubi wo mochi kitare to mejite, heisotsu wo tsukawashikereba; kare yukite hitoya ni oite kore wo kiri,

28 Sono kubi wo bon ni nose, mochi kitarite musume ni atau. Musume wa kore wo sono haha ni ataetari.

29 Yohane no deshitachi kono koto wo kikite kitari,

sono shikabane wo torite baka ni hōmurinu.

30 Shitotachi Iesu ni atsumarite; okonaeru koto to oshieshi koto to wo kotogotoku kare ni tsugu.

31 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira hitobito wo sakete, ware to tomo ni shibaraku sabishiki tokoro ni yukite yasumubeshi: kore yukiki no mono ōku shite shoku suru hima mo nakarishi ga yue nari.

32 Karera hito wo sake, fune nite sabishiki tokoro ni yukeri.

33 Sono yuku wo mite, hitobito ōku Iesu wo shiri, muramura yori kachi nite hashiri, karera no yukan to suru tokoro ye sakidachi yukite, Iesu ni atsumareri.

34 Iesu idete ōku no hito wo miru ni, karera wa kau mono naki hitsuji no gotoki mono naru ni yorite, kore wo awaremi, samazama no koto wo oshie hajimenu.

35 Toki sude ni kuregata ni narikereba; sono deshi kare ni kitari, iikeru wa, Koko wa sabishiki tokoro ni shite, toki mo haya oso-shi:

36 Hitobito no kurōbeki mono naki ga yue ni, sono mizukara atari no murazato

MAKO 6.

ni yukite, pan wo motomen ga tame ni karera wo sara-shime tamae.

37 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Nan-jira kore ni shoku wo atae-eyo. Deshi kare ni iikeru wa, Warera yukite gin ni hyaku no pan wo kai, karera ni ataete kurawashimubeki ka?

38 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Pan wa ikutsu aru? Yukite miyo. Karera mite, sono kazu wo shiri, Itsutsu no pan to futatsu no uwo ari to kotau.

39 Iesu, Subete no hito wo kumigumi ni shite, aokusa no ue ni suwarashimeyo to meijikereba;

40 Aruiwa hyaku nin, aruiwa go jū nin zutsu narabi za seri.

41 Iesu sono itsutsu no pan to futatsu no uwo wo tori, ten wo aogi sha shite, pan wo wari, deshi ni ataete hitobito no mae ni okashimu: mata futatsu no uwo wo hito goto ni wake ataenu.

42 Hitobito mina kuraite aki,

43 Sono pan to uwo no kuzu wo hiroishi ni, jū ni no kago ni michitari.

44 Pan wo kuraitaru otoko ōyoso go sen nin nariki.

45 Tadachi ni Iesu sono deshi wo shiite fune ni nose; mukō no kishi naru Betsaida ye mazu watarashime; onore wa hitobito wo kaerashimu.

46 Hitobito wo kaeshishinochi, inori no tame ni yama ni yukeri.

47 Hi kurete, fune wa umi no naka ni ari; Iesu wa hitori ōka ni oreri.

48 Kaze sakarau ni yorite deshitachi no fune wo kogu ni tsukaretaru wo mite, akatsuki no yoji goro Iesu umi no ue wo ayumi kitari, karera wo sugin to seshi ni;

49 Deshi sono umi wo ayumeru wo mite, henge no mono naran to omoi sakebitari:

50 Sowa deshi mina kore wo mite osoreshi ga yue nari. Iesu tadachi ni karera ni katarite iikeru wa, Kokoro yasukare, ware nari, osoruru koto nakare.

51 Tsui ni fune ni noborishikaba, kaze yaminu: karera kokoro no uchi ni odoroki ayashimeru koto hanahadashi.

52 Kore sono kokoro no nibuki ni yorite, pan no fushigi wo mo satorazarishi nari.

53 Sude ni watari, Gene-

MAKO 7.

sare to iu chi ni itarite
funagakari seri.

54 Karera fune yori ide-
shi ni, yagate hitobito Iesu
wo shirite,

55 Amaneku sono atari
no chi ye hase yuki, yame-
ru mono wo toko no mama
nite ninai, Iesu no imasu
tokorodokoro wo kiki ida-
shite, kore ni tsukeri.

56 Ōyoso Iesu no itaru
tokoro, aruiwa sato, aruiwa
machi, aruiwa mura sono
ichiba ni yameru mono wo
okite, kare ni sono koromo
no suso ni dani sawarase
tamaeto negaeri: sunawachi
sawaru hodo no mono wa
mina ietari.

7 SHŌ.

PARISAI no hito to aru
gakushatachi Ierusare-
mu yori kitarite, Iesu no
moto ni atsumari;

2 Kare no deshi no uchi
ni kiyokarazaru te, suna-
wachi arawazaru te nite pan
wo shoku suru mono arishi
wo mite, kore wo togame-
tari.

3 Sowa Parisai no hito to
Yudaya no hitobito wa mi-
na inishie no hito no tsutae
wo mamorite, sono te wo
kiyoku arawazareba shoku
sezu.

4 Ichi yori kaeri kitarite
arawazareba mata shoku
sezu; kono hoka sakazuki,
wan, nabe, oyobi toko wo
arau nado samazama no
tsutae wo uke mamoreri.

5 Koko ni oite Parisai no
hito to gakushatachi Iesu
ni toikeru wa, Nanji no
deshi wa nani yue inishie
no hito no tsutae ni shita-
gawazushite, arawazaru te
wo mote pan wo shoku suru
ka?

6 Iesu kotaete karera ni
iikeru wa, Izaya wa gizen-
sha naru nanjira wo sashite
yoku yogen seri: sono shi-
rushishi kotoba ni,

Kono tami wa kuchi-
biru nite ware wo uya-
maedomo,

Sono kokoro wa ware
ni tōzakari,

7 Hito no imashime wo
oshie to nashite,

Itazura ni ware wo hai
su

to ieri.

8 Sore, nanjira wa Kami
no imashime wo sutete hito
no tsutae wo mamoreri;
sunawachi nabe, sakazuki
wo arai; ōku kaku no goto-
ki koto wo okonau.

9 Mata karera ni iikeru
wa, Nanjira wa jitsu ni
onore no tsutae wo mamo-

MAKO 7.

ran tote, yoku mo Kami no imashime wo sutsuru mono nari.

10 Mōse iikeru wa, Nanji no chichi haha wo uyamae; mata chichi aruiwa haha wo nonoshiru mono wa, korosarubeshi to;

11 Saredo nanjira wa iu, Moshi hito chichi aruiwa haha ni mukaite, Nanji wo yashinōbeki mono wa Kōruban, sunawachi Sonaemono nari to iwaba, tsukaezu to mo yoshi to.

12 Shikashite hito no sono chichi aruiwa haha no tame ni nani wo mo suru koto wo nanjira yurusazu.

13 Kaku nanjira wa sono oshiyuru tokoro no tsutae wo mote Kami no kotoba wo munashū su; mata ōku kono tagui no koto wo okonau.

14 Iesu mata hitobito wo yobite karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira mina waga kotoba wo kikite satore;

15 Soto yori hito ni iru mono wa, hito wo kegasu koto atawazu: saredo hito yori izuru mono wa hito wo kegasu nari.

16 Kikoyuru mimi aru mono wa kikubeshi.

17 Iesu hitobito wo hana-rete ie ni irishi ni, sono deshi tatoe no kokoro wo toikereba,

18 Karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira mo nao satorazaru ka? Oyoso soto yori hito ni iru mono no, hito wo kegashi atawazaru koto wo shirazaru ka?

19 Sowa sono kokoro ni irazu, hara ni irite kawaya ni otsu; sunawachi kurau tokoro no mono kiyomareri.

20 Mata iikeru wa, Hito yori izuru mono wa, kore hito wo kegasu.

21 Hito no kokoro yori izuru mono wa akunen,^b kanin,^c kōgō,^d kyōsatsu,^e

22 Tōsetsu,^f tanran,^g akutoku,^h kiketsu,ⁱ kōshoku, shitto,ⁱ hōtoku,^k kyōgō,^l kyōbō^m nari;

23 Kōrera no ashiki koto wa mina uchi yori idete hito wo kegasu mono nari.

24 Iesu koko wo sarite, Tsuro to Shidon no sakai ni yuki, ie ni irite, hito ni shirarezaran koto wo negaishi ga, kakure ezariki.

^b Ashiki omoi. ^c Michi naranu iro. ^d Karisome no iro. ^e Hito-goroshi. ^f Nusumi. ^g Musabori-toru. ^h Aku wo idaku. ⁱ Itsuwari
^j Netami. ^k Soshiri. ^l Takaburi. ^m Midari naru waza.

MAKO 8.

25 Sowa akki ni tsukare-taru osanaki musume wo moteru onna Iesu no koto wo kikite kitari, sono ashimoto ni fushitaru ni yorite nari.

26 Kono onna wa Sairopinike ni umareshi Girishia no mono narishi ga, akki wo sono musume yori oi idashi tamawan koto wo Iesu ni negaeri.

27 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Mazu kodomo ni akashimubeshi: kodomo no pan wo torite inu ni naguru wa yokarazu.

28 Onna kotaete iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; saredo inu mo dai no shita ni arite, kodomo no tabekuzu wo kurau nari.

29 Iesu onna ni iikeru wa, Kono kotoba ni yorite kaere, akki wa nanji no musume yori idetari.

30 Onnasono ie ni kaerishi ni, akki sude ni idete toko ni musume no fushitaru wo miru.

31 Iesu Tsuro to Shidon no chi wo sarite, Dekaporisu no chi wo sugi, Gariraya no umi ni itareri.

32 Hitobito tsumbo no domoru mono wo Iesu ni tsure kitarite, te wo tsuke tamawan koto wo negaikereba;

33 Iesu hitobito wo hanare, kore wo hoka ye tsure yuki, yubi wo sono mimi ni sashi ire, mata tsubaki shite sono shita ni sawari;

34 Katsu ten wo aogite tanji, sono hito ni mukaite, Eppata to iu; kore wo tokeba, Hirakeyo to no gi nari.

35 Tadachi ni sono mimi hirake, shita no suji yurumite tadashiku mono ieri.

36 Iesu Kore wo hito ni tsuguru nakare to karera wo imashimureba, imashimuru hodo masumasu ii furashinu.

37 Hitobito hanahadashiku odorokite iikeru wa, Kono hito no nashishi tokorokotogotoku yoshi; aruiwa tsumbo wo kikoese, aruiwa ōshi wo mono iwashimetari.

8 SHŌ.

SONO koro atsumareru hitobito hanahada ōkarishi ga, nani no shokumotsu mo arazarikereba; Iesu sono deshi wo yobite iikeru wa,

2 Ware kono ōku no hitobito wo awaremu; sude ni mikka ware to tomo ni orishi yue, ima nani mo kurau mono nashi.

MAKO 8.

3 Moshi ueshi mama sono ie ni kaesaba, michi nite nayaman; sono uchi ni tōku yori kitareru mono areba nari.

4 Sono deshi kare ni ko-taekeru wa, Kono no nite izuko yori pan wo e, kono hitobito wo akashimen ya?

5 Iesu karera ni toikeru wa, Pan ikutsu aru ya? Nanatsu to kotau.

6 Iesu hitobito ni meijite chi ni za seshime; nanatsu no pan wo torite sha shi, kore wo wari, hitobito no mae ni okashimen ga tame, sono deshi ni atae-kereba; sunawachi hitobito no mae ni okeri.

7 Mata chiisaki uwo wo wazuka bakari moteri: kore wo mo shuku shite, hitobito no mae ni oke to iu.

8 Hitobito kore wo kuraite aki, sono kuzu wo nanatsu no kago ni hiroeri.

9 Kore wo kuraeru mono ōyoso shi sen nin nari: sunawachi Iesu kore wo kaeshinu.

10 Iesu tadachi ni sono deshi to tomo ni fūne ni norite Darumanuta no kata ni yukishi ni,

11 Parisai no hito idete kare wo kokoromin ga tame, ten yori no shirushi wo motomete najiri hajimu.

12 Iesu kokoro no uchi ni fukaku tansoku shite iikeru wa, Kono yo no hito nanzo shirushi wo motomuru ya? Makoto ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, Shirushi wa kono yo no hito ni kanarazu ataerareji.

13 Iesu karera wo hanarete mata fune ni nori, mukō no kata ni watareri.

14 Sate deshi pan wo tazusōru koto wo wasure, tada hitotsu no pan nomi fune ni ariki.

15 Iesu karera wo imashimete iikeru wa, Kokoro shite Parisai no hito no pandane to Herode no pandane wo tsutsushimeyo.

16 Deshi tagai ni ronjite iikeru wa, Kore pan wo tazusaezarishi yue naran.

17 Iesu kore wo shirite karera ni iikeru wa, Nanzo tagai ni pan wo tazusaezarishi koto wo ronzu ya? Imada satorazaru ka? Nanjira no kokoro nao nibuki ka?

18 Me arite, miezaru ka? Mimi arite, kikoezaru ka? Mata oboezaru ka?

19 Ware go sen nin ni itsutsu no pan wo wari ataeshi toki, sono kuzu wo iku kago hiroishi ya? Kottaekeru wa, Jū ni nari.

MAKO 8.

20 Mata shi sen nin ni nanatsu no pan wo wari ataeshi toki, sono kuzu wo iku kago hiroishi ya? Kota-ekeru wa, Nanatsu nari.

21 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanzo satorazaru ya?

22 Iesu Betesaida ni itari-kereba, hitobito meshii wo tsure kitarite, kore ni te wo tsuke tamawan koto wo negaeri.

23 Iesu meshii no te wo torite mura no soto ye tsure ide, sono me ni tsubaki shite, te wo kare ni tsuke, toikeru wa, Nani ka miyuru ya?

24 Meshii me wo agete iikeru wa, Ware kono hitobito no aruku wo miru ni ki no gotoshi.

25 Tsui ni Iesu mata ryō-te wo kare no me ni tsuke, sono me wo agesasekereba; sunawachi iete, subete no mono akiraka ni mietari.

26 Iesu kare wo sono ie ni kaerase, iikeru wa, Kono mura ni iru nakare, mata kono murabito ni mo tsuguru nakare.

27 Iesu sono deshi to tomo ni Kaizaria Piripi no mura-mura ye yuku michi nite, sono deshi ni tōte iikeru wa, Hitobito wa ware wo iite tare to suru ka?

28 Kotaekeru wa, Aru hito wa Baputesuma no Yohane; aru hito wa Eriya; aru hito wa yogensha no hitori nari to ieri.

29 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa ware wo iite tare to suru ka? Petero kotaekeru wa, Nanji wa Kirisuto nari.

30 Iesu karera wo imashimete, Waga koto wo tare ni mo tsuguru nakare to mejitari.

31 Mata hito no Ko no kanarazu ōku no kurushi-mi wo uke, toshiyori, saishi no osa, gakushadomo ni suterare, katsu korosarete mikka no nochi ni yomigaeru koto wo karera ni shimeshi hajime tamaeri.

32 Akiraka ni kore wo shimeshi tamaishikaba, Petero Iesu wo hikite isamen to seshi ni;

33 Iesu furikaeri sono deshi wo mite, Petero wo imashime iikeru wa, Satan yo, waga ushiro ni shirizoke; nanji wa Kami no koto wo omowazu, kaette hito no koto wo omou.

34 Hitobito to sono deshi wo tomo ni yobite, karera ni iikeru wa, Moshi ware ni shitagawan to omou mono wa, onore wo sute

MAKO 9.

sono jūjika wo oite, ware ni shitagae.

35 Sowa inochi wo mattō sen to suru mono wa kore wo ushinai; waga tame mata fukuin no tame ni inochi wo ushinau mono wa kore wo ubekereba nari.

36 Moshi hito sekaijū wo uru to mo sono inochi wo ushinawaba, nani no eki aran ya?

37 Mata hito nani wo mote sono inochi ni kaen ya?

38 Kan-aku naru kono yo ni oite ware to waga kotoba wo hazuru mono woba, hito no Ko mo mata kiyoki tsukai to tomo ni Chichi no eikwō wo mote kitaru toki kore wo hazubeshi.

9 SHŌ:

IESU mata karera ni iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, koko ni tatsu mono no uchi ni, Kami no kuni no ken-i wo mote kitaru wo miru made wa shinazaru mono ari.

2 Sate, muika no nochi Iesu, Petero, Yakobu, Yohane wo tomonai, hito wo sakete takaki yama ni nobori tamaishi ga, karera no mae nite sono sugata kawari;

3 Sono koromo kagayaki,

shiroki koto hanahadashiku shite yuki no gotoku, yo no naka no nunosarashi mo kaku shiroku wa nashi atawazarubeshi.

4 Eriya to Mōse to tomo ni karera ni arawarete Iesu to katari oreri.

5 Petero kotaete Iesu ni iikeru wa, Rabi, warera koko ni oru wa yoshi, warera ni mitsu no iori wo tsukurase tamae; hitotsu wa Shu no tame, hitotsu wa Mōse no tame, hitotsu wa Eriya no tame ni sen.

6 Kowa sono iu tokoro wo shirazarishi nari; karera itaku osoreshi ni yoru.

7 Kakute kumo karera wo ōi; koe kumo yori idete iikeru wa, Ko wa waga Aishi nari: kore ni kikubeshi.

8 Yagate deshi mimawashikereba; Iesu to onore no hoka wa hitori wo mo mizariki.

9 Yama wo kudaruru toki ni Iesu karera ni mejite, Hito no Ko no shi yori yomigaeru made wa, nanjira no mishi koto wo hito ni tsuguru nakare to ieri.

10 Deshitachi kono kotoba wo mamori; katsu tagai ni ronji iikeru wa, Shi yori yomigaeru to iu wa nani no koto ka?

MAKO 9.

11 Karera Iesu ni tôte iikeru wa, Eriya wa saki ni kitarubeshi to gakusha no ieru wa nani zo ya?

12 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Geni Eriya wa saki ni kitarite banji wo aratamu; mata hito no Ko ni tsuite wa, sono samazama no kurushimi wo uke, katsu karoshimeraruru koto wo kaki shirusaretari.

13 Saredo ware nanjira ni tsugen, Eriya sude ni kitarishi ni, kare ni tsuite shirusaretarishi gotoku, hitobito kokoro no mama ni kore wo ashiraeri.

14 Iesu deshitachi no moto ni kitari, ōku no hitobito no karera wo meguri kakomeru to, gakushatachi no karera to ronji orishi wo mitari.

15 Hitobito tadachi ni kare wo mite, odoroki, hashiri yorite rei wo naseri.

16 Iesu gakusha ni toikeru wa, Deshi to nanigoto wo ronzuru ya?

17 Hitobito no uchi aru hito kotaekeru wa, Shi yo, ware mono iwanu akki ni tsukaretaru waga ko wo nanji ni tsure kitareri.

18 Akki no tsuku toki wa kare nage taosare, awa wo fuki, ha wo kamite tsukare

hatsuru nari: kore wo oi idasan koto wo ware nanji no deshi ni koishikado kare-ra atawazariki.

19 Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Aa shin naki yo naru kana; itsu made ware nanjira to tomo ni aran ya? Itsu made ware nanjira wo shinoban ya? Kare wo ware ni tsure kitare.

20 Karera sono ko wo tsure kitarishi ni, akki Iesu wo mite tachimachi kare wo hiki tsukeshimu. Kare chi ni taore, koke marobite awa wo fukinu.

21 Iesu sono chichi ni toikeru wa, Itsu goro yori kaku narishi ya? Chichi iikeru wa, Osanaki toki yori nari.

22 Akki shibashiba kore wo hi no naka, aruiwa mizu no naka ni nage irete korosan to seri. Nanji moshi nasu koto wo eba, warera wo awaremite tasukeyo.

23 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji moshi shinzuru koto wo eba; shinzuru mono ni oite nashi atawazaru koto nashi.

24 Sono ko no chichi tadachi ni koe wo age, namida wo nagashite iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware shinzu, waga shin naki wo tasuke tamae.

MAKO 9.

25 Iesu hitobito no hashiri atsumaru wo mite, akki wo seme iikeru wa, Ōshi ni shite tsumbo naru akki yo, ware nanji ni meizu, idete futa tabi kore ni iru nakare.

26 Akki sakebite ōi ni kare wo hiki tsukeshimete ideshikaba, kare shinitaru mono no gotoku narinu; hitobito kore wo sude ni shineri to iu,

27 Iesu sono te wo torite okoshikereba kare tateri.

28 Iesu ie ni irishi ni, sono deshi hisoka ni toikeru wa, Warera kore wo oi idasu koto atawazarishi wa nani yue zo?

29 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kono tagui wa inori to danjiki ni arazareba, oi idasu koto atawazaru nari.

30 Karera koko wo sarite Gariraya wo sugu: kono koto wo Iesu hito no shiru wo konomazariki.

31 Sowa sono deshi ni oshiete, Hito no Ko wa hito no te ni watasare, karera ni korosare, korosarete nochi mikka me ni yomigaerubeshi to ii tamau ga yue nari.

32 Sono toki deshitachi kono kotoba wo satorazu, mata tou koto wo osoretari.

33 Sate, Iesu Kapenaumu

ni itari, ie ni orite deshi ni toikeru wa, Nanjira michi nite nani wo tagai ni ronze-shi ya?

34 Deshi mokunen tari: kore michi nite tagai ni ronji, tare ka ōi naran to no araso i arikereba nari.

35 Iesu za shite sono jū ni wo yobi, karera ni iikeru wa, Moshi kashira taran to omou mono wa, subete no hito no shirie to nari; mata subete no hito no tsukawarebito to naran.

36 Mata osanago wo torite karera no naka ni tatete, kore wo idaki, karera ni iikeru wa,

37 Ōyoso waga na no tame ni kaku no gotoki osanago no hitori wo ukuru mono wa, sunawachi ware wo ukuru nari; mata ware wo ukuru mono wa, sunawachi ware wo ukuru ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo ukuru nari.

38 Yohane kare ni kotaete iikeru wa, Shi yo, warera ni shitagawazaru mono no, nanji no na ni yorite akki wo oi idaseru wo mishi ga, warera ni shitagawazaru yue kore wo todometari.

39 Iesu iikeru wa, Sono hito wo todomuru nakare: sowa waga na ni yori fushi-

MAKO 10.

gi naru waza wo okonaite, karogaroshiku ware wo soshiri uru mono wa araji.

40 Warera ni tekitawazaru mono wa warera ni tsuku mono nari.

41 Nanjira wo Kirisuto ni tsuku mono to shite, waga na no tame ni ippai no mizu nite mo nanjira ni nomasuru mono wa, ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, sono hito wa mukui wo ushinawazaru nari.

42 Mata ōyoso ware wo shinzuru chiisaki mono no hitori wo tsumazukasuru mono wa, sono kubi ni hiki usu wo kakerarete, umi ni nage ireraren kata sono hito no tame ni nao yokarubeshi.

43 Moshi nanji no katate nanji wo tsumazukasaba, kore wo kiri sare; ryōte arite jigoku, sunawachi kiezaru hini yukan yori wa, katawa nite inochi ni iru wa nanji no tame ni yoki koto nari.

44 Kashiko ni iru mono no uji tsukizu, hi kiezu.

45 Moshi nanji no kataashi nanji wo tsumazukasaba, kore wo kiri sare; ryō-ashi arite jigoku, sunawachi kiezaru hi ni nage ireraren yori wa, ashinae,

nite inochi ni iru wa nanji no tame ni yoki nari.

46 Kashiko ni iru mono no uji tsukizu, hi kiezu.

47 Moshi nanji no katame nanji wo tsumazukasaba, kore wo nuki idase; ryōgan arite, jigoku no hi ni nage ireraren yori wa, katame nite Kami no kuni ni iru wa nanji no tame ni yoki nari.

48 Kashiko ni iru mono no uji tsukizu, hi kiezu.

49 Sowa subete no hito wa shio wo tsukuru gotoku hi wo mote serare; subete no sonaemono wa shio wo mote shiotsukeraru.

50 Shio wa yoki mono nari; saredo shio moshi sono aji wo ushinawaba, nani wo mote kore ni aji wo tsuken ya? Nanjira kokoro no uchi ni shio wo tamote; mata tagai ni mutsumi yawaragubeshi.

10 SHŌ

IESU koko wo sari, Yordan no mukō wo hete, Yudaya no sakai no uchi ni kitarishi ni; ōku no hitobito mata kare ni atsumarikereba; tsune no gotoku karera ni oshie wo nashi tamaeri.

2 Parisai no hito kitarite,

kare wo kokoromi toikeru wa, Hito sono tsuma wo idasu wa yoki ka?

3 Kotaete iikeru wa, Mōse wa nanjira ni nani to meizeshi ya?

4 Karera iikeru wa, Mōse wa rienjō wo kaki ataete, kore wo idasu koto wo yuruseri.

5 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Mōse nanjira no kokoro tsurenaki ni yorite kono okite wo nashitaru nari.

6 Saredo kaibyaku no hajime Kami hito wo nannyo ni tsukuri tamaeri.

7 Kono yue ni hito wa sono chichi haha wo hanare, sono tsuma ni aite,

8 Futari no mono ittai to narubeshi: sareba futatsu ni wa arazu, ittai nari.

9 Kono yue ni Kami no sowase tamaeru mono wa, hito kore wo hanasubekarazu.

10 Ie ni arite deshitachi mata kono koto wo toikereba;

11 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ōyoso sono tsuma wo idashite hoka no onna wo metoru mono wa, sono tsuma ni tai shite kan-in wo okonau nari.

12 Mata onna moshi sono

otto wo idashite hoka ni totsugaba; kono onna mo kan-in wo okonau nari.

13 Iesu ni sawararen ga tame, hitobito osanago wo tsure kitarikereba; deshitachi sono tsure kitareru mono wo imashimetari.

14 Iesu kore wo mite ikari wo fukumi, karera ni iikeru wa, Osanago wo ware ni kitaraseyo; karera wo imashimuru nakare: Kami no kuni ni oru mono wa kaku no gotoki mono nari.

15 Makoto ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, Ōyoso osanago no gotoku ni Kami no kuni wo ukezaruru mono wa, kore ni iru koto wo ezaru nari.

16 Sunawachi karera wo idakite, te wo sono ue ni nose, kore wo shuku seri.

17 Iesu michi ni idekeru ni, hitori hashiri kitarite hizamazuki, toikeru wa, Yoki Shi yo, ware kagiri naki inochi wo tsugu tame ni, nani wo nasubeki ka?

18 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanzo ware wo yoki to iu ya? Hitori no hoka ni yoki mono wa nashi; sunawachi Kami nari.

19 Imashime wa nanji ga shiru tokoro nari: kan-in suru nakare, korosu nakare,

MAKO 10.

nusumu nakare, itsuwari no akashi wo tatsuru nakare, azamuki toru nakare, nanji no chichi to haha wo uyamae.

20 Kotaete iikeru wa, Shi yo, kore mina waga itokenaki yori mamoreru mono nari.

21 Iesu kare wo mite itsukushimi, iikeru wa, Nanji nao hitotsu wo kaku; yukite sono mochimono wo uri, mazushiki mono ni hodokosse, saraba ten ni oite takara aran: shikashite kitari, jūjika wo torite ware ni shitagae.

22 Kare kono kotoba ni yorite kanashimi ureete sarinu: kare wa ōi naru sangyō wo moteru mono nareba nari.

23 Iesu mi mawashite sono deshi ni iikeru wa, Takara wo moteru mono no Kami no kuni ni iru wa, ika ni katai kana!

24 Deshi kono kotoba wo odorokeri. Iesu mata kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Kodomo yo, takara wo tanomu mono no Kami no kuni ni iru wa, ika ni katai kana!

25 Tomeru mono no Kami no kuni ni iru yori wa rakuda no hari no ana wo tōru wa kaette yasushi.

26 Deshitachi itaku odoroki, tagai ni iikeru wa, Saraba tare ka sukui wo ukubeki ya?

27 Iesu karera wo mite iikeru wa, Kore hito ni wa atawazaru tokoro naredo, Kami ni oite wa shikarazu. Kami wa atawazaru tokoro nakereba nari.

28 Koko ni oite Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Warera issai wo sutete nanji ni shitagae.

29 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, ware to fukuin no tame ni ie, aruiwa kyōdai, aruiwa shimai, aruiwa chichi, aruiwa haha, aruiwa tsuma, aruiwa kodomo, aruiwa tahata wo sutsuru mono wa,

30 Kono yo nite hyaku bai wo ukezaru mono nashi; sunawachi ie, kyōdai, shimai, haha, kodomo, tahata wo kurushimi to tomo ni uke, mata nochi no yo ni wa kagiri naki inochi wo uken.

31 Saredo ōku no saki naru mono wa ato ni nari, ato naru mono wa saki ni narubeshi.

32 Sate, karera Ierusaremu ni noboru michisugara Iesu deshi ni sakidachi yukikereba; karera odoroki

katsu osorete shitagaeri. Iesu jū ni wo tomonaite masa ni onore ni oyoban to suru koto wo karera ni tsuge tamaikeru wa,

33 Warera Ierusaremu ni nobori, hito no Ko wa saishi no osa to gakushatachi ni watasaren: karera kore wo shizai ni sadame, Ihōjin ni watashi,

34 Mata kore wo chōrōshi, muchi-uchi, tsubaki shi, katsu kore wo korosan: kakute mikka me ni yomigaerubeshi.

35 Zebedai no ko Yakobu to Yohane, Iesu ni kitarite iikeru wa, Shi yo, warera ga motomuru koto wo, negawaku wa, warera ni nashi tamae.

36 Karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira waga nani wo nasan koto wo negau ya?

37 Karera iikeru wa, Nanji sakae wo en toki warera no hitori wo sono migi ni, hitori wo sono hidari ni za seshimeyo.

38 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa negau tokoro wo shirazu; nanjira waga nomu tokoro no sakazuki wo nomi, waga ukuru tokoro no baputesuma wo ukeuru ya?

39 Karera iikeru wa,

Yoku subeshi. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa jitsu ni waga nomu tokoro no sakazuki wo nomi, mata waga ukuru tokoro no baputesuma wo ukubeshi;

40 Saredo waga migi hidari ni za suru koto wa waga atōbeki ni arazu, tada sonaeraretaru mono wa atae-rarubeshi.

41 Jū nin no deshī kore wo kikite, Yakobu to Yohane wo ikidōreri.

42 Iesu karera wo yobite iikeru wa, Ihōjin no kimi to miyuru mono wa sono tami wo osame, mata ōi naru monodomo wa karera no ue ni ken wo toru; kore nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari.

43 Saredo nanjira no uchi nite wa shika subekarazu; nanjira no uchi ōi naran to omou mono wa, nanjira ni tsukawaruru mono to naran.

44 Mata nanjira no uchi kashira taran to omou mono wa, subete no hito no shimobe to naran.

45 Sowa hito no Ko kitaru mo hito wo tsukau tame ni arazu; kaette hito ni tsukaware, mata ōku no hito ni kawari, sono inochi wo ataete aganai to naran tame nari.

46 Kakute karera Ieriko ni itari, Iesu sono deshi to ōi naru gunjū no hitobito to tomo ni Ieriko wo izuru toki, Temai no ko naru Barutemai to iu meshii, michi no katawara ni za shite koi ikeru ga ;

47 Nazare no Iesu nari to kikite yobawari iikeru wa, Dabide no ko Iesu yo, ware wo awaremi tamae.

48 Ōku no hitobito kore ni, Shizumare to imashimekeredomo; iyo-iyō yobawarite, Dabide no ko yo, ware wo awaremi tamae to iikeraba ;

49 Iesu tachi tomarite kare wo yobe to meijikereba; hitobito meshii wo yobite kare ni iikeru wa, Kokoro wo yasunzeyo, tate, Iesu nanji wo yobu.

50 Meshii sono uwagi wo sute, tachite Iesu ni kitareri.

51 Iesu kotaete kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji ware ni nani wo seraren to negau ya? Meshii iikeru wa, Shu yo, mienan koto wo negau.

52 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Yuke, nanji no shinkō nanji wo sukueri. Tadachi ni kare miyuru koto wo e, Iesu ni shitagaite michi wo yukeri.

KARERA Kanran Zanna no Betepage to Betania ni itari, Ierusaremu ni chikazukeru toki, Iesu futari no deshi wo tsukawasan to shite,

2 Karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira mukō no mura ni yuke, kashiko ni iraba, yagate hito no imada norazaru tokoro no tsunageru roba no ko wo mirubeshi; sore wo tokite hiki kitare.

3 Moshi tare ka nanjira ni, Nani yue shika suru ya to iu mono araba; Shu no yō nari to ie; saraba tadachi ni sore wo koko ni okurubeshi.

4 Karera yukite mon no soto no chimata ni tsunageru roba no ko wo mite, kore wo tokikereba ;

5 Soko ni tateru hitobito no uchi aru mono karera ni iikeru wa, Kono roba no ko wo tokite ika ni suru ya?

6 Deshi Iesu no meizeshi gotoku iishikaba, tsui ni yurushitari.

7 Deshi roba no ko wo Iesu ni hiki kitari, onoga koromo wo sono ue ni okikereba; Iesu kore ni noreri.

8 Hitobito ōku wa sono koromo wo michi ni shiki,

aruiwa ki no eda wo kirite michi ni shiki;

9 Katsu mae ni yuki, ato ni shitagau hitobito yobawari iikeru wa, Hozana yo, Shu no na ni yorite kitaru mono wa saiwai nari.

10 Shu no na ni yorite kitaru warera no chichi naru Dabide no kuni wa saiwai nari: ito takaki tokoro no hozana yo.

11 Iesu Ierusaremu ni itari, miya ni irite kotogotoku mi mawashi; toki sude ni kure ni oyobikereba; jū ni to tomo ni Betania ni ide yukeri.

12 Akuru hi karera Betania yori ideshi toki, Iesu uetari.

13 Haruka ni ha aru ichijiku no ki wo mite, sono ki ni nani ka aran tote kitarishi ni, ha no hoka nani mo miezariki: kore ichijiku no toki ni arazareba nari.

14 Iesu kono ki ni mukaito, Ima yori nochi itsu made mo nanji no mi wo kurau hito arazare to iu. Deshi kore wo kikeri.

15 Karera Ierusaremu ni itari, Iesu miya ni irite, sono naka ni oru urikai suru mono wo miya yori oi idashi, ryōgae suru mono no dai,

hato wo uru mono no koshikake wo taoshi;

16 Katsu utsuwamono wo mote miya wo tōru koto wo yurusazu.

17 Mata karera ni oshiete iikeru wa, Waga ie wa bankoku no hito no inori no ie to tonaerarubeshi to shirusaretaru ni arazu ya? Shikaru ni nanjira wa kore wo nusubito no su to naseri.

18 Gakusha to saishi no osa kore wo kikite, ika ni shite ka Iesu wo horobosan to hakarishi ga, kare wo osoretari; sowa hitobito mina sono oshie ni odorokitareba nari.

19 Hi kurete Iesu miyako wo ide yukeri.

20 Akuru asa karera ichijiku no ki wo suguru toki, sono ne yori kotogotoku karetaru wo miru.

21 Petero omoi idete Iesu ni iikeru wa, Rabi, miyo, noroishi tokoro no ichijiku wa karetaru.

22 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Kami wo shinzeyo.

23 Makoto ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, Tare nite mo sono kokoro ni utagau koto naku, sono iu tokoro no kotoba wa kanarazu narubeshi to shinji, kono yama

ni, Utsurite umi ni ire to iwaba, sono koto no gotoku narubeshi.

24 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, ōyoso inori no toki sono negau tokoro no mono wa kanarazu ubeshi to shinzeba, kanarazu ubeshi.

25 Mata nanjira tachite inori suru toki, moshi hito wo uramu koto araba, kore wo yuruse: sowa ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi ni nanjira mo mata sono ayamachi wo yurusaren tame nari.

26 Moshi nanjira yurusazuba, ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi mo mata nanjira no ayamachi wo yurushi tamawaji.

27 Karera mata Ierusaremu ni itari; Iesu miya wo arukeru toki, saishi no osa, gakusha, oyobi toshiyoridomo kitarite,

28 Kare ni iikeru wa, Nani no ken-i wo mote kono koto wo nasu ya? Taga kono koto wo nasubeki tame ni nanji ni kono ken-i wo ataeshi ya?

29 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Ware mo hito koto nanjira ni towan; ware ni kotaeyo; saraba ware nanjira ni, nani no ken-i

wo mote kore wo nasu to iu koto wo tsugubeshi.

30 Yohane no baptesuma wa ten yori ka? Hito yori ka? Ware ni kotaeyo.

31 Karera tagai ni ronji iikeru wa, Moshi, Ten yori to iwaba; Saraba nani yue kare wo shinzezaru ka to iwan.

32 Moshi, Hito yori to iwaba; karera tami wo osoretaru nari: sowa tami mina Yohane wo yogensha to seshi ni yoru.

33 Tsui ni kotaete, Shirazu to iu. Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Ware mo nani no ken-i wo mote kore wo nasu ka nanjira ni kataraji.

12 SHŌ.

IESU tatoe wo mote kare-ra ni katareri. Aru hito budōbatake wo tsukuri, magaki wo megurashi, saka-bune wo hori, monomi wo tate, nōfu ni kashite, hoka no kuni ye yukishi ga;

2 Toki itarikereba budōbatake no mi wo uke toran tame ni, shimobe wo nōfu no moto ni tsukawashikeru ni;

3 Nōfudomo kore wo torae, uchi tatakite, muna-shiku kaerashimetari.

4 Mata hoka no shimobe

MAKO 12.

wo karera ni tsukawashishi ni, nōfudomo kore wo ishi nite uchi, kōbe ni kizu tsuke, hazukashimete kae-rashimu.

5 Mata hoka no mono wo tsukawashishi ni kore wo mo koroseri: mata hoka ni ōku tsukawashishi ni, aruiwa uchi, aruiwa koroshinu.

6 Koko ni hitori no aishi arikeru ga, Kono waga ko wa uyamau naran to iite, tsui ni sono ko wo tsukawashishi ni;

7 Nōfura tagai ni iikeru wa, Ko wa atotsugi nari; ide, kore wo korosan; sara-ba sangyō wa warera no mono to naran.

8 Sunawachi toraete kore wo koroshi, budōbatake no soto ni sutetari.

9 Shikaraba budōbatake no aruji nani wo nasubeki ka? Kare kitarite nōfudomo wo uchi horoboshi, budōbatake wo hoka no hito ni atōbeshi.

10 Iezukuri no sutetaru ishi wa,
Ie no sumi no oya-ishi to nareri;

11 Kore Shu no nashi ta-maeru koto ni shite,
Warera no mie ni ayashi to suru to koro nari

to shirusareshi wo imada yomazaru ka?

12 Karera kono tatoe wa onorera wo sashite katareri to shiri, Iesu wo toraen to seshikadomo, hitobito wo osorete Iesu wo sari yukeri.

13 Karera Iesu wo sono kotoba ni yorite otoshi-iren to shite, Parisai no hito to Herode no tomogara no uchi yori su nin wo tsukawaseri.

14 Tsukawasareshi monodomo Iesu no moto ni kitari, iikeru wa Shi yo, nanji wa makoto naru mono nari, mata tare ni mo kata-yorazaru koto wo warera wa shiru: sowa katachi ni yorite hito wo torazu, makoto wo mote Kami no michi wo oshiyureba nari: mitsugi wo Kaizaru ni osamuru wa yoki ya ina? Warera osamubeki ka? Osamezarubeki ka?

15 Iesu sono makoto narazaru wo shirite karera ni iikeru wa, Nanzo ware wo kokoromuru ya? Denari wo mochi kitarite, ware ni miseyo.

16 Karera mochi kitari-kereba: Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kono katachi to shirushi wa tare ka? Kotate, Kaizaru nari to iu.

17 Iesu iikeru wa, Kaizaru

MAKO 12.

nô mono wa Kaizaru ni kae-shi; mata Kami no mono wa Kami ni kaesubeshi. Karera kore wo ayashi to seri.

18 Yomigaeri nashi to ii naseru Sadokai no hito kitarite Iesu ni toikeru wa,

19 Shi yo, warera ni Mōse ga kaki okeru ni wa, hito no kyōdai moshi ko naku shite tsuma wo nokoshi shinaba; sono kyōdai kono tsuma wo metorite kyōdai no ato wo tatsubeshi to.

20 Koko ni shichi nin no kyōdai arishi ga; ani tsuma wo metori, ko naku shite shini;

21 Dai ni no mono kore wo metori, mata ko naku shite shini;

22 Dai san mo mata shika su. Shichi nin mina kore wo metoritaredo ko naku; tsui ni wa kono onna mo shineri.

23 Yomigaeri no toki, karera yomigaeraba, kono onna wa tare no tsuma to naru-beki ka? Sowa shichi nin onajiku kore wo metoritareba nari.

24 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa seisho wo mo, Kami no chikara wo mo shirazaru ni

yorite ayamareru narazu ya?

25 Sore, shi yori yomigaeru toki wa metorazu, totsugazu, ten ni aru tsukaitachi no gotoshi.

26 Shinishi mono no yomigaeru koto ni tsukite wa, Mōse no fumi, shiba no maki ni Kami kare ni katarite, Ware wa Aburahamu no Kami, Isaku no Kami, Yakobu no Kami nari to ii tamaishi wo nanjira yomazaru ka?

27 Kami wa shinishi mono no Kami ni arazu, ikeru mono no Kami nari: nanjira ōi ni ayamareru.

28 Gakusha no hitori karera no giron wo kikite, Iesu no yoku kore ni kotae-shi wo shiri; kitari, kare ni toikeru wa, Subete no imashime no uchi izure kashira naru ya?

29 Iesu kare ni kotae-keru wa, Subete no imashime no kashira wa, Isuraeru yo, kike, Shu naru warera no Kami wa sunawachi hitotsu no Shu nari;

30 Nanji kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushi, chikara wo tsukushi, Shu naru nanji no Kami wo ai subeshi; kore imashime no kashira nari.

MAKO 12.

31 Dai ni mo mata kore ni onaji, Onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo ai subeshi. Kore yori ōi naru imashime nashi.

32 Gakusha Iesu ni iikeru wa, Yoi kana, Shi yo, nanji, Kami wa sunawachi hitotsu ni shite, hoka ni Kami nashi to iishi wa makoto nari:

33 Mata kokoro wo tsukushi, chie wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, chikara wo tsukushite kore wo ai shi, mata onore no gotoku tonari wo ai suru wa, subete no hansai to sonaemono yori mo masaru nari.

34 Iesu kare ga kotowari wo shireru kotae wo mite, kore ni iikeru wa, Nanji Kami no kuni yori tōkarazu. Kono nochi aete Iesu ni tou mono nakariki.

35 Iesu miya ni arite oshie wo naseru toki, karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Nanzo gakusha wa Kirisuto wo Dabide no ko to iu ya?

36 Sore Dabide Seirei ni kanjite mizukara iu,

Shu waga Shu ni iikeru wa,

Ware nanji no teki wo nanji no ashidai to nasu made

Waga migi ni za seyo to,

37 Kaku Dabide mizukara kare wo Shu to tonae-tari; sareba ikade sono ko naran ya? Ōku no hitobito yorokobite Iesu ni kiku koto wo naseri.

38 Iesu oshie wo naseru toki karera ni iikeru wa, Nagaki koromo wo kite aruki, chimata nite hito no aisatsu,

39 Kwaidō no kōza, furumai no kamiza wo konomi,

40 Mata yamome no ie wo nomi, itsuwarite nagaki inori wo suru gakusha wo tsutsushimeyo; karera no sabakaruru koto mottomo omoshi.

41 Iesu saisen no hako ni mukaite za shi, hitobito no zeni wo hako ni iruru wo mi tamaishi ni, ōku no tomeru mono wa ōku nage iretari.

42 Hitori no mazushiki yamome kitarite, reputa futatsu wo nage iru: ko wa yo rin hodo ni atareri.

43 Iesu sono deshi wo yobite, karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, hako ni nage ireshi subete no hitobito yori mo kono mazushiki yamome wa ōku nage iretari:

44 Sowa karera wa mina sono amareru tokoro wo mo-

te ire; kono onna wa sono tomoshiki tokoro yori sono subete no mochimono, sunawachi zengyō^a wo kotogotoku iretareba nari.

13 SHŌ.

IESU miya yori idekereba, hitori no deshi kare ni iikeru wa, Shi yo, mi tamae, kono ishi, kono ie, ika ni sakan narazu ya?

2 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira kono ōi naru ie wo miru ka? Hitotsu no ishi mo ishi no ue ni kuzusarezu shite wa nokoraji.

3 Iesu Kanran Zan nite miya ni mukai za shi tamaishi ni, Petero, Yakobu, Yohane, Andere hisoka ni toikeru wa,

4 Izure no toki kono koto aru ya? Mata subete kono koto no naran toki wa ika naru shirushi aru ya? Warera ni tsuge tamae.

5 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Hito ni azamukarezaru yō tsutsushimeyo:

6 Sowa ōku no hito waga na wo okashi kitari, Ware wa Kirisuto nari to iite, ōku no hito wo azamukubeshi.

7 Nanjira ikusa to ikusa no uwasa wo kiku toki oso-

ruru nakare: korera no koto wa mina arubeki nari; shikaredomo owari wa imada itarazu.

8 Tami wa okorite tami wo seme, kuni wa kuni wo seme, mata tokorodokoro ni jishin ari, kikin, midare ari: korera wa nayami no hajime nari.

9 Nanjira mizukara tsutsushimeyo, sowa nanjira shūgisho ni watasare: mata kwaidō nite muchi-utare, katsu akashi wo nasan tame waga koto ni yorite tsukasa oyobi ō no mae ni hiki taterarubeshi.

10 Shikashite fukuin wa mazu bammin ni nobe tsutaezaru wo ezu.

11 Hito nanjira wo hiki watasaba, mae kata yori nani wo iwan to hakari, mata omoi wazurau nakare: tada nanjira sono toki tamau tokoro no koto wo iubeshi: sowa mono iu mono wa nanjira ni arazu, Seirei nari.

12 Kyōdai wa kyōdai wo shi ni watashi, chichi wa ko wo watashi, mata ko wa sono chichi haha ni saka-raite kore wo shinashime;

13 Mata nanjira wa waga

^a *Shindei.*

MAKO 13.

na ni yorite subete no hito ni nikumarubeshi: saredo owari made shinobu mono wa sukuwaruru koto wo en.

14 Yogensha Danieru ga iishi tokoro no arasu nikumubeki mono no tatsubekarazaru tokoro ni tatsu wo miba, (yomu mono yoku omōbeshi,) sono toki Yudaya ni oru mono wa yama ni nogareyo.

15 Ya no ue ni oru mono wa ie ni kudaruru nakare: mata mono wo toran tote sono ie ni iru nakare:

16 Ta ni oru mono wa sono koromo wo toran tote kaeru nakare.

17 Sono hi ni wa harameru mono to chi wo nomasuru onna wa wazawai naru kana.

18 Nanjira fuyu niguru koto wo manukaren tame ni inore.

19 Sono hi ni nayami aran; kaku no gotoki nayami wa Kami no mono wo tsukuri hajime tamaishi kaibyaku yori ima ni itaru made arazariki; mata nochi ni mo araji.

20 Moshi Shu sono hi wo sukunaku shi tamawazuba, hitori dani sukuwaruru mono nashi: saredo Shu no erabi tamaeru tokoro no

erabareshi mono no tame ni, sono hi wo sukunaku shi tamōbeshi.

21 Sono toki moshi, Kirisuto koko ni ari, Kashiko ni ari to nanjira ni iu mono aru to mo, shinzuru nakare:

22 Sowa nise Kirisuto, nise yogensha okorite, shirushi to fushigi naru waza wo okonai, erabaretaru mono wo mo azamuku koto wo eba, azamukubekereba nari.

23 Nanjira tsutsushimeyo, ware arakajime nanjira ni kotogotoku kore wo tsugu.

24 Sono toki kono nayami no nochi hi wa kuraku, tsuki wa hikari wo ushinai,

25 Ten no hoshi wa ochi, ten no ikioi furūbeshi.

26 Sono toki hitobito wa hito no Ko no ōi naru ken-i to eikwō wo mote kumo no uchi ni araware kitaru wo min.

27 Mata sono toki hito no Ko sono tsukaitachi wo tsukawashite, chi no hate yori ten no hate made shihō yori sono erabareshi mono wo atsumubeshi.

28 Sore nanjira ichijiku ni yorite tatoe wo manabe; sono eda sude ni yawaraka ni shite ha megumeba, natsu no chikaki wo shiru:

29 Kaku no gotoku nan-

jira no subete korera no koto wo miba, toki chikaku, kadoguchi ni itaru to shire.

30 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, korera no koto kotogotoku naru made wa kono tami wa usezaru-beshi.

31 Tenchi wa usen; saredo waga kotoba wa useji.

32 Sono hi, sono toki wo shiru mono wa tada waga Chichi nomi nari: ten ni aru tsukai mo, Ko mo, tare mo shiru mono nashi.

33 Kono hi izure no toki kitaru ka wo shirazareba, nanjira tsutsushimite me wo samashi inori seyo.

34 Sore hito no Ko wa tabidachi sen to shite sono ken wo shimobedomo ni yudane, ono-ono ni nasubeki koto wo sazukey, mata kado-mori ni okotarazu mamore to meijite, ie wo saru hito no gotoshi.

35 Kono yue ni nanjira mo okotarazushite mamore: sowa ie no aruji, aruiwa yūbe, aruiwa yonaka, aruiwa niwatori naku koro, aruiwa yoake ni kaeru ka wo shirazareba nari:

36 Osoraku wa omowazaru no toki kitarite nanjira ga nemureru wo min.

37 Ware, Okotarazu shite mamore to nanjira ni tsuguru wa, sunawachi subete no hito ni tsuguru nari.

14 SHŌ.

SATE, sugikoshi, sunawachi tane irenu pan no iwai no futsuka mae ni, saishi no osa to gakushatashi tabakari wo mote Iesu wo torae, korosan to shi,

2 Iikeru wa, Matsuri no hi ni wa nasubekarazu, osoraku wa tami no uchi ni ran okoran.

3 Iesu Betania no raibyōnin Shimon no ie nite shoku shi itamaeru toki, aru onna rōseki no utsuwa ni atai takaki narudo no abura wo morite mochi kitari; sono utsuwa wo yaburi, Iesu no kōbe ni abura wo sosogitari.

4 Aru hitobito tagai ni ikari wo fukumi, iikeru wa, Kono abura wo tsuiyasu wa nani yue zo ya?

5 Kore wo uraba sambyaku amari no denari wo ete mazushiki mono ni hodosu koto wo en to, kono onna wo ii togamu.

6 Iesu iikeru wa, Kare ni kakawaru nakare; nanzo kono onna wo nayamasu ya? Ware ni yoki koto wo okonaeru nari.

MAKO 14.

7 Mazushiki mono wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni areba, nanjira kokoro ni makasete karera wo tasukuru koto wo ubeshi: ware wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni arazu.

8 Kono onna wa chikara wo tsukushite naseri, sowa arakajime ware wo hōmuru tame waga mi ni abura wo sosogishi nari.

9 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Ame no shita izuku nite mo kono fukuin wo nobe tsutaeraruru tokoro ni wa, kono onna no nashishi koto mo mata sono katami no tame ni ii tsutaerarubeshi.

10 Sate jū ni no hitori naru Isukariote no Yuda, Iesu wo watasan tote saishi no osa ni yukishi ni;

11 Karera kore wo kikite yorokobi; ginsu wo ataen to yaku seshikaba, Yuda wa Iesu wo watasan to ori wo ukagaeri.

12 Tane irenu pan no iwai no hajime no hi, sunawachi sugikoshi no ko hitsuji wo korosubeki hi, deshi Iesu ni iikeru wa, Sugikoshi no shoku wo izu kata ye yukite, warera sonōbeki ka?

13 Iesu futari no deshi wo tsukawasan to shite kore ni

iikeru wa, Miyako ni yuke, saraba mizu wo iretaru kame wo moteru hito ni ōbeshi; kore ni shitagae.

14 Sono iru tokoro no ie no aruji ni, Shi iu, Ware deshi to tomo ni sugikoshi wo shoku subeki kyakuzashiki wa izuko ni aru ya to ie:

15 Sasureba kare sonaetaru ōi naru nikai zashiki wo nanjira ni misubeshi: warera no tame ni soko ni sonaeyo.

16 Deshi yukite miyakoni irishi ni, Iesu no ii tamaeru gotoku aishikaba, sugikoshi no sonae wo naseri.

17 Hi kurete, Iesu jū ni no deshi to tomo ni kitareri.

18 Karera seki ni tsukite shoku suru toki, Iesu iikeru wa, Makoto ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, ware to tomo ni shoku suru nanjira no uchi, hitori ware wo watasubeshi.

19 Karera ureete ono-ono Iesu ni ii idekeru wa, Ware naru ka? Mata hoka no hitori mo iikeru wa, Ware naru ka?

20 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Jū ni no uchi no hitori, ware to tomo ni te wo sara ni tsukuru mono kore nari.

21 Hito no Ko wa onore

ni tsuite shirusaretaru goto-ku yukan: saredo hito no Ko wo watasu mono wa wazawai naru kana! Sono hito wa umarezarishi nareba saiwai narishi naran.

22 Karera shoku suru toki, Iesu pan wo torite, shuku shi, kore wo saki, karera ni ataete iikeru wa, Torite kurae, kore wa waga mi nari.

23 Mata sakazuki wo torite sha shi, karera ni ataekereba; mina kono sakazuki yori nomeri.

24 Iesu iikeru wa, Kore wa shinyaku no waga chi ni shite, ōku no hito no tame ni nagasu tokoro no mono nari.

25 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Ima yori nochi atarashiki mono wo Kami no kuni nite noman hi made wa, budō nite tsukureru mono wo nomaji.

26 Karera uta wo utaitte, Kanran Zan ni yukeri.

27 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Koyoi nanjira mina ware ni tsuite tsumazukan: sowa, Ware kau mono wo utan, sono toki menyō chirubeshi to shirusaretareba nari.

28 Saredo ware yomigae-rite nochi, nanjira ni saki-

dachi, Gariraya ni yukubeshi.

29 Petero Iesu ni iikeru wa, Tatoi mina tsumazuku to mo, ware wa shikarazu:

30 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni nanji ni tsugen, kyō kono yo niwatori futa tabi naku mae ni, nanji mi tabi ware wo shirazu to iwan.

31 Kare mata kurikaeshi, iikeru wa, Ware wa nanji to tomo ni shinuru to mo nanji wo shirazu to iwaji. Deshi mina kaku ieri.

32 Kakute karera Getesemanen to iu tokoro ni itari, Iesu sono deshi ni iikeru wa, Inoru aida koko ni za seyo.

33 Tsui ni Petero, Yakubu, Yohane wo tomonai yuki, hanahadashiku uree, kanashimi wo moyōshi,

34 Karera ni iikeru wa, Waga kokoro itaku ureete shinuru bakari nari; nanjira koko ni machite, me wo samashi ore.

35 Iesu sukoshi susumi yukite chi ni fushi, inori iikeru wa, Moshi kanawaba kono toki wo sarashime tamae.

36 Mata iikeru wa, Aba, Chichi yo, nanji ni oite wa

MAKO 14.

subete no koto atawazaru nashi; kono sakazuki wo ware yori tori tamae; saredo waga omou tokoro wo nassan to suru ni arazu, nanjiga omou tokoro ni makase tamae.

37 Iesu kitarite karera no inetaru wo mi, Petero ni iikeru wa, Shimon nanjii netaru ka? Hito toki mo me wo samashi oru koto atawazaru ka?

38 Madoi ni iranu yō me wo samashi katsu inore: sono tamashii wa negau naredo nikutai yowaki nari.

39 Mata yukite onaji koto-ba wo iite inoreri.

40 Kaerite mata karera no inetaru wo miru: kowa karera sono me tsukaretaru nari; Iesu ni nani to kotō-beki ya wo shirazariki.

41 Mi tabi kitarite karera ni iikeru wa, Ima wa inete yasume, jūbun nari, toki itareri: hito no Ko wa tsumibito no te ni watasaruru nari.

42 Okiyo, warera yukubeshi: ware wo watasu mono chikazukeri.

43 Kaku ieru toki, tadachi ni jū ni no hitori naru Yuda tsurugi to bō to wo mochitaru ōku no hitobito to tomo ni, saishi no osa,

gakusha, oyobi toshiyori no moto yori kitaru.

44 Iesu wo watasu mono karera ni shirushi wo nashite iikeru wa, Waga kuchitsuke suru mono wa sore nari; kore wo toraete, shikato hiki tsureyo.

45 Sunawachikitarite Iesu ni chikayori, Rabi, Rabi to iite, kuchitsuke seri.

46 Hitobito te wo Iesu ni kakete torau.

47 Katawara ni tateru mono no hitori tsurugi wo nukite, saishi no osa no shimobe wo uchi, sono mi-mi wo kireri.

48 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Tsurugi to bō to wo mochi, nusubito wo torōru gotoku shite ware wo torae ni kitaru ka?

49 Ware hibi nanjira to tomo ni miya nite oshieshi ni, nanjira ware wo toraezariki; saredo kowa seisho ni kanawasen ga tame nari.

50 Deshi mina Iesu wo hanarete, nige sarinu.

51 Aru wakaki mono sono mi ni tada asa no yagu wo matoite, Iesu ni shita-gaitarishi ga; torite no monodomo kore wo toraekereba;

52 Kare asa no yagu wo

sute, hadaka nite nogare sareri.

53 Hitobito Iesu wo saishi no osa ni tsure yukikeru ni: saishi no osa, toshiyori, oyobi gakushatachi kotogotoku kare no moto ni atsumareri.

54 Petero tōku hanarete Iesu ni shitagai, saishi no osa no niwa no uchi made iri, shimobe to tomo ni za shite, hi ni atatamari oreri.

55 Saishi no osa oyobi gin mina Iesu wo korosan to shite akashi wo motomure-domo, ezu.

56 Ōku no hitobito Iesu ni itsuwari no akashi wo iidasedomo: sono akashi awazu.

57 Aru hitobito tachite itsuwari no akashi wo iidashikeru wa,

58 Kare te wo mote tsukuritaru kono miya wo kobochi, mikka no uchi ni, te wo mote tsukurazaru hoka no miya wo taten to iishi wo warera wa kikeri.

59 Kaku iishi ga, sono akashi mata awazu.

60 Saishi no osa naka ni tachite Iesu ni toi iikeru wa, Nanji kotōru koto naki ka? Kono hitobito no nanji ni tatsuru shōko wa ikani?

61 Iesu mokunen to shite nani mo kotaezarikereba; saishi no osa mata kare ni toite iikeru wa, Nanji wa homubeki mono no ko Kirisuto naru ka?

62 Iesu iikeru wa, Shikari, hito no Ko chikara no migi ni za shi, ten no kumo no uchi ni araware kitaru wo nanjira mirube shi.

63 Koko ni oite saishi no osa sono koromo wo sakite iikeru wa, Warera nanzo mata hoka ni shōko wo motomen ya?

64 Sono kegashitaru koto wa nanjira mo kikeru tokoro nari: nanjira ika ni omou ya? Karera kozorite Iesu wo shi ni atarubeki mono to sadametari.

65 Aru mono wa kare ni tsubaki shi, mata sono kao wo ōi, kobushi nite tataki, iikeru wa, Yogen seyo: mata shimobedomo mo te no hira nite kare wo uteri.

66 Petero shita niwa ni orishi ni, saishi no osa no aru shimome kitarite,

67 Sono hi ni atatamari oru wo mi, tsuratsura kare wo mite iikeru wa, Nanji mo Nazare no Iesu to tomo ni arishi.

68 Petero ukegawazushite

iikeru wa, Ware kore wo shirazu: mata nanji ga iu tokoro no koto wo satori ezaru nari; kakute niwakuuchi ni idekereba, niwatori nakinu.

69 Sono shimome kare wo mite, katawara ni tateru mono ni mata iikeru wa, Kono hito mo kano tomogara no hitori nari.

70 Petero mata ukegawazu. Shibaraku shite katawara ni tateru mono mata Petero ni iikeru wa, Nanji makoto ni kano tomogara no hitori nari, sowa nanji wa Gariraya no hito nari: sono kuni-namari kore ni aeri.

71 Koko ni oite Petero chikaite, Ware Kami no tatari wo ukuru to mo, nanjira ga iu sono hito wo ware wa shirazaru nari to iishi ga;

72 Kono toki niwatori futa tabi nakikereba; Petero Iesu no, Niwatori futa tabi naku mae ni, mi tabi ware wo shirazu to iwan to ii tamaishi koto wo omoi idashi, mata kore wo omoi kaeshite naki kanashimeri.

15 SHŌ.

YOAKE ni oyobi, tadachi ni saishi no osa,

toshiyori, gakushatachi, subete no gi-in to tomo ni hakarite, Iesu wo shibari, hiki tsurete Pirato ni wata-seri.

2 Pirato kare ni toikeru wa, Nanji wa Yudayabito no Ō naru ya? Iesu kotae-keru wa, Nanji ga ieru gotoshi.

3 Saishi no osa ōku no koto wo mote kare wo uttau.

4 Pirato mata Iesu ni tōte iikeru wa, Nani mo kotae-zaru ka? Karera ga nanji ni tsuite akashi wo tateshi koto ika bakari zo ya?

5 Pirato no ayashi to suru made ni Iesu nani wo mo kotaezariki.

6 Sate, kono matsuri ni wa karera ga negai ni makasete, hitori no meshūdo wo yurusu no rei nari.

7 Toki ni Baraba to ieru mono ari; onore to tomo ni muhon seshi tomogara to onajiku tsunagare itarishi ga, karera wa sono muhon no toki hito wo koroshishi monodomo nari.

8 Hitobito koe wo agete yobawari, itsu mo no gotoku sen koto wo negaeri.

9 Pirato karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Yudayabito no Ō

wo nanjira ni waga yurusan
koto wo nozomu ya?

10 Kore Pirato saishi no
osatachi no netami ni yori-
te Iesu wo watashitari to
shireba nari.

11 Saishi no osa tami-
domo ni, Baraba wo yuru-
san koto wo negae to susumu.

12 Pirato mata kotaete
karera ni iikeru wa, Saraba
Yudayabito no Ō to nanjira
ga tonōru mono ni wa, na-
ni wo waga nasan koto wo
nanjira nozomu ya?

13 Karera mata sakebite,
Kore wo jūjika ni tsukeyo
to iu.

14 Pirato karera ni ii-
keru wa, Kare nan no akuji
wo nashishi ya? Karera
masumasu sakebite, Kore
wo jūjika ni tsukeyo to iu.

15 Pirato tami no yoro-
kobi wo toran to shite, Ba-
raba wo karera ni yurushi,
Iesu wo muchi-uchite kore
wo jūjika ni tsuken tame
ni wataseri.

16 Heisotsudomo kore wo
yakusho ni tsure yuki, ku-
mijū wo yobi atsume,

17 Kare ni murasaki no
uwagi wo kise, ibara nite
kammuri wo amite kamu-
rashimetari;

18 Kakute iikeru wa, Yu-
dayabito no Ō yasukare.

19 Mata yoshi wo mote
sono kōbe wo tataki, katsu
tsubaki shi, hizamazukite
hai shinu.

20 Chōrō shi owarite, mu-
rasaki no koromo wo hagi,
moto no koromo wo kisete,
jūjika ni tsuken tote hiki
yukishi ga;

21 Arekisanderu to Rufu
no chichi naru Kurene no
Shimon to ieru mono inaka
yori kitarite, sono tokoro
wo tōri kakarikereba; shiite
kore ni Iesu no jūjika wo
owasetari.

22 Iesu wo Gorugota, to-
keba sunawachi sarekōbe to
ieru tokoro ni tsure kitari;

23 Motsuyaku wo sake ni
majiete nomasen to shita-
rishi ni; kore wo ukezari-
ki.

24 Iesu wo jūjika ni tsu-
keshi nochi, taga nani wo
toran to kuji wo torite sono
koromo wo wakateri.

25 Asa no dai ku ji ni
Iesu wo jūjika ni tsuke;

26 Sono sutefuda wo, Yu-
dayabito no ō to kaki-tsuku.

27 Futari no nusubito ka-
re to tomo ni, hitori wa
sono migi, hitori wa sono
hidari ni, jūjika ni tsuke-
raru.

28 Kore seisho ni, Kare
wa tsumibito to tomo ni

kazoeraretari to iishi ni kanaeri.

29 Yukiki no mono Iesu wo nonoshiri, kubi wo furite, iikeru wa, Aa miya wo kobochite, kore wo mikaka ni tatsuru mono yo;

30 Mizukara wo sukuite, jūjika wo oriyo!

31 Saishi no osa, gakushadomo mo onajiku chōrō shite, tagai ni iikeru wa, Hito wo sukuite mizukara wo sukui atawazu;

32 Isuraeru no ō, Kirisuto wa ima jūjika yori kudarubeshi; saraba warera mite, kore wo shinzen. Mata tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraretaru monodomo mo kare wo nonoshireri.

33 Dai jū ni ji yori san ji ni itaru made amaneku chi no ue kuraku narinu.

34 Dai san ji ni Iesu ōgoe ni yobawari, Eri, Eri, rama sabakutani to iu: kore wo tokeba, Waga Kami, waga Kami, nanzo ware wo sute tamau ya to ieru nari.

35 Katawara ni tachitaru mono no uchi aru hito kore wo kikite, Kare wa Eriya wo yobu nari to iu.

36 Hitori hashiri yukite umiwata wo tori, su wo fukumase, kore wo yoshi ni

tsukete kare ni nomashime, iikeru wa, Mate, Eriya kitarite kare wo sukuu ya ina kokoromubeshi.

37 Iesu ōi naru koe wo idashite, iki tayu.

38 Miya no maku ue yori shita made sakete, futatsu to nareri.

39 Iesu ni mukaite tachitaru hyaku nin no kashira kaku yobawari, iki taeshi wo mite, iikeru wa, Makoto ni kono hito wa Kami no Ko nari.

40 Mata haruka ni nozomi itaru onna arishi: sono naka ni orishi mono wa Magudara no Maria, oyobi chiisaki Yakobu to Yose no haha naru Maria, mata Sarome nari.

41 Karera wa Iesu no Gariraya ni i tamaishi toki, kore ni shitagai tsukaeshi monodomo nari. Mata kono hoka ni mo kare to tomo ni Ierusalem ni noborishi ōku no onna itariki.

42 Kono hi wa sonaebi nite, ansokunichi no mae no hi narishi yue,

43 Hi kururu toki tōtoki gi-in naru Arimataya no Yosefu to ieru mono kitareri. Kono hito wa Kami no kuni wo nozomeru mono nari. Kare habakarazu

Pirato ni yukite Iesu no shikabane wo koitari.

44 Pirato Iesu no sude ni shinuru wo ayashimi, hyaku nin no kashira wo yobite, kare wa shinite yori toki wo hetaru ya ina ya wo toi;

45 Hyaku nin no kashira yori kikite kore wo shiri, shikabane wo Yosefu ni atau.

46 Yosefu nuno wo kai motome; shikashite Iesu wo tori oroshi, kore wo sono nuno nite tsutsumi, iwa ni horitaru haka ni oki, ishi wo haka no mon ni marobashi okeri.

47 Magudara no Maria, oyobi Yose no haha naru Maria sono shikabane wo okishi tokoro wo mitari.

16 SHŌ.

ANSOKUNICHI sugite Magudara no Maria to, Yakobu no haha naru Maria, oyobi Sarome, kōmotsu wo kai totonoe, Iesu ni nuran tote kitareri.

2 Nanuka no hajime no hi, ito hayaku hi no izuru koro karera haka ni kitari,

3 Tagai ni iikeru wa, Tare ka warera no tame ni ishi wo haka no mon yori marobashi toru mono

aran ka? Kore sono ishi hanahada ōi nareba nari.

4 Kakute karera me wo agureba, ishi no sude ni marobi aru wo miru.

5 Haka ni irishi ni shiroki koromo wo kitaru waki mono no, migi no kata ni za seru wo mite, odoroki ayashimeri.

6 Wakaki mono karera ni iikeru wa, Odoroki ayashimu nakare, nanjira wa jūjika ni tsukerareshi Nazare no Iesu wo tazunu: kare wa yomigaerite koko ni orazu; kare wo okishi tokoro wo miyo!

7 Katsu yukite sono deshi to Petero ni tsugeyo; kare wa nanjira ni sakidachite Gariraya ni yukeri: nanjira kashiko nite kare wo mirubeshi; sunawachi sono nanjira ni iishi ga gotoshi.

8 Karera idete haka yori hashireri: katsu ononoki, katsu odoroki; mata hito koto wo mo hito ni katara-zariki; kore osoreshi ga yue nari.

9 Iesu nanuka no hajime no hi yoake goro yomigaerite, mazu Magudara no Maria ni arawaru. Saki ni Iesu kare yori nanatsu no akki wo oi idaseri.

10 Iesu to tomo ni arishi

mono no naki kanashimeru
toki ni kono onna kitarite
korera no koto wo tsugu.

11 Karera Iesu no ikite
kono onna ni mie tamaishi
koto wo kikishi ga, shin-
zezariki.

12 Kono nochi karera no
uchi futari no mono inaka
ye yukikeru ga, michi wo
yuku toki, Iesu kawaritaru
katachi nite karera ni ara-
waru.

13 Kono futari no mono
yukite hoka no deshitachi
ni tsugekeredomo, mata ko-
re wo mo shinzezariki.

14 Mata sono nochi jū ichi
no deshi no shoku shi oru
toki ni arawarete, karera
ga shin naki to sono kokoro
no nibuki to wo imashime
tamaeri: kore karera Iesu
no yomigaeri tamaeru no-
chi, sore wo mishi mono no
iu tokoro wo shinzezarishi
yue nari.

15 Iesu karera ni iikeru

wa, Amaneku sekai wo
megurite subete no hito ni
fukuin wo nobe tsutaeyo.

16 Shinjite baputesuma
wo ukuru mono wa suku-
ware; shinzezaru mono wa
tsumi ni sadameraruru nari.

17 Shinzuru mono ni wa
sa no gotoki shirushi shita-
gōbeshi: waga na ni yorite
akki wo oi idashi, kotokuni
no kotoba wo ii,

18 Mata hebi wo torae,
doku wo nomu to mo gai
naku; mata te wo yamai no
mono ni tsukenaba suna-
wachi ien.

19 Kakute Shu wa karera
ni katarishi nochi, ten ni
agerare, Kami no migi ni
za shinu.

20 Deshitachi amaneku
fukuin wo nobe tsutau: Shu
mo mata karera ni chikara
wo awase, sono shitagau
tokoro no shirushi ni yorite
michi wo katō shi tamaeri.
Amen.

RUKA DEN FUKUIN SHO.

1 SHŌ.

WARERA no uchi ni a-tsuku shinzeraretaru koto wo hajime yori shita-shiku mite, michi ni tsukaetaru mono no,

2 Warera ni tsutaeshi gotoku kaki tsuranen to ōku no hitobito kore wo te ni toreru yue ni, tōtoki Teopiro yo,

3 Ware mo hajime yori subete no koto wo tsumabiraka ni oshi tazunetareba, shidai wo nashite nanji ni kaki okuri;

4 Nanji ga oshieraeshi tokoro no makoto wo satorasen to omoeri.

5 Yudaya no ō Herode no toki ni, Abia no kumi naru saishi Zakaria to ieru mono ari: sono tsuma wa Aron no sue nite, na wo Erisabetsu to iu.

6 Tomo ni Kami no mae nite tadashiki hito nari; subete Shu no imashime to okite wo kake naku okonae-ri.

7 Erisabetsu harami naki ga yue ni, karera ni ko nashi; mata futari tomo toshi mo oinu.

8 Zakaria sono kumi no mawari ni atarite, Kami no mae ni saishi no tsutome wo okonau toki,

9 Saishi no narawashi ni shitagai, kuji wo torite Shu no miya ni iri, kō wo taku koto wo u.

10 Kō wo takeru toki ni, atsumari no hitobito wa mina soto ni ite inoreri.

11 Shu no tsukai kōdan no migi ni tachite, Zakaria ni arawareshikaba;

12 Zakaria kore wo mite, awate osoru.

13 Tsukai kare ni iikeru wa, Zakaria yo, osoruru nakare; nanji no negai sude ni kiki tamaeri, nanji no tsuma Erisabetsu nanshi wo uman; sono na wo Yohane to nazukubeshi.

14 Nanji ni yorokobi to tanoshimi aran; ōku no hito mo mata seno umaruru ni yorite yorokobi aran.

RUKA 1.

15 Sore kono ko Shu no mae ni ōi naran; mata budōshu to koki sake to wo nomaji; haha no tai yori umare idete, Seirei ni mitasaru.

16 Mata Isuraeru no tami no ōku no hito wo Shu naru sono Kami ni kaerasubekereba nari.

17 Kare Eriya no kokoro to chikara wo mote Shu no saki ni yukan, kore chichi no kokoro ni ko wo omowase, motoru mono wo tadashiki hito no satori ni kaerese, Shu no tame ni arata naru tami wo sonaen to nari.

18 Zakaria tsukai ni iikeru wa, Ware sude ni toshi oyu, tsuma mo mata toshi susumitareba, nani ni yorite ka kono koto aru wo shiran?

19 Tsukai kotaete iikeru wa, Ware wa Gaburieru tote, Kami no mae ni tatsu mono nari: nanji ni kata-rite kono yorokobi no otozure wo tsugen tame ni tsukawasaretareba;

20 Sono toki itarite kanarazu narubeki waga kotoba wo shinzezaru ni yori, nanji ōshi to narite, kono koto no

naru hi made mono iu koto atawaji.

21 Tami Zakaria wo machi ite, sono miya no uchi ni hisashiki wo ayashimu.

22 Zakaria idete mono iu koto atawazarishikaba; karrera sono miya no uchi nite ishō^a wo mitaru koto wo satoritari. Zakaria hitobito ni kōbe wo mote shimeshi; tsui ni ōshi to nareri.

23 Sono tsutome no hi michikereba, ie ni kaerinu.

24 Kono nochi sono tsuma Erisabetsu haramite, kakure orishi koto go ka getsu ni shite,

25 Iikeru wa, Shu waga haji wo hito no naka ni susugasen tame ni, kaerimi tamau toki wa kaku no gotoku ware ni naseri.

26 Rokka getsu ni atari, Gariraya no Nazare to nazuketaru mura no,

27 Dabide no ieno Yosefu to ieru hito no ii-nazuke seshi tokoro no otome ni, Kami yori Gaburieru to iu tsukai wo tsukawasaretari: sono otome no na wa Maria to ieri.

28 Tsukai kono otome ni kitari, iikeru wa, Mede-

^a Kotonaru araware.

RUKA 1.

tashi, megumaruru mono
yo, Shu nanji to tomo ni
imasu: nanji wa onna no
uchi nite saiwai naru mono
nari.

29 Otome sono kotoba wo
ibukari, kono aisatsu wa
ika naru koto zo to omoeri.

30 Tsukai iikeru wa,
Maria yo, osoruru nakare;
nanji wa Kami yori megumi
wo etari.

31 Nanji haramite nanshi
wo uman; sono na wo IESU
to nazukubeshi.

32 Kare ōi naru mono to
narite, Ito Takaki Mono
no Ko to tonaeraren: mata
Shu taru Kami sono senzo
Dabide ō no kurai wo kare
ni atōreba,

33 Yakobu no ie wo
kagiri naku shihai subeku;
mata sono kuni owaru
koto arazarubeshi.

34 Maria tsukai ni iikeru
wa, Ware imada hito ni
yukazaru ni, ikani shite
kono koto arubeki ya?

35 Tsukai kotaete iikeru
wa, Seirei nanji ni kitaru,
Ito Takaki Mono no ikioi
nanji wo ōwan: kono yue ni
nanji ga umu tokoro no sei
naru mono wa, Kami no
Ko to tonaerarubeshi.

36 Sore, nanji no shinseki
Erisabetsu, kare mo toshi

oite nanshi wo harameri;
moto harami naki mono to
iwaretarishi ga, ima sude ni
haramite, rokka getsu ni
narinu.

37 Sowa Kami ni oite wa
atawazaru koto nakereba
nari.

38 Maria iikeru wa, Wa-
re wa kore Shu no tsukai-
me nari: nanji no ieru
gotoku ware ni arekashi.
Tsukai tsui ni kare wo
sareri.

39 Sono koro Maria ta-
chite sumiyaka ni yamazato
naru Yuda no mura ni
yuki,

40 Zakaria no ie ni irite,
Erisabetsu ni aisatsu shita-
rishi ni,

41 Erisabetsu Maria no
aisatsu wo kikishikaba, sono
haramigo hara no uchi nite
odoritari. Erisabetsu Sei-
rei ni mitasare,

42 Ōgoe ni yobi iikeru
wa, Onna no uchi nite
nanji wa saiwai naru mono
nari; mata harameru toko-
ro no mono mo saiwai
nari?

43 Waga Shu no haha
ware ni kitaru, ware nani
ni yorite ka kono koto wo
eshi?

44 Sore nanji no aisatsu
no koe waga mimi ni irishi

RUKA 1.

toki, haramigo yorokobite
waga hara no uchi ni
odoreri.

45 Shu no koto wo shin-
zeshi mono wa saiwai nari:
sowa, Shu no katari tamai-
shi gotoku kanarazu naru-
bekereba nari.

46 Maria iikeru wa,
Waga kokoro Shu wo
agame,

47 Waga tamashii wa wa-
ga Sukuinushi naru
Kami wo yorokobu.

48 Kore sono tsukaime
no iyashiki wo mo
kaerimi tamau ga
yue nari;

Ima yori nochi yorozu
yo made mo ware wo
saiwai naru mono to
tonōbeshi.

49 Sore, chikara wo mo-
chi tamaeru mono
ware ni ōi-naru koto
wo naseri;

Sono na wa kiyoku.

50 Sono awaremi wa yoyo,
Kare wo osoruru mono
ni oyoban.

51 Sono hiji no chikara
wo arawashite,
Kokoro no ogoreru
mono wo chirashi,

52 Ikioi aru mono wo
kurai yori oroshi,
Iyashiki mono wo
age,

53 Uetaru mono wo yoki
mono ni akase,

Tomeru mono wo muna-
shiku kaerase tamau.

54 Aburahamu to sono
sue wo

Kagiri naku awaremu
koto wo wasurezu
shite,

55 Sono shimobe Isuraeru
wo tasuke tamaeri.

(Kore warera no senzo
ni ii tamaishi ga
gotoku nari).

56 Maria Erisabetsu to
orishi koto san ka getsu
bakari nite onoga ie ni
kaeritariki.

57 Sate, Erisabetsu umi-
doki michite, nanshi wo
umeri.

58 Sono moyori no mono,
mata shinseki no mono
Shu ga Erisabetsu ni ōi
naru jihi wo tare tamaishi
koto wo kikite, tomo ni
yorokoberi.

59 Dai yōka ni oyobi-
kereba, karera ko ni katsu-
rei sen tote kitari, sono
chichi no na ni yori Zaka-
ria to nazuken to seshi ni;

60 Sono haha kotaete,
Shika subekarazu, Yohane
to nazukubeshi to iikereba;

61 Karera Erisabetsu ni
mukaite iikeru wa, Nanji
ga shinseki no uchi ni wa

RUKA 1.

kono na wo nazukeshi mono nashi.

62 Karera tsui ni sono chichi ni kōbe nite shimeshi, ika ni nazuken to omou ka toitaru ni;

63 Zakaria kaki-ita wo motomete, Sono na wo Yohane to kaki shirushishikaba; mina ayashimeri.

64 Zakaria no kuchi tadachi ni hirakete, shita toke, mono iite, Kami wo home-tari.

65 Sono moyori ni sumitaru hitobito mina osorenu: mata subete kono koto wo amaneku Yudaya no yamazato ni ii furasareshikaba;

66 Kiku mono mina kore wo kokoro ni tomete, Kono ko wa ika naru mono ni ka naran to ieri. Sate, Shu no te kare to tomo ni ariki.

67 Chichi Zakaria Seirei ni mitasare, yogen shite iikeru wa,

68 Shu naru Isuraeru no Kami wa homubeki kana;

Kore sono tami wo kaerimite, aganai wo nashi;

69 Warera no tame ni sukui no tsuno wo Sono shimobe Dabide

no ie ni tate tamaeba nari.

70 (Inishie yori sei naru yogensha no kuchi wo mote ii tamaishi ga gotoshi;)

71 Sunawachi warera wo teki mata subete warera wo nikumu mono no te yori idasu sukui nari.

72 Kowa megumi wo warera no senzo ni hodokoshi,

Mata sono kiyoki chikai wo wasureji to nari:

73 Kore warera no senzo Aburahamu ni tateshi tokoro no chikai ni shite,

74 Warera wo teki no te yori sukui,

75 Warera no shōgai wo sei to gi ni oite, Osore naku Shu ni tsukaeshimen to nari.

76 Osanago yo, nanji wa Ito Takaki Mono no yogensha to tonaeraren:

Sowa nanji Shu ni sakidachite yuki, sono michi wo sonaen to sureba nari;

77 Kami no fukaki awaremi ni yori, Sono tsumi wo yurusa-

RUKA 2.

rete sukuwaren koto
wo sono tami ni shi-
mesan tame nari;

78 Sono awaremi ni yorite,
Asahi no hikari ue yori

79 Kuraki to shi no kage
ni sumeru mono wo
terashi,

Warera no ashi wo
michibikite, yasuraka
naru michi ni itara-
sen tote nozomeri.

80 Kakute osanago wa
yaya seichō shi, seishin
masumasu sukoyaka ni
shite, Isuraeru ni arawa-
ruru no hi made no ni
oreri.

2 SHŌ.

SONO koro tenka no ko-
seki wo shiraburu mi-
kotonori Kaizaru Augusuto
yori idetari.

2 Kono koseki-shirabe wa
Kurenio Suria wo osameshi
toki no hajime ni okona-
waretarishi nari.

3 Hito mina koseki ni tsu-
kan tote ono-ono sono furu-
sato ni kaeritari.

4 Yosefu mo Dabide no
iesuji mata chisuji nareba,
koseki ni tsukan tote,

5 Sude ni harameru, sono
ii nazuke no tsuma Maria
to tomo ni Gariraya no
mura Nazare yori idete, Yu-

daya ni nobori. Dabide
no mura Beterehemu to in
tokoro ni itareri.

6 Koko ni orite tsuki mi-
chikereba:

7 Uigo wo umi, sore wo
nuno ni tsutsumite uma-
bune ni fusasetari: kowa
hatagoya ni karera no oru
tokoro nakarishi ga yue
nari.

8 Kono atari ni hitsuji wo
kau mono arikeru ga, no ni
orite yoru sono mure wo
mamoritarishi ni;

9 Shu no tsukai kitarite,
Shu no eikwō karera wo
meguri terashikereba; kau
mono ōi ni osoretari.

10 Tsukai kore ni iikeru
wa, Osoruru koto nakare:
ware bammin ni kakawa-
ritaru ōi naru yorokobi no
otozure wo nanjira ni tsugu-
beshi.

11 Sore, konnichi Dabide
no mura ni oite nanjira no
tame ni Sukuinushi umare
tamaeri; kore Shu taru
Kirisuto nari.

12 Nanjira nuno nite tsu-
tsumishi osanago no uma-
bune ni fushitaru wo min:
kore sono shirushi nari.

13 Tachimachi ōku no
tengun araware, tsukai to
tomo ni Kami wo homete
iikeru wa,

RUKA 2.

14 Ito takaki tokoro ni wa
eikwō Kami ni are,
Chi ni wa odayaka,
hito ni wa megumi
are.

15 Tsukaitachi karera wo
sarite, ten ni yukikereba;
hitsuji wo kau mono tagai
ni iikeru wa, Iza, Betere-
hemu ni yuki, Shu no shi-
meshi tamaeru, sono arishi
koto wo min tote,

16 Isogi itari, Maria to
Yosefu, mata umabune ni
fushitaru osanago ni tazune
aeri.

17 Sude ni mite, kono ko
ni tsuki, tsukai no katarishi
koto wo tsuge hiromeke-
reba;

18 Kiku mono mina hi-
tsuji wo kau mono no kata-
reru koto wo ayashimitari.

19 Maria wa subete ko-
rera no koto wo kokoro ni
tomete omoi megurashinu.

20 Hitsuji wo kau mono
sono mikiki seru tokoro mi-
na onore ni katarishi tokoro
no gotoku naru ni yori,
Kami wo agame katsu ho-
mete kaereri.

21 Ko ni katsurei wo oko-
nōbeki yōka no hi itarike-
reba; sono imada tai ni
yadorazaru saki ni ten no
tsukai no tonaeshi gotoku,
na wo Iesu to tonaetari.

22 Mōse no okite ni shi-
tagaite, kiyome no hi mi-
chikereba; osanago wo tazu-
saete Shu ni sasagen ga
tame, Ierusaremu ni nobo-
reri.

23 Kore Shu no okite ni,
Hajime ni umaruru nanshi
wa Shu no kiyoki mono to
tonōbeshi to shirusaretaru
ga gotoshi:

24 Mata Shu no okite ni,
Yamabato hito tsugai, aru-
iwa wakaki iebato futatsu
wo sonōbeshi to ieru ni shi-
tagaite, matsuri wo nasan
tame nari.

25 Sate Ierusaremu ni
Shimeon to ieru hito ari:
kono hito wa tadashiku
katsu tsutsushimi arite, Isu-
raeru no tami no nagusa-
meraren koto wo materu
mono nari: Seirei sono ue
ni oreri.

26 Mata Shu no Kirisuto
wo mizaru uchi wa shinaji
to Seirei nite shimesaru.

27 Kare Seirei ni kanjite
miya ni ireri: futa-oya sono
ko Iesu wo okite no nara-
washi ni shitagaite, okona-
wan to tazusae kitarishi ni;

28 Shimeon osanago wo
idaki, Kami wo home, ii-
keru wa,

29 Shu yo, ima sono ko-
toba ni shitagaite,

RUKA 2.

Shimobe wo anzen ni yo
woba sarase tamau ;

30 Waga me sude ni bam-
min no mae ni
Mōke tamaishi sukui
wo mitari.

31 Kore Ihōjin wo terasan
hikari nari,

32 Mata nanji no tami
Isuraeru no homare
nari.

33 Sono chichi haha wa
osanago ni tsuite katareru
koto wo ayashimi oreri.

34 Mata Shimeon karera
wo iwaite, sono haha Maria
ni iikeru wa, Kono osana-
go wa Isuraeru no ōku no hi-
to no horobite katsu okoran
koto to ii-sakara! wo uken,
sono shirushi ni tatera-
ru ;

35 Kore ōku no kokoro no
omoi no arawaren ga tame
nari ; mata tsurugi nanji ga
kokoro wo mo sashi tōsube-
shi.

36 Aseru no yakara Pa-
nueru no musume ni, Anna
to ieru yogensha ari : kare
wa ito toshiyori nari, sono
otome narishi toki otto ni
yukite, shichi nen tomo ni
oritari.

37 Kono onna wa yowai
ōyoso hachi jū shi sai no
yamome narishi ga ; miya
wo hanarezu, yo mo hiru

mo danjiki to kitō wo shite,
Kami ni tsukau.

38 Kono toki kono onna
mo katawara ni tachite,
Shu wo sambi shi, mata
Ierusalem nite aganai wo
nozomeru subete no hito ni
kono ko no koto wo katareri.

39 Shu no okite ni shita-
gaite kotogotoku owarikere-
ba ; Gariraya no onoga mu-
ra Nazare ni kaeritari.

40 Sono ko yaya seichō
shite seishin sukoyaka ni,
chie michi, Kami no megu-
mi sono ue ni oreri.

41 Sate sono futa-oya to-
shi goto ni sugikoshi no
iwai ni Ierusalem ni yuki-
shi ga ;

42 Kare no jū ni sai no
toki, mata iwai no rei ni
shitagai, Ierusalem ni no-
boreri.

43 Iwai no hi owarite
kaeri yukikeru ni, sono ko
Iesu Ierusalem ni todoma-
rinu : shikaru ni Yosefu to
haha kore wo shirazu.

44 Michizure no uchi ni
oru naran to omoi, ichi
nichiji wo yukite, shinseki
shirube no mono ni tazune-
shi ga,

45 Awazarikereba ; kare
wo tazunete Ierusalem ni
kaeri,

46 Mikka no nochi miya

nite au: kare kyōshi no
naka ni za shi, katsu kiki,
katsu toi itari;

47 Kiku mono mina sono
satoki to sono kotae to wo
ayashi to seri.

48 Futa-oya kore wo mite
odoroki; haha kare ni iike-
ru wa, Ko yo, nanzo ware-
ra ni kaku nashitaru ya?
Nanji no chichi to ware to
ureete, nanji wo tazunetari.

49 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Na-
ni yue ware wo tazunuru
ya? Ware wa waga Chichi
no koto wo tsutomubeki wo
shirazaru ka?

50 Saredo futa-oya wa
sono katareru koto wo sato-
razu.

51 Iesu kore to tomo ni
kudari, Nazare ni kaerite
karera ni shitagai oreri:
sono haha korera no subete
no koto wo kokoro ni tome-
nu.

52 Iesu chie mo yowai mo
iyamasari, Kami to hito to
ni masumasu ai seraretari.

3 SHŌ.

TEBERIO Kaizaru zai-
no-jū gō nen, Ponteō
Pirato wa Yūdaya no tsu-
kasa to nari, Herode wa
Gariraya no wakemochi no
kimi to nareri: sono kyō-
dai Piripo wa Itsuria oyobi

Terakonite no chi no wake-
mochi no kimi nari;
Rusania wa Abirene no
wakemochi no kimi to
nareri:

2 Annasu to Kayapa
saishi no osa to naritarishi
toki, Zakaria no ko Yohane
no ni orite, Kami no ōse
wo uke,

3 Yorudan no hōtori naru
subete no chi ni kitari,
tsumi no yurushi wo esasen
ga tame ni, kui-aratame no
baputesuma wo nobe tsutae-
tari.

4 Yogensha Izaya no
kotoba wo shirushitaru
fumi ni,

No ni yoberu hito no
koe ari, iwaku,
Shu no michi wo sonae,
Sono michisuji wo na-
oku seyo:

5 Subete no tani wa ume-
rare,
Subete no yama oka wa
tairagerare,
Magaritaru wa naoku,
Kewashiki wa yasuku
serare,

6 Hitobito mina Kami no
sukui wo miru koto wo
en

to aru ga gotoshi.

7 Koko ni baputesma wo
uken tote kitareru hitobito
ni, Yohane iikeru wa, Aa

RUKA 3.

mamushi no sue yo, taga nanjira ni kitaran to suru ikari wo sakubeki koto wo tsugeshi ya?

8 Saraba kui-aratame ni kanaeru mi wo musububeshi: nanjira kokoro ni, Warera ga senzo ni Aburahamu ari to omou koto nakare: ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kami wa yoku kono ishi wo Aburahamu no koto narashimubeshi.

9 Ima ya ono wo ki no ne ni okaru: yue ni subete yoki mi wo musubazaru ki wa kirarete hi ni nage ireruru nari.

10 Hitobito Yohane ni tôte iikeru wa, Saraba warera nani wo nasubeki ya?

11 Kotaete iikeru wa, Futatsu no uwagi wo moteru mono wa motanu mono ni wake ataeyo; shokumotsu wo moteru mono mo mata shika subeshi.

12 Mitsugitori mo baputesuma wo uken tote kitari, iikeru wa, Shi yo, warera wa nani wo nasubeki ka?

13 Kotaete iikeru wa, Sadamari no mitsugi no hoka ni ôku toru koto nakare.

14 Heisotsu mo mata tôte iikeru wa, Warera wa nani

wo nasubeki ya? Kotaete iikeru wa, Hito wo obi yakashi, aruiwa shii uttôru koto wo nasu nakare; uru tokoro no kyûryô wo mote tareri to subeshi.

15 Tami machi orishi toki nareba, hitobito mina kokoro ni Yohane wo Kirisuto naru ya ina to kangaetarishi ni;

16 Yohane kore ni kotae, iikeru wa, Ware wa mizu wo mote baputesuma wo nanjira ni okonaeri: ware yori chikara aru mono kitaran; ware wa sono kutsu no himo wo toku ni mo tarazu; kare wa Seirei to hi wo mote baputesuma wo nanjira ni okonawan;

17 Te ni wa mi wo mochte, sono uchiba wo kiyome; mugi wa atsumete sono kura ni ire; kara wa kiezaru hi nite yakubeshi.

18 Yohane mata ôku no koto wo mote susume wo nashi, fukuin wo tami ni nobe tsutaetari.

19 Sate, wakemochi no kimi naru Herode sono kyôdai Piripo no tsuma Herodea no koto, oyobi okonau tokoro no subete no ashiki koto wo Yohane ni isamerarekereba;

20 Nao mo ashiki waza

RUKA 3.

wo kuwae, Yohane wo hito-
ya ni iretari.

21 Tami mina baputesuma
wo ukekeru ni; Iesu mo
mata baputesuma wo ukete
inoreru toki, ten hirake,

22 Seirei hatō no gotoki
katachi nite sono ue ni
kudarinu; mata ten yori
koe ari, iwaku, Nanji wa
waga Aishi, waga yorokobu
tokoro no mono nari.

23 Toki ni Iesu toshi
ōyoso san jū ni shite fukuin
wo nobe hajimu, hitobito ni
Yosefu no ko to omoware
tamaeri. Yosefu no chi-
chi wa Heri,

24 Sono chichi wa Mattate,
sono chichi wa Rebi, sono
chichi wa Meruki, sono
chichi wa Yanna, sono
chichi wa Yosefu,

25 Sono chichi wa Mata-
tea, sono chichi wa Amosu,
sono chichi wa Nahomu,
sono chichi wa Esuri, sono
chichi wa Naggai,

26 Sono chichi wa Maatsu,
sono chichi wa Matatea,
sono chichi wa Semei, sono
chichi wa Yoseku, sono
chichi wa Yoda.

27 Sono chichi wa Yoha-
nan, sono chichi wa Resa,
sono chichi wa Zerubaberu,
sono chichi wa Shiateru,
sono chichi wa Neri,

28 Sono chichi wa Meruki,
sono chichi wa Atsude, sono
chichi wa Kosamu, sono
chichi wa Erumadamu,
sono chichi wa Eru,

29 Sono chichi wa Yose,
sono chichi wa Eriezeru,
sono chichi wa Yorimu,
sono chichi wa Matate, sono
chichi wa Rebi,

30 Sono chichi wa Shi-
meon, sono chichi wa Yuda,
sono chichi wa Yosefu,
sono chichi wa Yonan, sono
chichi wa Eriakimu,

31 Sono chichi wa Merea,
sono chichi wa Mainan,
sono chichi wa Mattata, sono
chichi wa Natan, sono chi-
chi wa Dabide,

32 Sono chichi wa Iessai,
sono chichi wa Obede, sono
chichi wa Boazu, sono chi-
chi wa Sarumon, sono chi-
chi wa Naason,

33 Sono chichi wa Amina-
dabu, sono chichi wa Ara-
mu, sono chichi wa Hezuron,
sono chichi wa Perezū, sono
chichi wa Yuda,

34 Sono chichi wa Yako-
bu, sono chichi wa Isaku,
sono chichi wa Aburahamu,
sono chichi wa Tera, sono
chichi wa Nahoru,

35 Sono chichi wa Serugu,
sono chichi wa Ragao, sono
chichi wa Peregū, sono

chichi wa Heberu, sono
chichi wa Sara,

36 Sono chichi wa Kai-
nan, sono chichi wa Arupa-
kusade, sono chichi wa
Semu, sono chichi wa Noa,
sono chichi wa Rameku,

37 Sono chichi wa Meto-
sera, sono chichi wa Eno-
ku, sono chichi wa Yaredo,
sono chichi wa Maharaeru,
sono chichi wa Kainan,

38 Sono chichi wa Enosu,
sono chichi wa Setsu, sono
chichi wa Adamu; Adamu
wa sunawachi Kami no ko
nari.

4 SHŌ.

SATE, Iesu Seirei ni
mitasarete, Yorudan
yori kaeri, Mitama ni
michibikare, no ni yukite,

2 Shi jū nichī akuma ni
kokoromiraru. Kono aida
nani wo mo kurawazu; shi jū
nichī owarite nochi uetari.

3 Akuma kare ni iikeru
wa, Nanji moshi Kami no
Ko naraba, kono ishi ni
meijite pan to naraseyo.

4 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Hito
wa pan nomi nite ikuru
mono ni arazu, tada Kami
no subete no kotoba ni yoru
to shirusaretari.

5 Akuma mata kare wo
takaki yama ni tsure yuki,

mabataki no ma ni tenka
no bankoku wo shimeshite,
6 Iikeru wa, Kono subete
no ken-i to eigwa wo nanji
ni ataen: ware kore wo ma-
kasaretareba, waga konomu
mono ni kore wo atōbeshi.

7 Yue ni moshi waga mae
ni hirefusaba, kotogotoku
nanji no mono to naran.

8 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Sa-
tan yo, waga ushiro ni shi-
rizoke; tada Shu taru nanji
no Kami ni hirefushi, kore
ni nomi tsukōbeshi to shi-
rusaretari.

9 Akuma mata Iesu wo
Ierusaremu ni tsure yuki,
miya no itadaki ni tatete
iikeru wa, Nanji moshi Ka-
mi no Ko naraba, koko yori
onoga mi wo nageyo:

10 Sowa,

Kami sono tsukaitachi
ni meijite nanji wo
mamorasen:

11 Nanji ga ashi no ishi
ni furezaru yō,

Karera te nite sasōbe-
shi

to shirusaru.

12 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Shu
taru nanji no Kami wo ko-
koromubekarazu to ii okeri.

13 Akuma kono kokoromi
mina owarite, shibaraku
kare wo hanaretari.

14 Iesu Seirei no chikara

RUKA 4.

wo mote Gariraya ni kaerishi ni, sono kikoe amaneku mawari no chi ni hirogarinu.

15 Kakute kareraga kwaidō nite oshie wo nashi, subete no hitobito ni homare wo etari.

16 Sono sodachishi tokoro naru Nazare ni kitari, itsumo no gotoku ansokunichi ni kwaidō ni irite, seisho wo yoman tote tachikereba;

17 Yogensha Izaya no fumi wo ataeshi ni Iesu sono fumi wo hirakite, kakushirusaretaru tokoro wo mi idaseri,

18 Shu no Mitama ware ni inasu,

Yue ni mazushiki mono ni fukuin wo nobe tsutaen koto wo ware ni abura wo sosogite ninji,

Kokoro no itameru mono wo iyashi,

Mata meshūdo ni yurusan koto to

Meshii ni misasen koto wo shimeshi,

Mata osaeraruru mono wo hanachi,

19 Shu no yorokobashiki toshi wo nobe hiromen ga tame ni ware wo tsukawaseri.

20 Iesu fumi wo maki, sono kakari no mono ni ata-

ete za shikereba; kwaidō ni aru mono mina me wo tomete mi naseri.

21 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kono shirusaretaru koto wa konnichi nanjira no mac ni nareri.

22 Mina kare wo home, sono kuēhi yori izuru tokoro no megumi no kotoba wo ayashimi iikeru wa, Ko wa Yosefu no ko ni arazu ya?

23 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kanarazu ware ni kotowaza wo hikite, Isha mizukara wo iyase; wareraga kikishi tokoro no, Kape-naumu nite nashishi koto wo mizukara no furusato naru kono tokoro ni mo nasubeshi to iwan.

24 Mata iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Yogensha sono furusato nite wa tōtobaruru mono ni arazu.

25 Ware makoto wo mote nanjira ni tsugen, Eriya no toki, san nen to rokka getsu ten tojite kunijū ōi naru kikin narishi: sono toki Isuraeru no uchi ni ōku no yamome arishikado;

26 Eriya wa sono hitori ye dani tsukawasarezu, tada Shidon naru Zarepata no hitori no yamome ni tsukawasaretari.

27 Mata yogensha Erisha no toki ni, Isuraeru no uchi ni ōku no raibyōnin arishikado; sono hitori dani ki-yomerarezu, tada Suria no Naaman nomi kiyomeraretari.

28 Kwaidō ni arishi mono kore wo kikite ōi ni ikidōri,

29 Tachite Iesu wo machi no soto ni idashi, nage otosan tote sono machi no tachitaru yama no gake ni made hiki yukeri.

30 Shikaru ni Iesu karera no naka wo tōrite sarinu.

31 Gariraya no Kapenauumu to ieru machi ni itarite, ansokunichi goto ni hitobito wo oshieshi ni;

32 Sono kotoba ken-i arikereba, hitobito sono oshie ni odorokeri.

33 Kwaidō ni kegaretaru oni no rei ni tsukaretaru hito ari, ōgoe ni sakebi iikeru wa,

34 Aa Nazare no Iesu yo, warera nanji to nani no kakawari aran ya? Nanji kitarite warera wo horobosuka? Ware nanji wa tare naru ka wo shiru; sunawachi Kami no Sei naru Mono nari.

35 Iesu kore wo semete iikeru wa, Koe wo idasu koto nakare; soko wo ideyo.

Akki tsui ni sono hito wo hitobito no naka ni taoshi, sokonawazu shite izu.

36 Hitobito mina odoroki, tagai ni katari iikeru wa, Ken-i to chikara wo mochite kegaretaru oni ni meizeshikaba, ide sareri: kore ika naru kotoba zo ya?

37 Koko ni oite Iesu no kikoe amaneku kono mawari no chi ni hirogarinu.

38 Iesu kwaidō wo idete Shimon no ie ni irishi ni, Shimon no shūtome omoki netsubyō wo wazurai itariki.

39 Hitobito kore ga tame ni Iesu ni negaikereba, sono katawara ni tachite netsu wo semeshi ni; netsu shirizokeri. Onna tadachi ni okite, karera ni tsukaetari.

40 Hi no iru toki samazama no yamai wo wazuraitaru hitobito, mina sore wo Iesu ni tsure kitarikereba; ichi-ichi sono ue ni te wo okite iyaseri.

41 Akki mo mata ōku no hitobito wo ide sari, sakebite, Nanji wa Kami no Ko, Kirisuto nari to ieri. Shikaru ni kore wo semete, mono iu koto wo yurusazariki: akki sono Kirisuto naru wo shireba nari.

42 Akuru asa Iesu idete,

RUKA 5.

hito naki tokoro ni yukikereba ; hitobito tazune kitarite sono sari yuku koto wo todomu.

43 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware mata hoka no muramura ni mo Kami no kuni no fukugin wo nobe tsutaezaru wo ezu : sowa ware kore ga tame ni tsukawasasureba nari.

44 Kakute Gariraya no sho kwaidō nite michi wo nobe tsutaetari.

5. SHŌ.

HITOBITO Kami no ko-toba wo kikan tote oshi aikeru toki, Iesu Genesare no mizu-umi no hotori ni tachite,

2 Iso ni ni sō no fune aru wo miru ; sunadori no mono wa fune wo hanarete ami wo arai oreri.

3 Sono issō wa Shimon no fune narishi ga ; Iesu kore ni nori, kōte kishi yori wazuka bakari hanare, za shite fune no uchi yori hitobito wo oshiyu.

4 Oshie owarite Shimon ni iikeru wa, Oki ye ide, ami wo oroshite sunadore.

5 Shimon kotaekeru wa, Shi yo, warera yomosugara hatarakishikado, emono nakariki ; saredo nanji no ko-

toba ni shitagaite ami wo orosan.

6 Sude ni oroshite uwo wo kakomeru koto hanahada ōku, ami sake kakarikereba,

7 Ima issō naru fune no tomo wo manekite, kitaritashukeshimeshi ni, kareraga kitarishi toki, sono uwo ni sō no fune ni michite shizuman bakari narishi.

8 Shimon Petero kore wo mite Iesu no ashimoto ni fushite, Shu yo, ware wo sari tamae ; ware wa tsumibito nari to ieri.

9 Kore Shimon oyobi tomo ni arishi mono, mina sunadorishi tokoro no uwo no obitadashiki ni odorokeru nari.

10 Shimon no tomo naru Zebedai no ko Yakobu to Yohane mo mata shikari. Iesu Shimon ni iikeru wa, Osoruru nakare, nanji ima yori hito wo ubeshi.

11 Karera fune wo kishi ni yose oki, subete no mono wo sutete Iesu ni shitagaeri.

12 Iesu aru mura ni orishi toki, mi kotogotoku raibyō wo yameru mono ari ; Iesu wo mite hirefushi, negai iikeru wa, Shu moshi kokoro ni kanau toki wa ware wo kiyoku nashi ubeshi.

13 Iesu te wo nobe, kare ni tsukete, Waga kokoro ni kanaeri, kiyoku nare to iikereba; tadachi ni raibyō ietari.

14 Iesu kare wo imashimete iikeru wa, Hito ni tsuguru koto nakare, tada yu-kite onore wo saishi ni mise, katsu kiyomerareshi tame ni, Mōse ga meizeshi gotoku sasagemono wo nashi, shōko wo karera ni se-
yo.

15 Saredomo Iesu no kiko-
e masumasu hirogarite, ōku no hitobito, aruiwa oshie wo kikan to shi, aruiwa yamai wo iyasaren tote atsumari kitareri.

16 Iesu tsune ni hito naki tokoro ni shirizokite, inori tamaiki.

17 Aru hi Iesu oshie wo naseru toki, Parisai no hito to kyōhōshi Gariraya no muramura, Yudaya, Ierusalem yori kitarite, koko ni za shinu: karera no yamai wo iyasubeki Shu no chikara arawaretari.

18 Aru hito chūbu wo yamitaru mono wo toko ni nosete kaki, kitari, kore wo ie ni ire, Iesu no mae ni okan to omoedomo;

19 Gunjū nite kaki irubeki kata nakarikereba;

yane ni nobori, kawara wo tori nokete, sono hito wo toko no mama hitobito no naka ye tsuri oroshi, Iesu no mae ni okeri,

20 Iesu sono shin aru wo mite yamai no mono ni, Hito yo, nanji no tsumi yurusaru to iikereba;

21 Gakusha to Parisai no hitobito kokoro ni omoi iderkeru wa, Kono kegasu koto wo iu mono wa tare zo? Kami yori hoka ni tare ka tsumi wo yurusu koto wo en?

22 Iesu sono omoi wo shirite kotae iikeru wa, Nani wo nanjira kokoro no uchi ni ronzzuru ya?

23 Nanji no tsumi yurusaru to iu to, Okite ayume to iu to izure ka yasuki?

24 Sore hito no Ko chi nite tsumi wo yurusu no ken-i aru koto wo nanjira ni shirasen tote, tsui ni chūbu no hito ni, Ware nanji ni tsugu, okite toko wo tori, ie ni kaere to iikereba;

25 Sono hito hitobito no mae nite, tadachi ni okite fushi itaru toko wo tori, Kami wo agamete, onoga ie ni kaerinu.

26 Hitobito mina odorokite Kami wo agame, katsu

RUKA 5.

ōi ni osorete iikeru wa, Warera konnichi fushigi naru koto wo mitari.

27 Kono nochi Iesu idete, Rebi to ieru mitsugitori no yakusho ni za shi ikeru wo mite, Ware ni shitagae to iikereba;

28 Rebi issai wo sute oki, tachite shitagaeri.

29 Rebi onore no ie nite Iesu no tame ni ōi naru furumai wo mōkeshi ni, mitsugitori, mata hoka no hitobito mo tomo ni furumai ni za shitaru mono ōkari-kereba;

30 Sono tokoro no gaku-sha to Parisai no hito Iesu no deshi ni tsubuyaki iikeru wa, Nanjira mitsugitori, mata tsumi aru hitobito to tomo ni nomikui suru wa nani yue zo?

31 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Sukoyaka naru mono wa isha no tasuke wo motomezu, tada yamai aru mono kore wo motomu.

32 Waga kitaru wa tada-shiki hito wo maneku tame ni arazu, tsumi aru hito wo manekite, kui aratamesasen ga tame nari.

33 Karera Iesu ni iikeru wa, Yohane no deshi wa shibashiba danjiki mata ki-tō wo nasu; Parisai no de-

shi mo mata shikari; shikaru ni nanji no deshi nomu koto, kurau koto wo nasu wa nani yue zo?

34 Iesu iikeru wa, Hanamuko no tomodachi sono hanamuko to tomo ni oru uchi wa kore ni danjiki nasashimuru koto wo en ya?

35 Nochi hanamuko to wakaruru hi itaran; sono hi ni wa danjiki subeki nari.

36 Tatoe wo mote iikeru wa, Atarashiki koromo wo kiri torite, furuki koromo wo tsukurau mono araji; moshi shika seba, atarashiki koromo wo mo sokonai, katsu atarashiki yori toritaru kire wa furuki mono to awazu.

37 Mata atarashiki sake wo furuki kawabukuro ni iruru mono araji; moshi shika seba, atarashiki sake wa sono fukuro wo hari saki, more izu, katsu kawabukuro mo sutarubeshi.

38 Atarashiki sake wa atarashiki kawabukuro ni irubeki mono zo; kakute koso futatsu nagara tamotsu nare.

39 Furuki sake wo nomite, tadachi ni atarashiki sake wo nozomu mono wa araji; kore, Furuki wa motomo yoshi to ieba nari.

6 SHÖ.

SUGIKOSHI no futsuka no nochi, hajime no ansokunichi, Iesu mugi no hatake wo tōrishi ni; sono deshi mugi no ho wo tsumi, kore wo te nite momi kuraishikaba;

2 Aru Parisai no hito karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira ansokunichi ni sumajiki koto wo suru wa nani yue zo?

3 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Dabide oyobi tomo ni arishi mono no ueshi toki, nashitaru koto wo imada yomazaru ka?

4 Sunawachi Kami no ie ni iri; tada saishi no hoka wa kurōmajiki sonaemono no pan wo torite kurai, katsu tomo ni arishi mono ni mo ataetari.

5 Mata iikeru wa, Hito no Ko wa ansokunichi ni mo Shu taru nari.

6 Mata hoka no ansokunichi ni Iesu kwaidō ni irite oshiyu; koko ni migi no te naetaru hito aikereba;

7 Gakusha to Parisai no hito Iesu kore wo ansokunichi ni iyasu naran ka to ukagainu: sowa kare wo uttaen to omoeba nari.

8 Iesu sono kokoro wo shirite te naetaru hito ni, Okite naka ni tateyo, to iikereba; sono hito okite tateri.

9 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware nanjira ni towan, Ansokunichi ni, yoki wo nasu to ashiki wo nasu to, mata ikeru wo tasukuru to korosu to izure wo ka nasubeki?

10 Tsui ni hitobito wo mimawashite, sono hito ni, te wo nobeyo to iikereba; kare sono gotoku seshi ni, te sunawachi iete hoka no te no gotoku nareri.

11 Karera ōi ni ikarite, ika ni Iesu wo nasan to tagai ni katari aeri.

12 Sono koro Iesu inori no tame ni yama ni yukite, yomosugara Kami ni inoreri.

13 Yo akete Iesu deshi wo yobi, sono uchi yori jū ni nin wo erabite, kore wo shito to nazuku:

14 Sunawachi Petero to nazuke tamaishi Shimon, sono kyōdai Andere, oyobi Yakobu to Yohane, Piripo to Barutoromai,

15 Matai to Tomasu, Arupai no ko naru Yakobu to Zerote to ieru Shimon,

16 Yakobu no kyōdai no

RUKA 6.

Yuda to Isukariote no Yuda nari; kono Yuda wa Iesu wo watashitaru mono nari.

17 Iesu korera to tomo ni kudarite, tairaka naru tokoro ni tachishi ni, ōku no deshi to obitadashiki hitobito Yudaya no shihō, mata Ierusalem, oyobi Tsurō, Shidon no umibe yori kitari atsumarite, aruiwa sono oshie wo kikan to shi, aruiwa yamai wo iyasaren koto wo negaeri;

18 Mata akki ni naya-masaretaru mono ari, koto-gotoku iyasaretari.

19 Hitobito mina Iesu ni sawaran to seri; kore chikara no sono mi yori idete, karera wo kotogotoku iyaseba nari.

20 Iesu me wo age, deshi wo mite iikeru wa, Nanjira mazushiki mono wa saiwai nari: Kami no kuni wa sunawachi nanjira no mono nareba nari.

21 Nanjira ima uetaru mono wa saiwai nari: aku koto wo ubekereba nari. Nanjira ima nakeru mono wa saiwai nari: warau koto wo ubekereba nari.

22 Hito no Ko no tame ni, hito nanjira wo nikumi, mata tōzake, nonoshiri, nan-

jira no na wo ashishi to shite sutenaba, nanjira saiwai nari.

23 Sono hi ni wa yorokobi odore; nanjira ten ni oite mukui ōi nareba nari; sono senzo ga yogensha ni nashitarishi mo kaku no gotoshi.

24 Nanjira tomeru mono wa wazawai naru kana! Sude ni tanoshimi wo ukureba nari.

25 Nanjira akeru mono wa wazawai naru kana! Uen to sureba nari. Nanjira ima warau mono wa wazawai naru kana! Kana-shimi nakan to sureba nari.

26 Subete no hito nanjira wo homenaba; nanjira wazawai naru kana! Sono senzo ga itsuwari no yogensha ni nashitarishi mo kaku no gotoshi.

27 Ware ni kiku tokoro no nanjira ni tsugen, Sono ada wo ai shi, nanjira wo nikumu mono wo yoku shi,

28 Norou mono wo shuku shi, nayamuru mono no tame ni kitō seyo.

29 Hito nanji no hō no katae wo utaba, mata katae no hō wo mukeyo: nanji no uwagi wo toraba, shitagi wo mo kobamazare.

30 Subete nanji ni motomeba, kore ni atae; nanji

RUKA 6.

no mono wo toraba, sore
wo mata motomuru nakare.

31 Onore hito ni seraren
to suru koto wa, mata hito
ni mo sono gotoku seyo.

32 Onore wo ai suru mono
wo ai suru wa nani no
mukui aran ya? Akunin
nite mo, onore wo ai suru
mono wa ai suru nari.

33 Onore ni yoki wo nasu
meno ni yoki wo nasu wa
nani no mukui aran ya?
Akunin mo mata kaku no
gotoku nasu nari.

34 Nanjira kaesaruru ko-
to wo en to omou hito ni
kasu wa nani no mukui
aran ya? Akunin mo sono
gotoku kaeshi wo en tote
mata akunin ni kasu nari.

35 Nanjira ada wo ai shi,
mata zen wo nashi, nani
wo mo nozomazu shite kashi
ataeyo: saraba sono mukui
wa ôi nari, katsu Ito Taka-
ki Mono no ko to naran:
sore Takaki Mono wa on
wo wasururu mono, oyobi
ashiki mono ni made, me-
gumi wo hodokoseba nari.

36 Kono yue ni nanjira
no Chichi no awaremi no
gotoku, mata awaremi wo
nasubeshi.

37 Hito wo gi suru koto
nakare; saraba nanjira mo
gi serarezu; hito wo tsumi

suru koto nakare; saraba
nanjira mo tsumi serarezu:
hito wo yuruse; saraba
nanjira mo yurusarubeshi:

38 Hito ni ataeyo; saraba
nanjira mo ataerarubeshi,
karera hakari wo - yoku
shite, oshi-ire, yusuri-ire,
afururu made ni shite
nanjira no futokoro ni iren.
Nanjira hakaru tokoro no
sono hakari nite mata hito
ni hakararubeshi.

39 Mata tatoe wo karera
ni iikeru wa, Meshii wa
meshii no tebiki wo nashi-
uru ya? Ai tomo ni mizo
ni ochirazaru ya?

40 Deshi wa sono shi ni
masarazu, ôyoso zembi naru
mono wa sono shi no gotoku
narubeshi.

41 Nanji kyōdai no me ni
aru chiri wo mite, onore no
me ni aru utsubari wo shi-
razaru wa nani zo ya?

42 Ikade onore no me ni
aru utsubari wo mizu shite,
kyōdai ni mukai, Kyōdai
yo, nanji no me ni aru chiri
wo ware ni toraseyo to iu ko-
to wo en ya? Gizensha yo,
mazu onore no me yori utsu-
bari wo tore; saraba kyōdai
no me ni aru chiri wo toru
koto akiraka ni miyubeshi.

43 Sore ashiki mi wo mu-
subu wa yoki ki ni arazu;

mata yoki mi wo musubu
wa ashiki ki ni arazu.

44 Subete no ki wa sono
mi ni yorite shiraru. Ibara
yori ichijiku wo torazu; ma-
ta azami yori budō wo tora-
ji.

45 Yoki hito wa kokoro
no yoki kura yori yoki wo
idashi; ashiki hito wa sono
ashiki kura yori ashiki wo
idasu: sowa kokoro ni mi-
tsuru yori kuchi ni iwaruru
nari.

46 Nanjira waga iu koto
wo okonawazu shite, nanzo
ware wo, Shu yo, Shu yo to
tonōru ya?

47 Subete ware ni kitari,
waga kotoba wo kikite oko-
nau mono wo tatoete nan-
jira ni shimesan:

48 Sono hito wa ie wo
tatsuru ni, tsuchi wo fukaku
horite ishizue wo iwa no ue
ni okeru ga gotoshi: ōmizu
no toki nagare sono ie wo
utsu to mo, ugokasu koto
atawazu: kore ishizue wo
iwa no ue ni okeba na-
ri.

49 Kikite okonawazaru
mono wa, ishizue naku, ie
wo tsuchi no ue ni tatetaru
hito no gotoshi: nagare kore
wo utsu toki wa, sono ie
tadachi ni taore; sono ya-
bure mata hanahadashi.

IESU kono subete no koto
wo tami ni oshie owa-
rite, Kapenaumu ni irishi
ni;

2 Aru hyaku nin no ka-
shira sono ai suru shimobe
yamite, shinu bakari nari-
kereba;

3 Iesu no koto wo kiki,
Yudaya no toshiyoridomo
wo tsukawashite, kitari, shi-
mobe wo tasuke tamawan
koto wo negaeri.

4 Karera Iesu ni kitari,
shikiri ni susume iikeru wa,
Kono koto wo motomuru
hito wa yoki hito nari:

5 Waga tami wo ai shi,
warera no tame ni kwaidō
wo tatetari.

6 Iesu karera to tomo ni
yukite, mohaya sono ie ni
chikazukeru toki, hyaku
nin no kashira tomodachi
wo tsukawashite iwasekeru
wa, Shu yo, mizukara wo
wazurawasu koto nakare;
waga yane no shita ni ire
matsuru wa osore ōshi:

7 Yue ni ware nanji no
mae ni izuru mo mata osore
ari, tada hito koto wo idashi
tamawaba, waga shimobe
wa ien.

8 Sowa ware hito no ken-i
no shita ni tsukeru mono

RUKA 7.

naru ni, waga shita ni mata heisotsu arite, kore ni, Yuke to ieba, yuki; kare ni, Kitaru to ieba, kitaru; waga shimobe ni, Kore wo nase to ieba, sunawachi nasu ga yue nari.

9 Iesu kikite kore wo ayashimi, shitagaeru hitobito wo kaerimite iikeru wa, Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Isuraeru no uchi nite mo imada kakaru atsuki shin ni awazariki.

10 Tsukawasaretaru mono ie ni kaerite, yamitarishi shimobe wo mireba, sude ni zenkwai wo naseri.

11 Yokujitsu Iesu Nain to ieru machi ni yukikeru ni; ōku no deshi, oyobi ōku no hitobito mo tomo ni yukeri.

12 Machi no mon ni chikazukishi toki, kaki idasaru shinin ari. Sono hahawa yamome nite, ko wahi to no ko nari. Machi no hitobito ōku kore ni tomonau.

13 Shu yamome wo mite awaremi, Naku nakare to iite,

14 Chikayori, sono hitsugi ni te wo tsukekereba; kakeru monodomo todomareri. Iesu iikeru wa, Wakaki mono yo, ware nanji ni iu, Okiyo.

15 Shinitaru mono okite, katsu mono ii hajimu. Iesu kore wo sono haha ni wataseri.

16 Hitobito mina osorete Kami wo agame iikeru wa, Ōi naru yogensha warera no uchi ni okoru; Kami sono tami wo kaerimi tameri.

17 Iesu no kono kikoe Yudaya no kunijū, mata amaneku shihō ni hirogarinu.

18 Yohane no deshi subete korera no koto wo kare ni tsugekereba;

19 Yohane futari no deshi wo yobite ii tsukawashikeru wa, Kitarubeki mono wa nanji naru ka? Mata warera hoka ni matsubeki ka?

20 Sono futari Iesu ni kitari, iikeru wa, Baputsuma no Yohane warera wo nanji ni tsukawashite iwashimu, Kitarubeki mono wa nanji naru ka? Mata warera hoka ni matsubeki ka?

21 Kono toki Iesu ōku no yamai, aruiwa nayami, oyobi akki ni tsukaretaru mono wo iyashi, mata ōku no meshii ni miyuru koto wo ataetari.

22 Iesu karera ni kotae iikeru wa, Nanjira ga miru tokoro, kiku tokoro wo Yo-

RUKA 7.

hane ni yukite tsugeyo: sore, meshii wa mi, ashinae wa ayumi, raibyō wa kiyomari, tsumbo wa kiki, shinishi mono wa iki kaesare, mazushiki mono wa fukuin wo kikaseraru.

23 Ōyoso waga tame ni tsumazukazaru mono wa saiwai nari.

24 Yohane no tsukai sari-shi nochi, Iesu Yohane no koto wo hitobito ni iikeru wa, Nani wo min tote no ni ideshi ya? Kaze ni ugokasaruru ashi naru ka?

25 Saraba nanjira nani wo min tote ideshi ya? Yawaraka naru koromo wo kitaru hito naru ka? Uruwashiki mono wo kite ogoreru mono wa ō no ie ni ari.

26 Saraba nani wo min tote ideshi ya? Yogensha naru ka? Shikari, ware nanjira ni tsugen, kore yogensha yori mo suguretaru mono nari.

27 Sore,

Nanji ni sakidachite michi wo sonōru,

Waga tsukai wo nanji no mae ni okuran

to shirusaretaru wa, sunawachi kore nari.

28 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Onna no umeru mono no uchi, imada Baputesuma no

Yohane yori ōi naru yogensha wa nashi: saredo Kami no kuni no chiisaki mono mo kare yori wa ōi naru nari.

29 Yohane ni kikeru subete no tami, mata mitsugitori wa sono baputesuma wo ukete Kami wo tadashi to seri.

30 Parisai no hito mata kyōhōshi wa sono baputesuma wo ukezu, mizukara sokonaite Kami no mune ni somukitari.

31 Sareba kono yo no hitobito wo nani ni nazorae, mata nani ni tatoen ya?

32 Warabe ichi ni za shi, tagai ni yobite, Warera fue fukedomo, nanjira odorazu; kanashimi wo suredomo, nanjira nakazu to iu ni nitari.

33 Sowa Baputesuma no Yohane kitarite, pan wo mo kurawazu, sake wo mo nomazareba, Akki ni tsukaretaru mono nari to nanjira ieri.

34 Hito no Ko kitarite, kurau koto wo shi, nomu koto wo sureba; mata, Shoku wo tashimi, sake wo konomu no hito, mitsugitori, tsumi aru mono no tomo nari to nanjira ieri.

RUKA 7.

35 Saredo chie wa chie no ko ni tadashi to seraru.

36 Aru Parisai no hito Iesu wo manekite, tomo ni shoku sen koto wo negaikereba; Iesu Parisai no hito no ie ni irite, shoku ni tsukeri.

37 Machi no uchi ni ashiki wo naseru onna arikeru ga; Iesu ga Parisai no hito no ie ni za seru wo shirite, rōseki no hako ni nioi-abura wo mochi kitari,

38 Iesu no ushiro ni tachi, ashimoto ni nageki, namida nite sono ashi wo uruoshi, kashira no ke wo mote kore wo nuguī, katsu sono ashi ni kuchi wo tsuke, mata nioi-abura wo kore ni nure-ri.

39 Iesu wo manekitaru Parisai no hito kore wo mite, kokoro no uchi ni iikeru wa, Kono hito moshi yogensha naraba, sawarishi mono wa tare naru ka, mata ikanaru onna naru ka wo shiran: kono onna wa ashiki wo naseru mono nari.

40 Iesu kore ni kotāete iikeru wa, Shimon, ware nanji ni iu koto ari. Kotakeru wa, Shi yo, ii tamae.

41 Iesu iikeru wa, Aru kashinushi ni futari no karibito arite, hitori wa kin go

hyaku, hitori wa go jū wo karishi ni;

42 Tsugunai-kata nakarikereba, kashinushi kono futari wo yurushitari. Sareba futari no mono sono kashinushi wo ai suru koto izure ka ōki? Ware ni kikaseyo.

43 Shimon kotaekeru wa, Ware omou ni, yurusaruru koto no ōki mono naran. Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji ga omou tokoro tagawazaru nari.

44 Tsui ni onna wo kaerimite Shimon ni iikeru wa, Kono onna wo miru ka? Ware nanji no ie ni iru ni, nanji wa waga ashi ni mizu wo ataezu; kono onna wa namida nite waga ashi wo uruoshi, kashira no ke wo mote nugueri.

45 Nanji wa ware ni kuchi wo tsukezu; kono onna wa waga koko ni irishi toki yori waga ashi ni kuchi wo tsukete yamazū.

46 Nanji wa waga kashira ni abura wo nurazu; kono onna wa waga ashi ni nioi-abura wo nureri.

47 Kono yue ni ware nanji ni iwan, Kono onna no ōku no tsumi wa yurusetari: kore ni yorite sono ai mo mata ōki nari; yuru-

RUKA 8.

saruru koto sukunaki mono wa sono ai mo mata suku-nashi.

48 Koko ni oite sono onna ni iikeru wa, Nanji no tsumi yurusaru.

49 Tomo ni za seru monodomo kokoro no uchi ni iikeru wa, Kono hito wa kore tare nareba, tsumi wo mo yurusu ka?

50 Iesu onna ni iikeru wa, Nanji no shin nanji wo sukueri: anzen ni shite yuke.

8 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Iesu mura-sato wo hemegurite, Kami no kuni no fukuin wo nobe tsutau; jū ni no deshi mo tomo ni shitagainu:

2 Mata saki ni akki wo ureetarishi mono, yamai wo iyasaretaru onnado mo shitagaitari; sunawachi natsuo no akki wo oi idasaretaru Magudara to iu Maria,

3 Mata Herode no kepai Kūza no tsuma Yohanna, mata Susanna, kono hoka ōku no onna arite, mina sono shindai wo mote Iesu ni tsukaetariki.

4 Okū no hitobito machimachi yori idete, Iesu no moto ni atsumarikereba, tatoe wo mote ieri.

5 Tane maku mono tane wo makan tote idenu: makeru toki michi no hotori ni ochishi tane ari; fumitsukerare, katsu sora no tori kore wo kuraeri.

6 Mata iwa no ue ni ochishi tane ari; hae idete karetaru: kore uruoi naki ga yue nari.

7 Mata ibara no naka ni ochishi tane ari; ibara mo tomo ni sodachite kore wo fusageri.

8 Mata yoki chi ni ochishi tane ari; hae idete mi wo musuberu koto hyaku bai seri. Kore wo ii owarite yobawarikeru wa, Mimi arite kikoyuru mono wa kikubeshi.

9 Sono deshi tōte iikeru wa, Kore ika naru tatoe zo?

10 Kotaakeru wa, Kami no kuni no okugi wo nanjira ni wa shiru koto wo tamaedo, hoka no mono ni wa tatoe wo mote su: kowa mite mo, miezu; kikite mo, satorazaru tame nari.

11 Sore, kono tatoe no kokoro; tane wa Kami no kotoba nari.

12 Michi no hotori ni ochishi wa, kikishi nochi akuma no tame ni sono kokoro yori kotoba wo toraruru mono nari. Kare

wa hito wo shinjite suku-
waren koto wo osoru.

13 Iwa no ue ni ochishi
wa, kiku toki yorokobite
kotoba wo ukuredomo; ne
nakereba, shinzuru koto
shibashi nomi: wazawai ni
au toki wa michi ni somuku
mono nari.

14 Ibara no naka ni
ochishi wa, kikite yuki,
kono yo no kokorozukai to
takara to tanoshimi to ni
ōwarete, minorazaru mono
nari.

15 Yoki chi ni ochishi
wa, tadashiku katsu yoki
kokoro nite kotoba wo kiki,
kore wo mamori, shinobite
mi wo musubu mono nari.

16 Tomoshihi wo tomoshi,
utsuwa nite kore wo ōi,
aruiwa toko no shita ni oku
mono nashi; iri kitaru
mono no, sono akari wo
min tame ni dai no ue ni
okubeshi.

17 Kakurete, arawarezaru
mono naku; tsutsumite,
shirarezu; araware idezaru
mono nashi.

18 Kono yue ni nanjira
kiku koto wo tsutsushime:
moteru mono wa nao atae-
rare; motanu mono wa
moteri to omou tokoro no
mono wo mo torarubeshi.

19 Kono toki Iesu no

haha to kyōdai kitari-
keredo, gunjū ni yorite
chikazuku koto atawazari-
shikaba;

20 Aru hito kore wo Iesu
ni tsugete iikeru wa, Nanji
ga haha to kyōdai nanji ni
awan tote soto ni tateri.

21 Iesu kolaete iikeru wa,
Kami no kotoba wo kikite,
kore wo okonau mono wa
sunawachi waga haha, waga
kyōdai nari.

22 Aru hi Iesu deshi to
tomo ni fune ni norite,
karera ni, Mizu-umi no
mukō ye watarubeshi to
iikereba; sunawachi kogi
idaseri.

23 Fune no hashiru toki
Iesu inetari: ōkaze mizu-
umi ni fuki oroshi, fune ni
mizu michin to shite ayau-
karishikaba;

24 Deshi kitarite Iesu wo
samashi, iikeru wa, Shi yo,
Shi yo, warera horobinan
to su. Iesu okite kaze to
nami to wo imashimekereba,
yamite odayaka ni narinu.

25 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji-
ra no shin izuko ni aru ya?
Karera odoroki katsu aya-
shimite tagai ni iikeru wa,
Ko wa tare naru zo ya?
Kaze to mizu to ni meize-
shikaba, mata shitagaeri.

26 Kakute Gariraya ni

RUKA 8.

mukaeru Gadarabito no chi ni tsukite,

27 Oka ni agarishi toki, aru hitori mura yori idete Iesu ni au: kono mono wa hisashiku akki ni tsukare, kimono wo kizu, ie ni sumazu, tada hakaba ni nomi itariki.

28 Iesu wo mite sakebi, sono mae ni hirefushi, ōgoe ni yobawarikeru wa, Ito Takaki Kami no Ko, Iesu yo, ware nanji to nani no kakawari aran ya? Nanji ni motomu, ware wo kurushimuru koto nakare.

29 Kono akki ni, Hito yori ideyo to Iesu ga meijitaru ni yorite nari. Kare no tsukaretaru koto sude ni hisashi: kusari mata ashigase nite shibari mamoredomo, sore wo uchi kudaki, akki no tame ni no ni owarenu.

30 Iesu kore ni tōte iikeru wa, Nanji ga na wa nani to iu ya? Kotaekeru wa, Region: kore ōku no akki no iritaru ga yue nari.

31 Akki Iesu ni negaikeru wa, Meijite soko naki tokoro ni yukashimuru nakare.

32 Koko ni ōku no buta no mure yama ni kusa wo kui itarishi ga, karera sono

buta ni iran koto wo yuruse to negaikereba; kore wo yuruseri.

33 Akki sono hito yori idete buta ni irishikaba, sono mure hageshiku kake kudari, gake yori mizu-umi ni ochite oboru.

34 Kau monodomo sono arishi koto wo mite nige yuki, kore wo machi mata muramura ni tsugetari.

35 Hitobito sono arishi koto wo min tote idete, Iesu no moto ni kitareba; akki no hanareshi hito kimono wo tsuke, tashika naru kokoro nite Iesu no ashimoto ni za seru wo mite osore aeri.

36 Akki ni tsukaretarishi hito no sukuwareshi sama wo mitaru mono kono koto wo karera ni tsugekereba;

37 Gadara shihō no ōku no hitobito Iesu ni koko wo saran koto wo negaeri: kore ōi ni osoreshi ga yue nari; Iesu fune ni norite kaerinu.

38 Akki no hanaretaru hito Iesu to tomo ni oran koto wo negaikeru ni, Iesu kore wo sarashimete,

39 Ie ni kaeri, Kami no nanji ni nashishi ōi naru koto wo hito ni tsugeyo to iikereba; tsui ni sarite Iesu

RUKA 8.

no onore ni nashi tamaishi
ōi naru koto wo murajū ni
tsutaetari.

40 Iesu kaeritaru toki hito-
bito mina machi ite, kore
wo yorokobi mukau.

⁴¹₄₂ Yairo to ieru hito ari;
ko wa kwaidō no tsukasa
nari: toshi ōyoso jū ni sai
naru hitori no musume
arite, shinu bakari narike-
reba; kitari, Iesu no ashi-
moto ni fushite, waga ie ni
kitari tamawan koto wo ne-
gaeri. Iesu no yuku toki
hitobito kore ni oshi aeri.

43 Onna ari, jū ni nen
chirō wo wazurai, isha no
tame ni sono shindai wo
kotogotoku tsuiyashikeredo,
tare ni mo iyasare ezarishi
ga;

44 Iesu no ushiro ni kita-
rite, sono koromo no suso ni
sawarikereba, tadachi ni chi
no izuru koto tomarinu.

45 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware
ni sawaru mono wa tare zo
ya? Hitobito wa mina, Ko-
to ni sawareru mono nashi
to ieri. Petero oyobi tomo
ni aru monodomo iikeru wa,
Shi yo, hitobito nanji ni
oshi ai semaru ni, Ware ni
sawaru mono wa tare zo to
ii tamau ka?

46 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware
ni sawaru mono ari, chikara

no waga mi yori izuru wo
oboyureba nari.

47 Sono onna mizukara
kakusenu wo shiri, ononoki
kitarite mae ni fushi, sawa-
rishi yue to sono tadachi ni
ietaru koto wo hitobito no
mae ni tsugu.

48 Iesu iikeru wa, Musu-
me yo, kokoro yasukare,
nanji no shin nanji wo su-
kueri; anzen ni shite yuke.

49 Kaku ieru toki ni kwai-
dō no tsukasa no ie yori
hito kitarite tsukasa ni iike-
ru wa, Nanji ga musume
haya shinitari; Shi wo wa-
zurawasu nakare.

50 Iesu kore wo kiki, ko-
taete tsukasa ni iikeru wa,
Osoruru nakare, tada shin-
zeyo, musume wa iyubeshi.

51 Iesu ie ni iru ni, Pete-
ro, Yakobu, Yohane, oyobi
musume no chichi haha no
hoka, tare ni mo tomo ni
iru koto wo yurusazariki.

52 Hitobito mina musume
no tame ni naki kanashimi-
shikaba; Iesu iikeru wa,
Naku nakare, shinitaru ni
arazu, inetarū nomi.

53 Karera sono shinitaru
wo shireba, kore wo waraeri.

54 Iesu hitobito wo mina
idashite musume no te wo
tori, Musume okiyo to yobi
iikereba,

RUKA 9.

55 Sono tamashii kaerite tachimachi okitari. Iesu mejite tabemono wo atae-shikaba;

56 Futa oya wa odorokinu. Iesu kono nashishi koto wo hito ni tsuguru wo imashime tamaeri.

9 SHŌ.

IESU jū ni no deshi wo yobi atsume, subete no akki wo idashi, yamai wo iyasu chikara to ken-i wo sazuketari.

2 Mata Kami no kuni wo nobe tsutae, yamai no mono wo iyasasen tame ni karera wo tsukawasan to shite

3 Iikeru wa, Tabi no yōi ni nani wo mo torazare; tsue, mata tabibukuro, kui-mono, kane, futatsu no koromo wo mo motsu koto nakare.

4 Izure no ie ni iru to mo, soko ni todomarite, mata soko yori sare.

5 Nanjira wo ukenu mono araba, sono machi wo izuru toki karera ni akashi no tame ashi yori chiri wo harae.

6 Deshi idete amaneku muramura ni yuki, fukuin wo nobe tsutae, katsu yamai wo iyaseri.

7 Wakemochi no kimi

Herode Iesu no nashishi subete no koto wo kikite madoeri: aru hito wa, Kore wo Yohane no yomigaereru nari to ii;

8 Aru hito wa, Eriya no arawaretaru nari to ii; mata aru hito wa, Inishie no yogensha no hitori yomigaereru nari to ieba nari.

9 Herode iikeru wa, Ware Yohane no kubi wo kireri: kakaru koto no kikoyuru mono wa tare naru ka? Herode kore wo min to omou.

10 Shitotachi kaeri kitari-te, sono nashishi koto wo Iesu ni tsugu. Iesu karera wo tomonaite, hisoka ni Betesaida to ieru machi no hotori naru no ni shirizokishi ni;

11 Hitobito shirite shita-gaikereba, kore wo ukete Kami no kuni no koto wo katari, katsu i wo motomuru mono wo iyaseri.

12 Hi katabuku toki, jū ni no deshi kitarite Iesu ni iikeru wa, Koko wa no nareba hitobito wo sarase, hotori no murasato ye yukite yado wo tori, shoku wo motomuru koto wo sase tamae.

13 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira kore ni shoku wo ataeyo.

RUKA 9.

Kotaekeru wa, Warera tada itsutsu no pan to futatsu no uwo aru nomi; kono ōku no hito no tame ni yukite kau ni arazareba, hoka ni shokumotsu wa nashi.

14 Koko ni orishi otoko ōyoso go sen nin nariki. Iesu deshi ni iikeru wa, Hitobito wo go jū nin zutsu narabe za seshimeyo.

15 Deshi sono gotoku nashite, karera wo mina za seshimetari.

16 Iesu itsutsu no pan to futatsu no uwo wo tori, ten wo aogi, shuku shite kore wo wari, deshi ni ataete, hitobito no mae ni okashimu.

17 Mina kurai akite, nokori no kuzu wo jū ni no kago ni hiroitari.

18 Iesu hitobito no orazarishi toki, inori shitarishiga, deshi mo tomo ni oreri. Iesu kare ni tōte iikeru wa, Hitobito wa ware wo iite, tare to suru ka?

19 Kotaete iikeru wa, Baptesuma no Yohane; aruiwa Eriya; aruiwa inishie no yogensha no hitori no yomigaereru nari to.

20 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira wa ware wo iite, tare to suru ka? Petero kotaekeru wa, Kami no Kirisuto nari.

21 Iesu karera wo imashimete, Kono koto wo tare ni mo tsuguru nakare to mejitari.

22 Mata iikeru wa, Hito no Ko kanarazu ōku no kurushimi wo ukete, toshiyori, saishi no osa, gaku-shadomo ni suterare, katsu korosare, mikka me ni yomigaerubeshi.

23 Mata Iesu hitobito ni iikeru wa, Moshi ware ni shitagawan to omou mono wa, onore ni kachite, hibi sono jūjika wo ōte, ware ni shitagae.

24 Sono inochi wo mattō sen to suru mono wa kore wo ushinai; waga tame ni inochi wo ushinau mono wa kore wo mattō subeshi.

25 Hito moshi sekaijū wo ri suru to mo, mizukara wo ushinai, mizukara horobinaba, nani no eki aran ya?

26 Ware to waga kotoba wo hazuru mono woba; hito no Ko mo mata onoga eikwō to Chichi to kiyoki tsukai no eikwō wo mote kitaru toki kore wo hazubeshi.

27 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Koko ni tatsu mono no uchi ni Kami no kuni wo miru made wa, shinazaru mono ari.

RUKA 9.

28 Kono koto wo iikeru nochi, yōka bakari sugite, Iesu Petero, Yohane, Yakobu wo tomonai, inori sen tote yama ni noboreri.

29 Inoreru toki ni sono kao no katachi tsune to kotonari, sono koromo shiroku kagayakinu.

30 Futari no hito arite kore to mono ieri; sunawachi Mōse to Eriya nari: eikwō no uchi ni arawarete,

31 Iesu no Ierusalemu nite mohaya yo wo saran to suru koto wo kataru.

32 Petero oyobi tomo ni arishi monodomo itaku nemuritarishi ga; sude ni samete Iesu no eikwō, mata tomo ni tateru futari wo mitari.

33 Kono futari no Iesu to wakaruru toki, Petero Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shi yo, koko ni oru wa yoshi: warera ni mitsu no iori wo tsukurase tamae; hitotsu wa nanji no tame, hitotsu wa Mōse no tame, hitotsu wa Eriya no tame ni sen: kowa sono iu tokoro wo shirazarishi nari.

34 Kaku ieru toki, kumo kitarite karera wo ōeri. Sono kumo ni irishi toki, deshitchi osorenu.

35 Koe kumo yori idete,

iikeru wa, Ko wa waga Aishi nari, kore ni kikubeshi.

36 Koe yamitareba, tada Iesu hitori wo mitari. Deshitachi kuchi wo tojite, mitarishi koto wo sono koro wa tare ni mo tsugezariki.

37 Yokujitsu yama yori kudarikereba, ōku no hitobito Iesu wo mukau:

38 Sono uchi no aru hitori yobawarite iikeru wa, Shi yo, negawaku wa, waga ko wo kaerimi tamae: kowa waga hitorigo naru ni,

39 Akki no tame ni tsukarete wa tachimachi sakebi, awa wo fuki, hiki tsukerarete nayami, hanaruru koto makoto ni katashi.

40 Ware kore wo oi idasu koto wo nanji no deshi ni motomeshikado, atawazariki.

41 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Aa shin naki magariyo naru kana, ware nanjira no uchi ni nanjira wo shinobite, itsu made aran ya? Nanji ga ko wo koko ni tsure kitare.

42 Kitareba akki kare wo taoshite hiki tsukenu. Iesu kegaretaru oni wo semete sono ko wo iyashi, chichi ni ataetari.

43 Hitobito mina Kami no ōi naru chikara wo odo-

roki, Iesu no nashishi koto wo ayashimeru toki ni, Iesu deshi ni iikeru wa,

44 Kono kotoba wo nanjira mimi ni osameyo: sore, hito no Ko wa hito no te ni watasaren.

45 Karera kono kotoba wo satorazarishi, satorazaru yō kakusaretaru nari: karera mo mata osorete kono koto wo towazariki.

46 Deshitachi no uchi, tagai ni tare ka ōi naran to no arasoi arikereba;

47 Iesu sono kokoro no omoi wo shirite, osanago wo tori, soba ni tatete,

48 Karera ni iikeru wa, Waga na no tame ni kono osanago wo ukuru mono wa sunawachi ware wo ukuru nari: ware wo ukuru mono wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo ukuru nari: subete nanjira ga uchi mottomo chiisaki mono zo kore ōi naran.

49 Yohane kotaete iikeru wa, Shi yo, nanji no na ni yorite oni wo oi idaseru mono wo mitarishi ga; warera to tomo ni shitagawazaru yue, kore wo todometari.

50 Iesu iikeru wa, Todomuru koto nakare; warera ni tekitawazaru mono wa warera ni tsuku mono nari.

51 Iesu ten ni noboru no toki itarikereba, Ierusaremu ni yuku koto wo kataku sadametari.

52 Tsukaitachi wo saki ni tsukawashikereba, karera yukite Iesu ni sonaen ga tame, Samariabito no mura ni irishi ni,

53 Murabito sono Ierusaremu ni mukai yuku sama naru ga yue ni, Iesu wo ukezariki.

54 Deshi no Yakobu, Yohane kono koto wo mite iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera Eriya no nashishi gotoku ten yori hi wo yobi kudashi, karera wo horobosan to su, yoki ka?

55 Iesu kaerimite kore wo imashime, iikeru wa, Nanjira no kokoro ika naru ka wo mizukara shirazaru nari.

56 Hito no Ko wa hito no inochi wo horobosu tame ni kitarazu; tada kore wo sukuu tame nari. Tsui ni hoka no mura ni yukeri.

57 Michi wo yuku toki, aru hito Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, izuko ni yuki tamau to mo, ware shitagawan.

58 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Kitsune wa ana ari, sora no tori wa su ari; saredomo

hito no Ko wa makura suru tokoro nashi.

59 Mata aru hitori ni iikeru wa, Ware ni shita-gae. Kare iikeru wa, Shu yo, mazu yukite, chichi wo hōmuru koto wo ware ni yuruse.

60 Iesu iikeru wa, Shini-taru mono ni sono shinishi mono wo hōmurase; nanji wa yukite, Kami no kuni wo hiromeyo.

61 Mata aru hitori iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji ni shita-gawan; mazu yukite, ie no mono ni wakare wo tsuguru koto wo yuruse.

62 Iesu iikeru wa, Te wo suki ni tsukete, ushiro wo kaerimiru mono wa, Kami no kuni ni kanawazaru mono nari.

10 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Shu mata shichi jū nin wo tatete, kore wo futari zutsu ni wakachi, mizukara itaran to suru machimachi, shosho ye saki ni tsukawasan tote,

2 Karera ni iikeru wa, Kari-iremono wa ōku, hataraku mono wa sukunashi; yue ni sono mochinushi ni, hataraku mono wo kari-ireba ni okuran koto wo negō-beshi.

3 Yuke, ware nanjira wo tsukawasu wa, ko hitsuji wo ōkami no naka ni iruru ga gotoshi.

4 Saifu, mata tabibukuro, kutsu wo mo motsu koto nakare: michi nite hito ni eshaku wo mo suru nakare.

5 Hito no ie ni iraba, mazu sono ie no anzen naran koto wo negae.

6 Moshi koko ni anzen no ko araba, nanjira ga inoru anzen wa sono ie ni todomaran: moshi shikarazuba, sono inoru anzen nanjira ni kaerubeshi.

7 Sono ie ni todomarite sonōru tokoro no mono wa, kore wo nomikui seyo: so-wa hataraku mono no sono atai wo uru wa ube nareba nari. Ie yori ie ni utsuru koto wo sezare.

8 Machi ni iran ni, mukōru mono araba, sono nanjira no mae ni sonōru mono wo shoku seyo.

9 Machi no uchi naru yamai no mono wo iyase; mata hitobito ni, Kami no kuni wa nanjira ni chikazukeri to ie.

10 Moshi machi ni iran ni, mukōru mono nakuba chimata ni idete ie,

11 Warera ni tsukitaru nanji ga machi no chiri

RUKA 10.

wa nanjira ni mukaite harawan: saredomo Kami no kuni no chikazukeru wo shire.

12 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Sono hi itaraba, Sodomu no keibatsu wa kono machi yori mo kaette yasukarubeshi.

13 Aa wazawai naru kana, Korajin yo! Aa wazawai naru kana, Betesaida yo! Nanjira no uchi ni nashishi kotonaru waza wo, moshi Tsuro to Shidon ni nashishi naraba, karera wa hayaku asa wo ki, hai wo kamuri, za shite kui aratameshi narubeshi.

14 Sabaki ni wa Tsuro to Shidon no keibatsu wa nanjira yori mo kaette yasukaran.

15 Sude ni ten ni made ageraretaru Kapenaumu yo, mata Yomi ni otosarubeshi.

16 Nanjira ni kiku mono wa ware ni kiku nari; nanjira wo sutsuru mono wa ware wo sutsuru nari; ware wo sutsuru mono wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo sutsuru nari.

17 Shichi jū nin yorokobi kaerite, iikeru wa, Shi yo, akki sae mo nanji no na ni yorite warera ni fuku seri.

18 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware inazuma no gotoku Satan no ten yori otsuru wo mishi.

19 Ware nanjira ni hebi, sasori wo fumi, mata teki no subete no chikara wo osōru ken-i wo sazuketari: kanarazu nanjira wo sokonau mono nashi.

20 Shikaredomo akki no nanjira ni fuku shishi koto wa yorokobi to suru nakare: nanjira ga na no ten ni shirusareshi wo yorokobi to subeshi.

21 Kono toki Iesu kokoro ni yorokobite iikeru wa, Tenchi no Shu naru Chichi yo, kono koto wo kashikoki mono to satoki mono to ni kakushite, osanago ni arawashi tamau wo sha su: Chichi yo, shikari; sore kaku no gotoki wa mi kokoro ni kanaeru nari.

22 Chichi wa bammotsu wo ware ni atau: Chichi no hoka ni Ko wa tare naru to shiru mono naku; mata Ko oyobi Ko no arawasu tokoro no mono no hoka ni Chichi wa tare naru to shiru mono nashi.

23 Iesu deshi wo kaerimite, hisoka ni iikeru wa, Nanjira ga miru tokoro no koto wo miru, sono me wa saiwai nari;

RUKA 10.

24 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Ōku no yogensha oyobi ō mo nanjira ga miru tokoro no koto wo min to seshikadomo, mizu: nanjira ga kiku tokoro no koto wo kikan to seshikadomo, kikazariki.

25 Koko ni hitori no kyōhōshi ari, tachite kare wo kokoromi, iikeru wa, Shi yo, ware nani wo nasaba kagiri naki inochi wo ukubeki ya?

26 Iesu iikeru wa, Okite ni shirusareshi wa nani zo? Nanji ikani yomu ka?

27 Kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji kokoro wo tsukushi, seishin wo tsukushi, chikara wo tsukushi, kokorobase wo tsukushite Shu naru nanji no Kami wo ai subeshi: mata onore no gotoku tonari wo ai subeshi.

28 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji no kotae shikari: kore wo okonawaba, ikubeshi.

29 Kare mizukara wo tsu-mi naki mono ni sen tote Iesu ni iikeru wa, Waga tonari to wa tare naru ka?

30 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Aru hito Ierusaremu yori Ieriko ni kudaruru toki, nusubito ni aeri. Nusubito sono ifuku wo hagi torite, kore

wo uchi tataki, shinu bakari ni nashite sarinu.

31 Kakaru toki ni aru saishi kono michi yori kudarishi ga, kore wo misugushi ni shite yukeri.

32 Mata Rebi no hito mo koko ni itari, susumi mite onajiku sugi yukeri.

33 Aru Samaria no hito tabi shite koko ni kitari, kore wo mite awaremi,

34 Chikayorite abura to sake wo sono kizu ni sashi, kore wo tsutsumite, onoga roba ni nose, hatagoya ni tsure yukite kaihō seri.

35 Tsugi no hi izuru toki, gin ni mai wo idashi, aruji ni ataete, Kono hito wo kaihō seyo; tsuie moshi masaraba, ware kaeri no toki nanji ni tsugunōbeshi to ieri.

36 Sareba kono san nin no uchi, tare ka nusubito ni aishi mono no tonari naru to nanji omou ya?

37 Kare iikeru wa, Sono hito wo awaremitaru mono nari. Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji mo yukite, sono gotoku seyo.

38 Karera michi wo yukeru toki, Iesu aru mura ni irikereba, Maruta to ieru onna kore wo mukaete, mizukara no ie ni irinu.

RUKA 11.

39 Sono shimai ni Maria to ieru mono ari, Iesu no ashimoto ni suwarite sono kotoba wo kikeri.

40 Maruta motenashi no koto ōku shite kokoro iri-midare, Iesu ni chikayorite iikeru wa, Shu yo, waga shimai ware wo hitori noko-shite hatarakashimuru wo nani to mo omowazaru ka? Kare ni mejite, ware wo ta-sukeshimeyo.

41 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Maruta yo, Maruta yo, nanji ōku no koto ni yori omoi wazuraite kokorozu-kai seri:

42 Saredo nakute kanō-majiki mono wa hitotsu nari; Maria wa sude ni yoki kata wo erabitari; kowa kare yori torubekarazaru mono nari.

11 SHŌ.

IESU aru tokoro nite inori shikeru ni, owarishi toki hitori no deshi iikeru wa, Shu yo, Yohane sono deshi ni oshieshi gotoku, warera ni mo inoru koto wo oshie tamae.

2 Iesu iikeru wa, Inoru toki wa kaku iubeshi, Ten ni mashimasu warera no Chichi yo, negawaku wa, mi na wo agamesase tamae.

Mi kuni wo kitarase tamae. Mi kokoro no ten ni naru gotoku, chi ni mo nasase tamae.

3 Warera no nichiyō no kate wo higoto ni atae tamae.

4 Warera ni tsumi wo okasu mono wo subete yuruseba, warera no tsumi wo mo yurushi tamae. Warera wo kokoromi ni awasezu, aku yori sukui idashi tamae.

⁵/₆ Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no uchi, moshi aru hito yonaka ni sono tomo ye yukite, Tomo yo, waga tomodachi tabi yori kitarishi ni, sonōbeki mono naki yue, mitsu no pan wo kaseyo to iwan ni;

7 Uchi ni oru mono kotaete, Ware wo wazurawasu nakare; mohaya kado wa toji, ware to tomo ni kodomo mo toko ni areba, okite atōru koto atawazu to iu mono aran ya?

8 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Sono tomo naru ni yori okite ataezaredomo, hitasura kou ga yue ni sono motome ni shitagai, okite atōbeshi.

9 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Motomeyo, saraba ataerare; tazuneyo, saraba ai; mon wo tatakeyo, saraba hira-karuru koto wo en.

RUKA 11.

10 Sowa subete motomuru mono wa e; tazunuru mono wa ai; mon wo tataku mono wa hirakarureba nari.

11 Nanjira no uchi chichi taru mono, tare ka sono kono pan wo motomen ni, ishi wo ataen ya? Uwo wo motomen ni, sore ni kaete hebi wo ataen ya?

12 Tamago wo motomen ni, sasori wo ataen ya?

13 Sareba nanjira ashiki mono nagara, yoki tamamono wo sono kodomo ni atōru wo shiru; mashite ten ni imasu nanjira no Chichi wa, motomuru mono ni Seirei wo ataezaru ya?

14 Iesu ōshi naru akki wo oi idashikeru ni; akki idete ōshi mono iishikaba, hitobito odorokeri.

15 Sono uchi naru mono no iikeru wa, Kare wa akki no kashira Beruzeburu ni yorite akki wo oi idaseru nari.

16 Mata aru hitobito Iesu wo kokoromin tote, ten yori no shirushi wo motometari.

17 Iesu sono kokoro wo shirite iikeru wa, Tagai ni wakare arasou kuni wa horobi; tagai ni wakare arasou ie wa taoruru nari.

18 Moshi Satan mo mi-zukara wakare arasowaba, sono kuni ikade tatan ya?

Sore, nanjira ware wo iite, Beruzeburu ni yorite akki wo oi idasu to seri.

19 Moshi ware Beruzeburu ni yorite akki wo oi idasaba, nanjira no kodomo wa tare ni yōrite akki wo oi idasu ya? Sore, karera wa nanjira no saibannin to narubeshi.

20 Moshi ware Kami no yubi wo mote akki wo oi idashitaru naraba, Kami no kuni wa mohaya nanjira ni kitareri.

21 Tsuyoki mono yoroi wo kite yashiki wo mamoru toki wa, sono mochimono anzen nari.

22 Moshi kore yori tsuyoki mono kitarite sore ni katsu toki wa, sono tanomi to seru yoroi wo ubai, katsu bundorimono wo wakatsubeshi.

23 Ware to tomo nazaru mono wa ware ni somuki; ware to tomo ni atsumezaru mono wa chirasu nari.

24 Akki hito yori idete kawakitaru tokoro wo meguri, yasuki wo motomure-domo ezu shite, iikeru wa, Waga ideshi ie ni kaeran.

25 Sude ni kitarishi ni, haki, kiyomari, kazareru wo mi.

RUKA 11.

26 Tsui ni yukite, onore yori mo ashiki nanatsu no akki wo tazusae, irite koko ni sumaeba; sono hito no nochi no arisama wa mae yori sara ni ashikarubeshi.

27 Kono koto wo ieru toki gunjū no naka yori, aru onna koe wo agete iikeru wa, Nanji wo hara-mishi hara to nanji no suishi chi wa saiwai nari.

28 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Shikari, saredo Kami no kotoba wo kikite, sore wo mamoru mono no saiwai ni wa shikazu.

29 Hitobito oshi atsumareru toki Iesu iikeru wa, Ima no yo wa ashishi, shirushi wo motomuru to mo, yogensha Yona no shirushi no hoka ni shirushi wa ataerareji.

30 Sowa, Yona ga Ninebe no hito ni shirushi to nari-shi gotoku, hito no Ko wa ima no yo ni shirushi to narubeshi.

31 Minami no nyo-ō sabaki no hi ni tomo ni tachite, ima no yo no hito no tsumi wo sadamen: kare wa chi no hate yori Soromon no chie wo kikan tote kitareru; sore, Soromon yori ōi naru mono koko ni ari.

32 Ninebe no hito sabaki

no hi ni tomo ni tachite, ima no yo no hito no tsumi wo sadamen: karera wa Yona no oshie ni yorite kuiaratametari; sore, Yona yori ōi naru mono koko ni ari.

33 Tomoshihi wo tomo-shite kakuretaru tokoro, aruiwa masu no shita ni oku mono nashi: iri kitaru mono no, sono hikari wo min tame ni, shokudai no ue ni oku nari.

34 Mi no akari wa me nari; nanji no me akiraka naraba, zenshin akaruku; sono me ashikereba, nanji no mi mo kurashi.

35 Yue ni nanji ni aru hikari no kurakaranu yō tsutsushimeyo.

36 Moshi nanji no zenshin akiraka ni shite kuraki tokoro nakuba, tomoshibi no kagayakite nanji wo terasu gotoku mattaku akiraka narubeshi.

37 Iesu katareru toki, aru Parisai no hito tomo ni shoku sen koto wo negaikereba; irite, shoku ni tsukeri.

38 Sono shoku suru saki ni arau koto wo sezarishi wo mite, Parisai no hito ayashimeri.

39 Shu kore ni iikeru wa,

RUKA 11.

Nanjira Parisai no hito wan to sara no soto wo kiyoku su: saredo nanjira uchi wa tonyoku to aku nite miteri.

40 Oroka naru mono yo, soto wo tsukurishi mono wa, mata uchi wo mo tsukurazarishi ya?

41 Nanjira moteru mono wo mote hodokose, saraba nanjira no tame ni subete no mono wa kiyomareru nari.

42 Wazawai naru kana, nanjira Parisai no hito yo! Hakka, uikyō, oyobi subete no yasai jū bun no ichi wo tori osamete, tadashiki to Kami wo ai suru koto wo sutsumo: kore okonōbeki koto nari; kare mo mata sutsumo bekarazaru mono nari.

43 Wazawai naru kana, nanjira Parisai no hito yo! Kwaidō no kōza, machi no aisatsu wo konomeri.

44 Wazawai naru kana! Sore, nanjira wa kakuretaru haka no gotoshi; sono ue wo aruku hitobito kore wo shirazaru nari.

45 Aru kyōhōshi kotaete iikeru wa, Shi yo, kono kotoba wa warera wo mo hazukashimu.

46 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira mo wazawai naru kana,

kyōhōshi yo! Tae gataki ni wo hito ni owase, mizukara yubi hitotsu wo mo sono ni ni tsukezu.

47 Wazawai naru kana! Nanjira wa yogensha no haka wo tatsu, nanjira no senzo wa kore wo koroseri.

48 Ge ni nanjira senzo no naseru waza wo konomu akashi wo naseri: sore, karera wa kore wo koroshi, nanjira wa sono haka wo tatsu.

49 Kono yue ni Kami no chie ieru koto ari, Ware yogensha oyobi shito wo karera ni tsukawasan ni; sono uchi no aru mono wo koroshi, aru mono woba kurushimubeshi to;

50 Yo no hajime yori kono kata nagashishi subete no yogensha no chi wa, kono yo ni oite tadasan to suru nari;

51 Sunawachi Aberu no chi yori, miya to matsuridan no aida ni korosaretaru Zakaria no chi ni made itaru; ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, kore wo kono yo ni tadasubeshi.

52 Nanjira wazawai naru kana, kyōhōshi yo! Satori no kagi wo torite, mizukara irazu, katsu iran to suru mono wo mo kobameri.

53 Kono koto wo ieru toki, gakusha to Parisai no hitobito fukaku ikidōri wo fukumite, samazama no koto wo toi kake,

54 Sono kuchi yori izuru kotoba wo nanigoto ka torae uttaen to shite ukagaitari.

12 SHŌ.

SONO toki su man no hitobito ai fumi au hodo ni atsumareri; Iesu mazu deshi ni iikeru wa, Nanjira Parisai no hito no pandane wo tsutsushimeyo, kore gizen nari.

2 Sore, ōwarete arawarezaru mono wa naku, kakurete shirarezaru mono wa nashi.

3 Kono yue ni nanjira kuraki ni katarishi koto wa akaruki ni kikoyubeshi: hisoka naru heya nite mimi ni tsuki iishi koto wa ya no ue ni hirogarubeshi.

4 Waga tomo yo, nanjira ni tsugen, Karada wo koro-shite, nochi ni nani wo mo nashi atawazaru mono wo osoruru nakare.

5 Ware osorubeki mono wo nanjira ni shimesan; koroshitaru nochi ni, jigoku ni nage iruru ken-i wo moteru mono wo osoreyo:

ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Kore wo osorubeshi.

6 Itsutsu no suzume wa ni sen nite uru ni arazu ya? Shikaru ni Kami ni oite wa sono hitotsu wo mo wasure tamawazu.

7 Nanjira no kashira no ke mata mina kazoeraru. Yue ni osoruru nakare: nanjira wa ōku no suzume yori mo masareri.

8 Mata ware nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wo hito no mae ni shiru to iwan mono woba, hito no Ko mo mata Kami no tsukai no mae ni kore wo shiru to iwan.

9 Ware wo hito no mae ni shirazu to iwan mono wa, Kami no tsukai no mae ni kare mo shirazu to iwarubeshi.

10 Ōyoso hito no Ko wo soshiru mono wa yurusarubekeredo; Seirei wo kegasu mono wa yurusarubekarazu.

11 Hito nanjira wo kwaidō, mata tsukasa, oyobi ken aru mono no mae ni hiki tsurenaba; ika ni kotae, nani wo iwan to omoi wazurau nakare:

12 Sono toki ni iubeki koto wa, Seirei nanjira ni shimesubeshi.

13 Hitobito no uchi yori, hitori Iesu ni iikeru wa,

Shi yo, waga kyōdai ni yuimotsu wo ware ni waka-teyo to ii tamae.

14 Iesu iikeru wa, Hito yo, taga ware wo tatete nanjira no saibannin, mata mono wo wakatsu mono to nashishi zo?

15 Iesu hitobito ni iikeru wa, Kokoro shite tanshin^b wo tsutsushimeyo; sore, hito no inochi wa motsu mono no yutaka naru ni wa yorazaru nari.

16 Mata tatoe wo karera ni katarite iikeru wa, Aru tomeru hito sono tahata yoku minorikereba;

17 Mizukara omoi iikeru wa, Waga tsukurimono wo osamuru tokoro naki wo ika ni sen.

18 Mata iikeru wa, Ware kaku nasan: waga kura wo kobochi, sara ni ōi naru wo tate, subete waga tsukuri-mono to takara wo soko ni osamubeshi.

19 Kakute tamashii ni mukai, Tamashii yo, tanen wo sugosu hodo no ōku no takara wo mochitareba, an-shin shite kuinomi, tano-shimeyo to iwan to su.

20 Shikaru ni Kami kore ni iikeru wa, Oroka naru

mono yo, koyoi nanji ga tamashii toraruru koto aru-beshi; saraba nanji no sonaeshi mono wa taga mono ni naru ya?

21 Ōyoso onore no tame ni takara wo takuwaē, Kami ni tsuite tomazaru mono wa kaku no gotoki nari.

22 Iesu sono deshi ni iikeru wa, Yue ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, Nanjira inochi no tame ni nani wo kurai, karada no tame ni nani wo kin tote omoi wazurau nakare.

23 Inochi wa kate yori masari; karada wa koromo yori mo masareri.

24 Karasu wo omoi miyo, makazu, karazu, kura wo mo naya wo mo motazu, saredomo Kami wa nao korera wo yashinau; mashite nanjira wa tori yori mo tōtoki koto ikubaku zo ya!

25 Nanjira no uchi tare ka yoku omoi wazuraite, sono inochi wo sun-in mo nobe en ya?

26 Sareba ito chiisaki koto sura atawazaru ni, nanzo sono hoka wo omoi wazurau ya?

27 Yuri wa ika ni shite

^b *Musaboru kokoro.*

RUKA 12.

sodatsu ka wo omoe; tsuto-
mezu, tsumugazaru nari;
ware nanjira ni tsugen, So-
romon no, eigwa no kiwami
no toki dani mo, sono yosōi
kono hana no hitotsu ni
shikazariki.

28 Kami wa kyō no ni
arite, asu ro ni nage ireraru
kusa wo mo, kaku yosowase
tamaeba, mashite nanjira
wo ya? Aa shinkō usuki
mono yo.

29 Nanjira nani wo kurai,
nani wo noman to motomuru
nakare: mata omoi madou
koto nakare.

30 Subete korera no mono
wa sekai no kunibito no
motomuru mono nari: nan-
jira no Chichi wa korera no
mono no nanjira ni nakute
kanawanu koto wo shiru.

31 Tada Kami no kuni
wo motomeyo; saraba kore-
ra no mono wa nanjira ni
kuwaerarubeshi.

32 Chiisaki mure yo, oso-
ruru nakare; nanjira no
Chichi wa yorokobite, kuni
wo nanjira ni atae tama-
wan.

33 Nanjira no mochimono
wo urite hodokoshi, onoga
tame ni tsune ni furubizaru
saifu, sunawachi tsukizaru
takara wo ten ni sonaeyo;
soko wa nusubito mo chika-

yorazu, shimi mo sokonawa-
zaru nari.

34 Nanjira no takara no
aru tokoro ni wa, nanjira no
kokoro mo mata soko ni
arubeshi.

35 Nanjira koshi ni obi-
shi, tomoshibi wo tomoshite
ore:

36 Shujin kon-en yori kae-
ri kitari, mon wo tatakaba,
sumiyaka ni hirakan tame
ni kare wo matsu hito no
gotoku seyo.

37 Shujin kitarite, sono
me wo samashi oru wo mi-
naba, kono shimobe wa
saiwai nari: makoto ni ware
nanjira ni tsugen, shujin
mizukara koshi ni obi shi,
shimobe wo shoku ni tsuka-
se, susumite kore ni kyūji
subeshi.

38 Aruiwa ni kō, aruiwa
san kō ni shujin kitarite,
shika naseru wo minaba,
kono shimobe wa saiwai
nari.

39 Nanjira kore wo shiru-
beshi, moshi ie no shujin nu-
subito izure no toki ni kita-
ru ka wo shiraba, sono ie
wo mamorite yaburasemaji.

40 Sareba nanjira mo ara-
kajime sonae seyo; omowa-
zaru toki ni hito no Ko
kitaran to sureba nari.

41 Petero iikeru wa, Shu

yo, kono tatoe wa warera ni iu ka? Mata wa subete no hito ni iu ka?

42 Shu iikeru wa, Toki ni oyobite shokumotsu wo ategawashimen tame ni, shujin ga sono shimobedomo no ue ni tatetaru, chūgi ni shite, satoki iezukasa wa tare naru ka?

43 Sono shujin kitaru toki ni kaku no gotoku tsutomuru wo miraruru shimobe wa saiwai nari.

44 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Sono mochi-mono wo mina kare ni tsukasadorasubeshi.

45 Moshi sono shimobe kokoro no uchi ni, Waga shujin no kitaru wa osokaran to omoi, sono shimobe shimome wo uchi tataki, kuinomi shite, katsu sake ni ei hajimeba;

46 Sono shimobe no shujin omowazaru no hi, shirazaru no toki ni kitarite, kore wo kiri koroshi, sono mukui wo fushinja to onajū subeshi.

47 Shimobe shujin no kokoro wo shiri nagara sonae sezu, mata sono kokoro ni shitagawazaru mono wa utaruru koto okaran.

48 Shirazu shiteutarubeki koto wo nashishi mono wa utaruru koto mo sukuna-

karan. Ōku ataeraruru mono wa ōku motomerarubeshi: ōku azukureba, kore yori ōku motomubeshi.

49 Ware hi wo chi ni nage iren tame ni kitareri; ware nani wo ka nozomu, sude ni kono hi no moетaran koto nari.

50 Ware ukubeki no baptesuma ari; sono shitogeraruru made wa, waga itami ikabakari zo ya!

51 Ware wa anzen wo chi ni ataen tote kitaru to omou ya? Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Shikarazu, kaette wakatashimu.

52 Ima yori nochi, ikke ni go nin araba, san nin wa ni nin ni tekitai shi; ni nin wa san nin ni tekitai shite wakarubeshi.

53 Chichi wa ko ni, ko wa chichi ni; haha wa musume ni, musume wa haha ni; shūtome wa sono yome ni, yome wa sono shūtome ni tekitai shite wakarubeshi.

54 Iesu mata hitobito ni iikeru wa, Kumo no nishi yori okoru wo miba, tadachi ni, Ame furan to nanjira iu; hatashite shikari.

55 Minami yori kaze fukeba, Atsukaran to nanjira iu; hatashite shikari.

56 Gizensha yo, tenchi no

RUKA 13.

iro wo wakatsu koto wo shi-rite, kono toki wo wakachi atawazaru wa nanzo ya?

57 Mata nanzo mizukara tadashiki wo sadamezaruka?

58 Nanji uttōru mono to tomo ni tsukasa ni yuku toki, tochū nite kokoro wo tsukushite, kare yori yurusaren koto wo motomeyo; osoraku wa, uttōru mono nanji wo saibannin ni hiki; saibannin nanji wo shita-yaku ni watashi; shitayaku nanji wo hitoya ni iren.

59 Ware nanji ni tsugen, Issen mo nokosazu tsugunau made wa, nanji soko wo izuru koto wo ezaru nari.

13 SHŌ.

SONO koro atsumaritaru mono no uchi ni, Pira-to ga Garirayabito no chi wo sono sonaemono ni mazeshi koto wo Iesu ni tsuguru mono ari.

2 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kono Garirayabito wa kaku no gotoku nayamasareshi yue ni, subete no Garirayabito yori mo masarite tsumi aru mono to omou ya?

3 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Shikarazu; nanjira kui aratamezuba, mina onajiku horobosarubeshi.

4 Shiroamu no yagura tarete oshi korosareshi jū hachi nin wa, Ierusaremu ni sumeru subete no hitobito yori mo masarite tsumi aru mono to omou ya?

5 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Shikarazu: nanjira kui aratamezuba, mina onajiku horobosarubeshi.

6 Mata kono tatoe wo ieri. Aru hito sono budobatake ni ue okitaru ichijiku arishiga, kitarite kore ni mi wo motomuredomo ezarikereba,

7 Sono hatakezukuri ni iikeru wa, Ware san nen kitarite kono ichijiku ni mi wo motomuredomo ezu: kore wo kiri sare: nanzo itazura ni chi wo fusagu ya?

8 Hatakezukuri kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, ware sono mawari wo horite kore ni koyashi suru made, kotoshi mo yuruse;

9 Moshi mi wo musubaba, yoshi; moshi musubazuba, nochi ni kore wo kirubeshi.

10 Iesu ansokunichi ni aru kwaidō nite oshieshi ni;

11 Jū hachi nen oni ni wazurawasaretaru onna ari; kagamarite sukoshi mo noburu koto atawazariki.

12 Iesu kore wo mite yobi, Onna yo, nanji wa sono yamai yori hanasaruru to iite,

RUKA 13.

13 Te wo onna ni okike-reba; tadachi ni nobite, Kami wo agametari.

14 Kwaidō no tsukasa Iesu no ansokunichi ni iya-shitaru koto wo ikari, kotaete hitobito ni iikeru wa, Waza wo subeki no hi mui-ka areba, sono uchi ni kitarite iyasarubeshi; ansokunichi ni sezare.

15 Shu kare ni kotaete iikeru wa, Gizensha yo, nanjira ono-ono ansokunichi ni wa, sono ushi ya, roba wo toki, koya yori hiki idashite mizu wo nomasazaru ka?

16 Mashite kono onna wa Aburahamu no sue nari; jū hachi nen Satan ni shibararetaru sono musubi wo ansokunichi ni tokubekarazaran ya?

17 Iesu kaku iikereba, te-kitai seshi mono mina hajinu: mata hitobito mina sono nashishi katajikenaki koto wo yorokoberi.

18 Iesu mata iikeru wa, Kami no kuni wa nani ni nazurae, mata nani ni tatoen ya?

19 Hito tsubu no karashidane no gotoshi: hito kore wo torite sono hatake ni makeba, sodachite ōi naru ki to nari; sora no tori sono eda ni sumu nari.

20 Mata iikeru wa, Ware Kami no kuni wo nani ni tatoen ya?

21 Pandane no gotoshi: onna kore wo torite sando no ko no naka ni kakuseba, kotogotoku fukure idasu nari.

22 Iesu oshie tsutsu machimachi, muramura wo sugi, Ierusalemu ni mukaitabidateri.

23 Aru hito iikeru wa, Shu yo, sukuwaruru mono wa sukunaki ka?

24 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Semaki mon ni iru tame ni chikara wo tsukuse; ware nanjira ni tsugen, Iran koto wo motomete atawazaru mono ōshi.

25 Ie no aruji okite mon wo tojishi nochi ni nanjira soto ni tachi, mon wo tatakite, Shu yo, Shu yo, ware ni hirake to iwan ni; aruji kotaete, Ware nanjira wa izuko yori kitarishi ka shirazu to iwan.

26 Shikaru toki ni, Ware-ra wa nanji no mae ni kuinomi shi, nanji mata warera no chimata ni oshietarishi to ii idasan ni;

27 Aruji kotaete, Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Izuko yori kitarishi ka shirazu, mina aku wo nasu mono yo, ware wo sare to iwan.

RUKA 14.

28 Nanjira Aburahamu, Isaku, Yakobu, oyobi subete no yogensha wa Kami no kuni ni arite, nanjira wa soto ni nage idasaruru wo min toki ni kanashimi, hagamai suru koto arubeshi.

29 Mata hitobito nishi ya higashi, kita ya minami yori kitarite Kami no kuni ni za suru naran.

30 Sore ato no mono wa saki ni; saki no mono wa ato ni narubeshi.

31 Kono hi aru Parisai no hitobito kitarite, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Herode nanji wo korosan to suru yue ni koko wo sari yuke.

32 Kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira yukite, sono kitsune ni tsugeyo, Ware kyō, asu, akki wo oi idashi, yamai wo iyashi, mikka me ni kono koto owaran :

33 Saredomo kyō, asu, mata tsugi no hi wa ware kanarazu yukubeshi: sowa yogensha wa Ierusalemu no hoka ni korosaruru koto araneba nari.

34 Aa Ierusalemu yo, Ierusalemu yo, yogensha wo koroshi, nanji ni tsukawasareshi mono wo ishi nite uteru mono yo! Mendori no hina wo tsubasa no shita ni atsumuru gotoku, ware nan-

ji no kodomo wo atsumen to seshi koto iku tabi zo ya? Nanjira wa konomazu!

35 Miyo, nanjira no ie wa arechi to narite, nokosarubeshi: makoto ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, Shu no na ni yorite kitaru mono wa saiwai nari to nanjira iwan toki itaru made wa ware wo mizarubeshi.

14 SHŌ.

IESU ansokunichi ni, shokuji no tame, aru tsukasa naru Parisai no hito no ie ni irishi ni; hitobito kare wo ukagaitari.

2 Sono mae ni suiki wo wazuraitaru hito arishikaba;

3 Iesu kotaete kyōhōshi to Parisai no hitobito ni iikeru wa, Ansokunichi ni iyasu koto wa yoki ya ina?

4 Karera mokunen tari. Iesu kano hito wo torae iyashite, kore wo sarashime;

5 Karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira no uchi, tare ka roba aruiwa ushi nado no, ana ni ochitaran ni, ansokunichi ni wa sumiyaka ni hiki idasazaru ka?

6 Karera kono koto ni tsukite kotōru koto atawazariki.

7 Kakute sono seki ni manekaretaru hitobito no, ka-

miza wo erabu wo mite, Iesu tatoes wo mote karera ni iikeru wa,

8 Nanji kou-en ni manekaren toki, kamiza ni za suru koto nakare; osoraku wa nanji yori tōtoki hito manekarenaba;

9 Kare to nanji wo manekishi mono kitarite, Kono hito ni za wo yuzure to iwan: sarab ananji hajite, batsuza ni yukubeshi.

10 Kono yue ni nanji manekaren toki wa, yukite batsuza ni za seyo; manekishi mono kitarite, Tomo yo, kamiza ni susume to nanji ni iwaba, dōseki no mono no mae ni nanji tōtomarubeshi.

11 Ōyoso mizukara takaburu mono wa kudasare; mizukara herikudaru mono wa takaku serarubeshi.

12 Mata kare wo manekeru mono ni iikeru wa, Nanji hiruge, aruiwa yūge wo mōkuru toki, tomodachi, kyōdai, shinrui, mata tomeru tonari no hito wo maneku nakare; osoraku wa karera mata nanji wo manekite, sono mukui wo nasan.

13 Nanji furumai wo nasaba, mazushiki mono, katawa, ashinae, meshii nado wo maneke;

14 Saraba nanji saiwai na-

rubeshi, sowa karera wa nanji ni mukuyuru koto atawazu, tadashiki hitobito no yomigaeran, sono toki nanji ni mukui areba nari.

15 Tomo ni shoku seru mono no hitori kore wo kikitte, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Kami no kuni ni shoku suru mono wa saiwai nari.

16 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Aru hito ōi naru furumai wo mōkete, ōzei wo manekeri.

17 Furumai no toki, shimobe wo sono manekitaru mono ni tsukawashite, Subete no mono haya sonawaritareba, kitarubeshi to iwasakeru ni;

18 Karera mina onajiku kotowarinu. Sono hajime no mono kare ni iikeru wa, Ware denji wo kaitareba, yukite mizaru wo ezu: negawaku wa, ware wo yurushi tamae.

19 Mata hitori no mono iikeru wa, Ware itsu kubiki no ushi wo kaitareba, kore wo kokoromuru tame ni yukan: negawaku wa ware wo yurushi tamae.

20 Mata hitori no mono iikeru wa, Ware tsuma wo metoritari; kono yue ni yuku koto wo ezaru nari.

21 Sono shimobe kaerite,

RUKA 15.

kono koto wo shujin ni tsugekereba ; shujin ikarite, sono shimobe ni iikeru wa, Sumiyaka ni machi no chimata ni yukite, mazushiki mono, katawa, ashinae, meshii nado wo koko ni tsure kitare.

22 Shimobe iikeru wa, Shu yo, ōse no gotoku nasari : saredo nao amari no za ari.

23 Shujin shimobe ni iikeru wa, Michi ya magaki no hotori ni yuki, shiite hitobito wo tsure kitari, waga ie ni mitashimeyo :

24 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kano manekitaru hitobito wa hitori dani, waga furumai wo ajiwau mono nashi.

25 Ōku no hitobito Iesu to tomo ni yukishi ga, Iesu kaerimite, karera ni iikeru wa,

26 Ōyoso ware ni kitarite sono fubo, saishi, kyōdai, shimai, mata onore no inochi wo mo nikumu mono ni arazareba, waga deshi to naru koto wo ezu.

27 Mata sono jūjika wo owazu shite, ware ni shita-gau mono wa waga deshi to naru koto wo ezu.

28 Nanjira tare ka shiro wo kizukan ni, mazu za

shite, sono tsuie kono koto no naru made ni taru ya ina wo hakarazaran ya?

29 Osoraku wa dodai wo suete, kore nashi atawazuba, miru mono mina azawaraites,

30 Kono hito wa kizuki kakete, nashi togezarishi to iwan.

31 Mata ō idete hoka no ō to tatakawan ni, mazu za shite, kono ichi man nin wo mote, kare ga ni man nin ni teki subeki ya ina wo hakarazaran ya?

32 Moshi shikazuba, teki nao hedatareru toki ni tsukai wo tsukawashite, waboku wo motomubeshi.

33 Sareba kaku no gotoku nanjira sono mochimono wo kotogotoku sutezaru mono wa waga deshi to naru koto wo ezu.

34 Shio wa yoki mono nari, saredomo shio sono aji wo ushinawaba, nani wo mote kore ni aji wo tsuken ya?

35 Ta ni mo, koe ni mo eki naku, soto ni suteraruru nari. Mimi arite kikoyuru mono wa kikubeshi.

15 SHŌ.

SATE, mitsugitori to tsumi aru monodomo Iesu

ni kikan tote chikayorike-reba ;

2 Parisai no hito to gaku-shatachi tsubuyakite iikeru wa, Kono hito wa tsumi aru hito ni majiwarite, tomo ni shoku seri.

3 Iesu kono tatoe wo ka-rera ni katarite iikeru wa,

4 Nanjira no uchi tare ka ippiyaku no hitsuji aran ni, moshi sono hitotsu wo ushinawaba, ku jū ku wo no ni oki, yukite sono ushinaishi hitsuji wo uru made wa tazunezaran ya ?

5 Tazune eba, yorokobite kore wo onore no kata ni kake,

6 Ie ni kaerite, sono tomo to sono atari no hitobito wo yobi atsumete iwan, Ware to tomo ni yorokobe, waga ushinaeru hitsuji wo etareba nari.

7 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kaku no gotoku hitori no tsumi aru hito kui aratamenaba, kui aratamuru ni oyo-bazaru ku jū ku no gijin yori wa nao ten ni oite yorokobi aran.

8 Mata onna no uchi tare ka kinsu jū mai wo mochi, sono ichi mai wo ushinawan ni, tomoshibi wo tomoshite ie wo sōji shi, kore wo uru

made wa nengoro ni tazunezaran ya ?

9 Tazune eba, sono tomo to sono atari no hitobito wo yobi atsumete iwan, Ware to tomo ni yorokobe, waga ushinaeru kinsu wo etareba nari.

10 Warenanjira nitsugen, Kaku no gotoku hitori no tsumi aru mono kui aratamenaba, Kami no tsukai no mae ni yorokobi arubeshi.

11 Mata iikeru wa, Aru hito ko futari ari ;

12 Sono otōto chichi ni iikeru wa, Chichi yo, waga ubeki shindai wo ware ni wake ataeyo. Chichi sono shindai wo karera ni waka-chitareba ;

13 Iku hi mo hezaru ni otōto sono shindai wo koto-gotoku atsumete, engoku ye tabidachi seshi ga ; hōtō ni shite sono mochimono wo mina soko nite tsuiyaseri.

14 Kotogotoku tsuiyashishi toki, ōi naru kikin sono chi ni arite, kare tomoshiku nari hajimekereba ;

15 Yukite sono chi no aru hito ni mi wo yosetari. Sono hito buta wo kau tame ni kare wo no ni tsukawaseri.

16 Kare buta no shoku

suru tokoro no mamegara
wo mote onoga hara wo mi-
tasan to omou hodo naredo,
nani wo mo kare ni atōru
hito nashi.

17 Mizukara kaerimite ii-
keru wa, Waga chichi no
tokoro ni wa, shokumotsu
amareru yatoibito no iku-
baku ka aru ni; ware wa
uete shinan to su.

18 Tachite, waga chichi ni
yukite iwan, Chichi yo,
ware ten to nanji no mae ni
tsumi wo okashitareba,

19 Nanji no ko to tonōru
ni tarazaru mono nari; nan-
ji no yatoibito no hitori no
gotoku ware wo nashi tamae
to.

20 Sunawachitachite, sono
chichi ni yukeri. Nao tōku
arishi ni sono chichi kare
wo mite awaremi, hashiri
yuki, sono kubi wo idakite
kuchitsuke shinu.

21 Ko chichi ni iikeru wa,
Chichi yo, ware ten to nan-
ji no mae ni tsumi wo oka-
shitareba, nanji no ko to
tonōru ni tarazaru nari.

22 Chichi sono shimobe-
domo ni iikeru wa, Ito mo
yoki kimono wo mochi ki-
tarite kore ni kise, sono
yubi ni wa wo hame, sono
ashi ni kutsu wo hakaseyo;

23 Mata koetaru ko ushi

wo hiki kitarite hofure;
warera shoku shite tanoshi-
man;

24 Kore waga ko shinite
mata iki, ushinaite mata
etareba nari tote, karera to
tomo ni tanoshimi hajimu.

25 Sono ani hatake ni ari-
shi ga, kaerite ie ni chika-
zuki, narimono to odorì no
oto wo kiki,

26 Sono shimobe no hitori
wo yobite, Kore nani goto
zo ya to toeru ni;

27 Shimobe iikeru wa,
Nanji no otōto kaeritari;
tsutsuganaku kare wo eta-
rishi ni yorite, nanji ga
chichi koetaru ko ushi wo
hofuritaru nari.

28 Ani ikarite irazu: ko-
no yue ni sono chichi idete,
kare ni susumeshikaba;

29 Chichi ni kotaete iike-
ru wa, Ware ta nen nanji
ni tsukaete, imada nanji no
imashime ni somukazu: sa-
redomo waga tomo to tano-
shimu tame ni ko hitsuji
wo mo ataeshi koto nashi:

30 Shikaru ni asobime no
tame ni nanji no shindai
wo tsuiyashitaru, kono nan-
ji ga ko kaereba; kore ga
tame ni koetaru ko ushi wo
hofureri.

31 Chichi kare ni iikeru
wa, Ko yo, nanji wa tsune

RUKA 16.

ni ware to tomo ni ari ;
mata waga mochimono wa
mina nanji no mono nari.

32 Nanji no otōto shinite
mata iki, ushinaite mata
etaru ga yue ni, warera
yorokobite tanoshimu wa
tōzen no koto nari.

16 SHŌ.

IESU mata sono deshi ni
iikeru wa, Aru tomeru
hito ni bantō arikeru ga ;
Shu no mochimono wo
tsuiyashishi to shujin ye
uttaeraru.

2 Shujin bantō wo yobite
iikeru wa, Nanji ni tsuite
waga kikitaru koto wa
nanzo ya? Mohaya nanji
wo bantō to nashi ezareba,
sono atsukaitaru kotogara
wo ware ni nobeyo.

3 Bantō mizukara omo-
eru wa, Shujin waga yaku-
me wo tori agenaba, nani
wo nasan? Ware suki wo
toru ni wa chikara naku,
hodokoshi wo kou wa hazu-
kashishi ;

4 Ware yakume wo tora-
ren toki wa, korera no ie ni
mukaerarubeki shikata wo
shireri tote ;

5 Tsui ni shujin no fusai-
nin wo kotogotoku yobite,
sono hajime no mono ni
iikeru wa, Nanji waga shu

ni fusai nani hodo aru ya?

6 Kotaete iu, Abura hya-
ku to nari. Kare ni iikeru
wa, Nanji no kakitsuke wo
tori, isogi za shite go jū to
kakeyo.

7 Mata hitori ni iikeru
wa, Nanji no fusai nani
hodo aru ya? Kotaete iu,
Komugi hyakkoku nari.
Kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji
no kakitsuke wo torite, ha-
chi jū to kakeyo.

8 Shujin sono shiwaza no
takumi naru ni yorite, kono
fugi naru bantō wo home-
tari : sore, kono yo no kodo-
mora wa kono yo ni oite
wa, hikari no kodomora yori
mo mottomo takumi nari.

9 Ware nanjira ni tsugen,
Fugi no takara wo mote
onoga tomo wo eyo ; kowa
tomoshikaran toki, karera
nanjira wo kagiri naki
sumai ni mukaen ga tame
nari.

10 Shōji ni tadashiki mono
wa daiji ni mo tadashiku ;
shōji ni tadashikarazaru
mono wa daiji ni mo tada-
shikarazu.

11 Yue ni moshi nanjira
fugi no takara ni tadashi-
karazuba, tare ka makoto
no takara wo nanjira ni
azuken ya?

12 Nanjira moshi hiot no

RUKA 16.

mono ni fugi naraba, tare ka nanjira no mono wo nanjira ni ataen ya?

13 Hitori no shimobe wa futari no shujin ni tsukōru koto atawazu: sowa kore wo nikumi, kare wo ai shi; aru- iwa kore wo omonji, kare wo karonzureba nari. Nan- jira Kami to takara ni kane tsukōru koto atawazu.

14 Yoku fukaki Parisai no hitobito kono koto wo kikite, Iesu wo azakeritari.

15 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa hitobito no mae ni mizukara wo gi to suru mono nari; saredomo Kami wa nanjira no kokoro wo shireri: sore, hito no tōtobu tokoro no mono wa, Kami no mae ni nikuma- rururu mono nari.

16 Okite to yogensha wa Yohane made nari; sono nochi Kami no kuni wa nobe tsutaeraru, mina tsuto- mete kore ni iran to suru nari.

17 Tenchi no sutaru wa okite no ikkaku no sutaru yori mo yasushi,

18 Ōyoso sono tsuma wo idashite hoka no mono wo metoraba, kan-in wo okonau nari: mata otto ni idasare- taru onna wo metoru mono mo kan-in wo okonau nari.

19 Koko ni tomeru hito ari, murasaki to hosoki nuno wo kite, hibi ogori tanoshi- meri.

20 Mata Razaro to ieru mazushiki mono ari; itaku shumotsu wo yamite, tomeru hito no mon ni okare,

21 Sono dai yori otsuru kuzu nite yashinawaren to omoeri: mata inu kitarite, sono shumotsu wo namu.

22 Mazushiki mono shini- tareba, ten no tsukaitachi ni yorite Aburhamu no futokoro ni okurareteri. To- meru hito mo shinite, hōmu- rareshi ga;

23 Yomi nite kurushimi wo uke, sono me wo age, haruka ni Aburhamu to sono futokoro ni aru Razaro wo mite,

24 Sakebi iikeru wa, Chi- chi Aburhamu yo, ware wo awaremi, Razaro wo tsu- kawashite sono yubi no saki wo mizu ni hitashi, waga shita wo hiyasashime tamae; ware kono honō no naka ni kurushimeba nari.

25 Aburhamu iikeru wa, Ko yo, nanji wa ikitarishi toki ni nanji no yoki wo uke, mata Razaro wa sono ashiki wo ukeshi wo omoe; ima ka- re wa nagusamerare, nanji wa kurushimeraruru nari.

26 Kore nomi narazu, ko-ko yori nanjira ni wataran to suru to mo, ezu; soko yori warera ni wataran to suru to mo, mata ezaru tame ni, warera to nanjira to no aida ni sadame okaretaru ōi naru fuchi ari.

27 Kotaekeru wa, Saraba, chichi yo, negawaku wa waga chichi no ie ye Razaro wo okuri tamae;

28 Sowa ware ni go nin no kyōdai ari; mata karera ga kono kurushimi no tokoro ni kitarazaru tame ni Razaro wo shōko ni nasa-shimeyo.

29 Aburahamu iikeru wa, Karera ni wa Mōse to yogensha areba, kore ni kiku-beshi.

30 Kotaekeru wa, Shikarazu, chichi Aburahamu yo, moshi shi yori karera ni yuku mono araba, kui aratamubeshi.

31 Aburahamu iikeru wa, Moshi Mōse to yogensha ni kikazuba, tato i shi yori yomigaeru mono ari to mo, sono susume wo ukezarubeshi.

17 SHŌ.

IESU deshi ni iikeru wa, Tsumazukasaruru koto kanarazu kitaran: sore wo

kitarasu mono wa wazawai naru kana!

2 Kono chiisaki mono no hitori wo tsumazukasuru yori wa, hiki-usu wo kubi ni kakerarete umi ni nage ireraren koto, sono hito no tame ni yokarubeshi.

3 Mizukara wo tsutsushimeyo; moshi kyōdai nanji ni tsumi wo okasaba, kore wo isameyo; kare moshi kuinaba, yuruse.

4 Moshi ichi nich i ni nana tabi tsumi wo nanji ni okashite, ichi nich i ni nana tabi nanji ni mukai, Ware kuyu to iwaba, yurusubeshi.

5 Shito Shu ni iikeru wa, Warerani shin wo masaseyo.

6 Shu iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi karashidane hito tsu-bu hodo no shin araba, kono kuwa no ki ni, Nukete umi ni uware to iu to mo, nanjira ni shitagōbeshi.

7 Tare ka nanjira no uchi ni aruiwa tagayashi, aruiwa kemono wo kau shimobe aran ni, kare ta yori kaeritaru toki, Sumiyaka ni shoku ni tsukeyo to iu mono aran ya?

8 Kaette iwazu ya? Waga shoku wo sonae, waga kuinomi owaru made obi wo shime, ware ni tsukaete

RUKA 17.

nochi, nanji kuinomi subeshi to.

9 Shimobe shujin no meizeshi koto ni shitagaeba tote, shujin kare ni sha subeki ka? Shikaraji to ware wa omoeri.

10 Kakareba mata nanjira meizerareshi koto wo mina nashitaru toki mo, Warera wa mueki uo shimobe, nasubeki koto wo nashitaru to ie.

11 Iesu Ierusaremu ni yuku toki Samaria to Gariraya no uchi wo tōri;

12 Aru mura ni irishi toki, jū nin no raibyōnin arite kare ni ai, haruka ni tachite koe wo age, iikeru wa,

13 Shi Iesu yo, warera wo awaremi tamae.

14 Iesu kore wo mite iikeru wa, Yukite onore wo saishi ni miseyo. Karera yuku uchi ni kiyomeraretari.

15 Sono hitori onoga iyasaretaru wo mite kaeri kitari, ōgoe ni Kami wo agame,

16 Iesu no ashimoto ni hirefushite sha seri: kare wa Samariabito nari.

17 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Kiyomerareshi mono wa jū nin ni arazu ya? Sono ku nin wa izuku ni aru ka?

18 Kono Ihōjin no hoka ni Kami ni homare wo kisen tote kaeritaru mono arazaru ka?

19 Mata kare ni iikeru wa, Tachite yuke, nanji no shinkō nanji wo sukueri.

20 Kami no kuni wa izure no toki kitaru ka to Parisai no hito ni towarekereba, Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Kami no kuni wa arawarete kitaru mono ni arazu:

21 Koko ni miyo! Kashiko ni miyo to hito no iubeki mono ni mo arazu: sore, Kami no kuni wa nanjira no uchi ni ari.

22 Mata deshi ni iikeru wa, Nanjira hito no Ko no ichi nichī wo mitaku omou hi kitaran: saredomo mizarubeshi.

23 Hitobito nanjira ni, Koko ni miyo! Kashiko ni miyo to iwan; saredomo yuku nakare, shitagau nakare.

24 Sore, inazuma no ten no anata yori hirameki, ten no konata ni hikaru ga gotoku, hito no Ko mo sono hi ni kaku arubeshi.

25 Saredo hito no Ko kanarazu mazu ōku no kurushimi wo uke, mata kono yo no hito ni suteraren.

RUKA 18.

26 Noa no toki ni arishi gotoku, hito no Ko no toki ni mo shika arubeshi.

27 Sunawachi Noa hako-bune ni irishi hi made hitobito kui, nomi, totsugi, metori nado shitarishi ga, kōzui kitarite karera wo horoboseri.

28 Mata Roto no toki ni mo kaku ariki; hitobito kuinomi, urikai, tagayashi, yazukuri nado shitarishi ni;

29 Roto Sodomu yori idetarishi hi, ten yori hi to iwō wo furasete karera wo mina horoboseri.

30 Hito no Ko no arawaruru hi ni mo mata kaku arubeshi.

31 Sono hi ni wa hito ie no ue ni araba, sono utsuwa-mono ie ni aru to mo, kore wo toran tote kudarū nakare: mata tahata ni aru mono mo onajiku kaeru nakare.

32 Roto no tsuma wo omoe.

33 Ōyoso sono inochi wo tasuken to suru mono wa, kore wo ushinai; moshi sono inochi wo ushinawan mono wa, kore wo tamotsubeshi.

34 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Sono yo futari hitotsu

nedoko ni aran ni; hitori wa torare, hitori wa noko-sarubeshi.

35 Futari no onna tomo ni usu-hiki oran ni; hitori wa torare, hitori wa noko-sarubeshi.

36 Karera kotaete iikeru wa, Shu yo, kono koto izuko ni aru ya? Karera ni iikeru wa, Shikabane no aru tokoro ni wa washi atsumaran.

18 SHŌ.

IESU mata hito no tsune ni inori shite, ki wo otosumajiki tame ni tatoe wo karera ni katarikeru wa,

2 Aru machi ni Kami wo osorezu, hito wo uyama-wazaru saibannin arikeru ga;

3 Sono machi ni yamome onna arite, Ware wo waga ada yori sukui tamae to iite, kare ni itarishi ni;

4 Kare hisashiku uke-gawazarishikado; sono nochi kokoro no uchi ni omoikeru wa, Ware Kami wo osorezu, hito wo mo uyamawazaredo;

5 Kono yamome ware wo wazurawaseba, kare ga taezu kitarite ware wo nayamasazaru tame ni kore wo sukuwan.

6 Shu iikeru wa, Fugi naru saibannin no iishi koto wo kike;

7 Mashite Kami wa chūya inoru tokoro no erabitaru mono wo nagaku shinobu to mo tsui ni sukuwazaran ya?

8 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kami wa sumiyaka ni kare-ra wo sukuwan: saredo hito no Ko kitaran toki, shin wo yo ni min ya?

9 Mata mizukara gi to omoi, hito wo karoshimuru aru mono ni, Iesu kono tatoe wo katareri.

10 Futari inoran tote miya ni noborishi ga; sono hitori wa Parisai no hito, hitori wa mitsugitori nariki.

11 Parisai no hito tachite mizukara kaku inoreri, Kami yo, ware wa hoka no hito no gotoku, ubai, fugi, kan-in sezu; mata kono mitsugitori no gotoku ni mo arazaru wo sha su.

12 Ware hito mawari ni futa tabi danjiki shi, mata subete uru mono no jū bun no ichi wo sasagetari.

13 Mitsugitori wa haruka ni tachite, ten wo mo aogi mizu, sono mune wo uchite, Kami yo, zainin naru ware wo awaremi tamae to ieri.

14 Ware nanjira ni tsugen,

Kono hito wa kano hito yori wa gi to serarete ie ni kaeritari: sore, subete mizukara wo takaburu mono wa sagerare, mizukara wo herikudasu mono wa ageraru-beshi.

15 Iesu ni sawararen ga tame, hitobito osanago wo tsure kitarishi ni; deshitachi mite kore wo imashimetari.

16 Iesu osanago wo yobi, deshi ni iikeru wa, Osanago wo ware ni kitaraseyo, karrera wo imashimuru nakare; Kami no kuni ni oru mono wa kaku no gotoki mono nari.

17 Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, Ōyoso osanago no gotoku ni Kami no kuni wo ukezaruru mono wa, kore ni iru koto wo ezaru nari.

18 Aru tsukasa tōte iikeru wa, Yoki Shi yo, kagiri naki inochi wo tsugu tame ni, ware nani wo nasubeki ka?

19 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nani zo ware wo yoshi to iu ya? Hitori no hoka ni yoki mono wa nashi, sunawachi Kami nari.

20 Imashime wa nanji ga shiru tokoro nari; kan-in suru nakare, korosu nakare, nusumu nakare, itsuwari no akashi wo tatsuru nakare,

nanji no chichi to haha to wo uyamae.

21 Kotaekeru wa, Kore mina waga osanaki yori mamoreru mono nari.

22 Iesu kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Nanji nao hitotsu wo kaku; sono mochimono wo kotogotoku urite, mazushiki mono ni hodokose; saraba ten ni oite takara aran: shika shite kitari ware ni shitagae.

23 Kare ōi ni tomeru mono no narishikaba; kore wo kikite, itaku ureetari.

24 Iesu sono itaku ureeshi wo mite iikeru wa, Tomeru mono no Kami no kuni ni iru wa ika ni katai kana!

25 Tomeru mono no Kami no kuni ni iru yori rakuda no hari no ana wo tōru wa kaette yasushi.

26 Kore wo kikeru monodomo iikeru wa, Saraba tare ka sukui wo ukubeki ya?

27 Iesu iikeru wa, Hito no nashi ezaru tokoro wa Kami no nashi uru tokoro nari.

28 Petero iikeru wa, Warera issai wo sutete, nanji ni shitagaeri.

29 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, ōyoso Kami no ku-

ni no tame ni ie, aruiwa fubo, aruiwa kyōdai, aruiwa tsuma, aruiwa kodomo wo sutsuru mono wa,

30 Kono yo nite iku bai wo uke, nochi no yo ni wa kagiri naki inochi wo uke-zaru mono nashi.

31 Iesu jū ni no deshi wo tomonaite, kore ni iikeru wa, Warera Ierusalem ni noboru; hito no Ko ni tsuite yogensha no shirusareshi koto wa mina togerarubeshi.

32 Sore, hito no Ko wa Ihōjin ni watasare, naburare, kurushimerare, tsubaki serarubeshi:

33 Katsu karera muchiuchite, kore wo korosan: mata mikka me ni yomigae-rubeshi.

34 Deshi kono koto wo sukoshi mo satorazu, mata kono ieru koto karera ni kakuretari, mata sono katareru koto wo shirazariki.

35 Iesu Ieriko ni chikayoreru toki, aru meshii michi no katawara ni za shite, koitarishi ga;

36 Ōzei no suguru wo kikitte, Ko wa nani goto zo to iikereba;

37 Hitobito, Nazare no Iesu no suguru nari to tsugu.

38 Meshii yobawari iikeru

RUKA 19.

wa, Dabide no Ko Iesu yo, ware wo awaremi tamae.

39 Sakidachi yuku monodomo, Damare to kore wo imashimuredomo; masumasu, Dabide no ko yo, ware wo awaremi tamae to yobawareri.

40 Iesu tachi todomari, Kare wo tsure kitare to meizu: meshii chikayorikereba,

41 Iesu kare ni toikeru wa, Nanji ware ni nani wo seraren to negau ya? Kotakeru wa, Shu yo, mienan koto wo negau.

42 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Miru koto wo ukeyo, nanji no shin nanji wo sukueri.

43 Kare yagate mie, Kami wo agamete, Iesu ni shitagainu: tami mina kore wo mite, Kami wo hometari.

19 SHŌ.

IESU Ieriko ni irite sugi yuku toki,

2 Zaakai to ieru hito ari; mitsugitori no kashira nite tomeru mono nari.

3 Iesu wa ika naru hito naru ka min to omoedomo; mi no take hikukereba, ōzei naru ni yorite miru koto wo ezu.

4 Kare wo min tote hashiri yuki, kuwa no ki ni no-

boreri: Iesu sono michi wo tōran to suru yue nari.

5 Iesu koko ni kitari, aogite kare wo mi, iikeru wa, Zaakai yo, isogi kudare; ware kyō kanarazu nanji no ie ni yadoran.

6 Kare isogi kudari, yorokobite Iesu wo mukaetari.

7 Hitobito kore wo mite, mina tsubuyaki iikeru wa, Kare wa yukite, tsumi aru hito no kyaku to nareri.

8 Zaakai tachite, Shu yo, waga mochimono no nakaba wo mazushiki mono ni hodo-kosan; moshi ware shii uttaete hito yori toritaru tokoro araba, shi bai ni shite kore wo tsugunōbeshi.

9 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Kyō kono ie sukuwaruru koto wo etari: sowa kono hito mo Aburahamu no ko nareba nari.

10 Sore, hito no Ko wa ushinaishi mono wo tazunete sukuwan tame ni kitareri.

11 Hitobito kono koto wo kikeru toki, mata tatoe wo mōkete ieri: kowa Ierusalemu ni chikaku, katsu hitobito Kami no kuni tadachi ni arawarubeshi to omou ga yue nari.

12 Aru tōtoki hito mizukara ryōchi wo ukete kae-

ran tote tōki kuni ye yuku toki,

13 Jū nin no shimobe wo yobite, karera ni kin jikkin wo ataete iikeru wa, Waga kuru made shōbai seyo.

14 Sono kunibito kare wo uramite, ato yori tsukai wo tsukawashi, iikeru wa, Warera kono hito wo kimi to suru koto wo konomazu.

15 Ryōchi wo ukete kae-rishi toki, ono-ono shōbai shite nani hodo no ri wo etaru ka wo shiran tote, kane wo atae okitaru shimobedomo wo yobe to meijinu.

16 Hajime no hitori kitarite iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji no ikkin wa jikkin no ri wo etari.

17 Shujin iikeru wa, Yōshi, yoki shimobe yo, nanji wa wazuka no mono ni chū nareba, tō no machi wo tsukasadorubeshi.

18 Mata tsugi no hitori kitarite iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji no ikkin wa go kin no ri wo etari.

19 Shujin iikeru wa, Nanji mo itsutsu no machi wo tsukasadorubeshi.

20 Mata hitori kitarite iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji no ikkin wa koko ni ari; ware

fukusa ni tsutsumite, osame okitariki:

21 Sowa nanji kibishiki hito naru ga yue ni, ware osoretari; nanji okazaru mono wo tori, makazaru mono wo karu hito nareba nari.

22 Shujin iikeru wa, Ashiki shimobe yo, ware nanji no kuchi ni yorite nanji wo sabakubeshi. Nanji ware wa kibishiki mono nite okazaru mono wo tori, makazaru mono wo karu to shiru:

23 Shikaru ni nanzo waga kitaru toki, moto to ri wo en ga tame ni, waga kane wo kawaseza ni azukezari-shi ya?

24 Tsui ni katawara ni tateru mono ni iikeru wa, Kono hito no ikkin wo torite, jikkin moteru mono ni ataeyo.

25 Hitobito shujin ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, sono hito sude ni jikkin wo moteri.

26 Shujin iikeru wa, Ware nanjira ni tsugen, sore motsu mono wa ataerare; motanu mono wa sono moteru mono made mo torarubeshi.

27 Katsu waga kataki, sunawachi waga shihai wo konomazaru mono wo koko

RUKA 19.

ni tsure kitarite, waga mae ni korose.

28 Iesu kono koto wo iishi nochi, hitobito ni saki-dachite Ierusaremu ni noboreri.

29 Kanran to nazukuru yama ni yoreru Betepage to Betania ni chikazukeru toki, sono deshi futari wo tsukawasan tote iikeru wa,

30 Mukō no mura ni yuke, kashiko ni iraba, hito no imada norazaru tokoro no tsunagitaru roba no ko ni ōbeshi; sore wo tokite, hiki kitare.

31 Moshi tare ka nanjira ni, Nani yue toku ya to tou mono araba; kaku kotōbeshi, Shu no yō nari.

32 Tsukawasaretaru mono yukikereba, hatashite sono katari tamaeru gotoku ainu.

33 Karera roba no ko wo toku toki, sono nushidomo karera ni, Nanzo roba no ko wo toku ya to iishikaba;

34 Kotaete, Shu no yō nari to iite,

35 Kore wo Iesu ni hiki kitari, onoga koromo wo roba no ko ni oki; Iesu wo sono ue ni nosu.

36 Iesu yukikeru toki, hitobito sono koromo wo michi ni shikeri.

37 Iesu Ierusaremu ni chikazuki, Kanran Zan wo kudaran to suru toki, ōzei no deshi mina yorokobi, sono mishi tokoro no fushigi naru subete no waza ni yorite, ōgoe ni Kami wo homete iikeru wa,

38 Shu no na ni yorite kitaru Ō wa saiwai nari: ten ni oite wa odayaka ni, ito takaki tokoro ni wa eikwō arubeshi.

39 Ōzei no uchi yori aru Parisai no hito Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shi yo, nanji no deshi wo imashimeyo.

40 Karera ni kotaekeru wa, Ware nanjira ni tsugen, kono tomogara meshi damarinaba, ishi sakebubeshi.

41 Sude ni chikazukeru toki, jōchū wo mite kore ga tame ni naki, iikeru wa,

42 Moshi nanji dani mo, ima kono nanji no hi ni oite, nanji no odayaka ni kakawareru koto wo shiraba, saiwai naru ni! Ima nanji no me ni kakuretari.

43 Nanji no teki nanji no mawari ni rui wo kizuki, shihō yori kakomi seme,

44 Nanji to sono uchi naru kodomo wo uchi horobeshi, ishi wo mo ishi no ue ni nokosazaru hi kitaran; kore nanji sono kaerimi ta-

mau no toki wo shirazareba nari.

45 Iesu miya ni iri, sono uchi nite akinai seru mono wo oi idashi,

46 Karera ni iikeru wa, Waga ie wa inori no ie nari to shirusaretaru ni, nanjira kore wo nusubito no su to naseri.

47 Iesu hi goto ni miya nite oshiyu; saishi no osa, gakusha, tami no tōtoki monodomo kare wo korosan to hakaredomo,

48 Tami mina kokoro wo katamukete, sono oshie wo kikeru ga yue ni, nasubeki kata wo shirazariki.

20 SHŌ.

SONO koro Iesu miya nite tami wo oshie, fukuin wo nobeshi ni; saishi no osa, gakusha, toshiyori tomo ni chikayori, Iesu ni katari-te iikeru wa,

2 Nani no ken-i wo mote kono koto wo nasu ka? Taga kono ken-i wo ataetaru ka? Warera ni tsugeyo.

3 Kotaete iikeru wa, Ware mo hito koto nanjira ni towan; mata ware ni tsugeyo:

4 Yohane no baputesuma wa ten yori ka? Hito yori ka?

5 Karera tagai ni iikeru wa, Moshi, Ten yori to iwa-ba, Saraba nani yue kare wo shinzezaru ya to iwan.

6 Moshi, Hito yori to iwa-ba, tami mina Yohane wo yogensha to shinzureba, warera wo ishi nite utan tote;

7 Tsui ni kotaete, Izure yori naru ka shirazu to ieri.

8 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware mo mata nani no ken-i wo mote kore wo nasu ka wo nanjira ni tsugeji.

9 Sunawachi kono tatoe wo tami ni katareri. Aru hito budōbatake wo tsukuri, nōfu ni kashite, hisashiku hoka no kuni ye yukishi ga;

10 Toki itarikereba, budōbatake no mi wo uke toran tame ni shimobe wo nōfu no moto ni tsukawashikeru ni; nōfudomo kore wo uchi tatakite, munashiku kaera-setari.

11 Mata hoka no shimobe wo tsukawashishi ni, kore wo mo uchi tataki, hazuka-shimete, munashiku kaera-setari.

12 Mata mi tabi shimobe wo tsukawashishi ni, kore wo mo kizu tsukete, oi idashikereba;

13 Budōbatake no aruji iikeru wa, Ware ika ni na-

san; waga aishi wo tsukawasubeshi; kore wo miba, uyamau naran,

14 Nōfudomo kore wo mite tagai ni hakari, iikeru wa, Kore wa atotsugi nari: ide, kare wo korosan; nariwai wa warera no mono ni narubeshi tote,

15 Kare wo budōbatake no soto ni idashite, koroseri. Shikaraba budōbatake no aruji ika ni karera wo nasubeki ya?

16 Kare kitarite kono nōfudomo wo horoboshi, budōbatake wo hoka no hito ni azukubeshi. Hitobito kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Shika wa arazare.

17 Iesu karera wo mite iikeru wa,

Iezukuri no sutetaru ishi,

Kore koso ie no sumi no oya-ishi to nare to shirusareshi wa nanzo ya?

18 Kono ishi no ue ni otsuru mono wa yabure; kono ishi ue ni otsureba, sono mono kudakarubeshi.

19 Saishi no osa gakushadomo sono onore wo sashite, kono tatoe wo kataritaru wo shiri; kono toki Iesu wo toraen to seshikadomo, tami wo osoretari.

20 Sunawachi kore wo ukagai, sono kotoba wo torite, tsukasa no seiji no ken-i ni watasan to shite mizukara gijin to itsuwareru kanja wo tsukawaseri.

21 Tsuite Iesu ni toikeru wa, Shi yo, warera nanji no iu tokoro, oshiyuru tokoro tadashiku katsu katayorazu, makoto wo mote Kami no michi wo oshiyuru wo shiru.

22 Warera mitsugi wo Kaizaru ni osamuru wa yoki ya ina?

23 Iesu sono ashiki takumi naru wo shirite iikeru wa, Nanzo ware wo kokoromuru ya?

24 Denari wo ware ni miseyo; kono katachi to shirushi wa tare naru ka? Kotaete, Kaizaru nari to iu.

25 Iesu iikeru wa, Saraba Kaizaru no mono wa Kaizaru ni osame; Kami no mono wa Kami ni osameyo.

26 Karera tami no mae ni sono kotoba wo tori ezu; katsu sono kotae wo fushigi to omoite mokunen tari.

27 Yomigaeru koto nashi to iu Sadokai no hito kitarite, Iesu ni toikeru wa,

28 Shi yo, Mōse warera

RUKA 20.

ni kaki okeru wa, Moshi hito no kyōdai tsuma ari, ko naku shite shinaba, kyōdai sono tsuma wo metori, ko wo umite sono ato wo tsugasuboshi to.

29 Sareba shichi nin no kyōdai aran ni, ani tsuma wo metori, ko naku shite shini;

30 Dai ni no mono kono onna wo metori, ko naku shite shini;

31 Dai san mo kore wo metori, shichi nin onajiku kore wo metori, ko naku shite shini;

32 Tsuj ni onna mo shinitari.

33 Saraba shichi nin tomo ni kono onna wo tsuma to seshi yue ni, yomigaeritaru toki wa tare no tsuma to narubeki ka?

34 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Kono yo no ko wa metori, totsugu koto ari:

35 Kano yo ni iri, shi yori yomigaeru ni taru mono wa metori, totsugu koto nashi;

36 Kore mata shinuru koto atawazaru ga yue nari: sowa ten no tsukai to hitoshiku yomigaeri no ko-nite, Kami no ko nareba nari.

37 Sate, shinishi mono no yomigaeru koto ni tsukite

wa, Mōse shiba no maki ni, Shu wo Aburahamu no Kami, Isaku no Kami, Yakobu no Kami to iite, kore wo arawaseri.

38 Sore, Kami wa shinitaru mono no Kami ni arazu, ikeru mono no Kami nari; sowa Kami no mae ni wa mina ikeru mono nareba nari.

39 Sono gakushatachi kōtae iikeru wa, Shi yo, yoku ieri.

40 Kono nochi aete, Iesu ni tou mono nakariki.

41 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Hitobito ika nareba Kirisuto wo Dabide no ko to iu ya?

⁴² Dabide mizukara Shi no hen ni,

Shu waga Shu ni iikeru wa,

Ware nanji no teki wo nanji no ashidai to nasu made

Waga migi ni za subeshi

to ieri.

44 Sareba, Dabide kore wo Shu to tonaetareba, ikade sono ko naran ya?

45 Tami mina kore wo kikeru toki, sono deshi ni iikeru wa,

46 Nagaki koromo wo kite aruku koto wo konomi,

RUKA 21.

chimata nite hito no aisatsu, kwaidō no kōza, furumai no jōza wo yorokobu gakusha wo tsutsushimeyo :

47 Karera wa yamome onna no ie wo nomi, itsuwarite nagaki inori wo nasu : sabakaruru koto mottomo omoshi.

21 SHŌ.

IESU me wo age, tomeru hitobito no osamemono wo saisenbako ni iruru wo miru.

2 Mata aru mazushiki yamome onna no reputa futatsu wo iretaru wo mite iikeru wa,

3 Ware makoto ni nanjira ni tsugen, kono mazushiki yamome wa subete no mono yori mo ōku iretari :

4 Sowa karera wa mina sono amari aru tokoro yori osamemono wo Kami ni sasage, kono onna wa tomoshiki tokoro yori sono shindai wo kotogotoku sasageta nari.

5 Mata aru hito miya no yoki ishi to hōnōmono wo mote kazareru koto wo katarishi ni ;

6 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira no miru tokoro no mono, ishi wo ishi no ue ni mo nokosazu kuzusaruru hi itaran.

7 Karera tōte iikeru wa, Shi yo, izure no toki kono koto aran? Masa ni kono koto no kitaran toki wa ika naru shirushi aru ya?

8 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira tsutsushimitemadowasaruru koto nakare : sowa ōku no mono waga na wo okashi kitari, Ware wa Kirisuto nari ; toki wa chikayoreri to iwan : saredo nanjira shitagau nakare.

9 Tatakai midare wo kiku toki, osoruru nakare : kore-ra no koto no saki ni aru wa yamu wo ezaru koto nari ; saredo owari wa imada sumiyaka narazu.

10 Mata iikeru wa, Tami wa tami wo seme, kuni wa kuni wo seme,

11 Tokorodokoro ni ōi naru jishin, kikin, ekibyō okōri ; mata osorubeki koto to ōi naru shirushi ten yori arawarubeshi.

12 Kono koto yori saki ni hitobito nanjira wo torae kurushime, kwaidō oyobi hitoya ni watashi, waga na no tame ni ō oyobi tsukasa no mae ni hiki yukubeshi.

13 Saredomo nanjira ga kono koto ni au wa akashi to naru nari.

14 Yue ni nanjira mazu nani wo kotaen to omoi

RUKA 21.

hakarumajiki koto wo koro ni sadameyo :

15 Sowa subete nanjira ni ada suru mono no ii fnsegi, mata motoru koto wo nashi ezarubeki kuchi to chie to wo ware nanjira ni ataen.

16 Mata nanjira chichi, haha, kyōdai, shinseki, hōyū nado yori watasare; katsu nanjira no uchi aru mono wa korosarubeshi.

17 Nanjira waga na no tame ni hitobito ni nikumaren.

18 Saredomo nanjira no kami no ke hito suji mo ushinawaji.

19 Nanjira tae shinobite, sono inochi wo mattō seyo.

20 Nanjira gunzei ni Ierusaremu no kakomaruru wo minaba, sono horobi chikaki ni aru to shire.

21 Sono toki Yudaya ni oru mono wa yama ni nogareyo. Ierusaremu ni oru mono wa ideyo; inaka ni oru mono wa Ierusaremu ni iru nakare.

22 Kore keibatsu no hi ni shite, shirusaretaru koto no mina togeraruru hi nari.

23 Sono hi ni wa haramitaru mono to chinomigo aru mono wa wazawai naru kana! Kore chi ni ōi naru wazawai arite, ikari kono

tami ni oyobubekereba nari.

24 Hitobito tsurugi no ha ni taore, mata torawarete shokoku ni hikare; Ierusaremu wa Ihōjin no toki mitsuru made wa, Ihōjin ni fumi arasarubeshi.

25 Mata hi, tsuki, hoshi ni shirushi arubeshi; chi nite wa shokoku no hito kanashimi, umi to nami to no nari todoroku ni yorite urotae;

26 Hitobito osore tsutsu sekai ni kitaran to suru koto wo machi nayamubeshi: kore ten no ikioi shindō subekereba nari.

27 Sono toki hitobito wa hito no Ko no ken-i to ōi naru eikwō wo mote kumo ni nori kitaru wo mirubeshi.

28 Korera no koto no nari hajimen toki ni wa, okite nanjira no kōbe wo ageyo: sowa nanjira no sukui chikazukeba nari.

29 Iesu tatoe wo karera ni katarikeru wa, Ichijiku to subete no ki wo miyo;

30 Sude ni mezaseba, nanjira kore wo mite mizukara natsu wa haya chikashi to shiru.

31 Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo korera no koto naru wo miba; Kami no kuni no chikaki wo shire.

RUKA 22.

32 Makoto ni ware nanjira ni tsugen, kono koto mina naru made wa kono yo wa sugizarubeshi.

33 Tenchi wa sutarubeshi: saredomo waga kotoba wa sutarubekarazu.

34 Nanjira mizukara wo tsutsushimeyo; osoraku wa inshoku ni fukeri, yo no koto ni matoware, nanjira no kokoro nibuku narite, omoi yorazaru toki ni kono hi nanjira ni nozoman.

35 Kore wana no gotoku amaneku chi no ue ni sumu mono ni nozomubeshi.

36 Kono yue ni nanjira tsutsushimite, kono nozoman to suru subete no koto wo nogare, mata hito no Ko no mae ni tachi uru yō ni tsune ni inore.

37 Iesu hiru wa miya nite oshie, yoru wa idete Kanran to ieru yama ni yadorinu.

38 Tami mina kare ni kikan tote asa hayaku miya ni kitareri.

22 SHŌ.

SUGIKOSHI to ieru tane irenu pan no iwai chikazukeri.

2 Saishi no osa, gakusha-tachi ika ni shite ka, Iesu wo korosan to ukagau: tada tami wo osoretari.

3 Sate, Satan jū ni no uchi no Isukariote to tonōru Yuda ni irinu.

4 Kare saishi no osatachi to miyamoridomo ni yuki, ika ni shite ka Iesu wo watasan to katarikereba;

5 Karera yorokobite, ginsu wo ataen to yaku su.

6 Yuda ukegaite, hitobito no izaru toki ni Iesu wo watasan to ori wo ukagaeri.

7 Sate, tane irenu pan no iwai naru sugikoshi no ko hitsuji wo korosubeki hi ni narikereba;

8 Iesu Petero to Yohane wo tsukawasan tote iikeru wa, Yukite warera ga shoku sen tame ni sugikoshi wo sonaeyo.

9 Karera kotaekeru wa, Izuko ni kore wo sonaen to suru ka?

10 Iesu iikeru wa, jōka ni iraba, mizu wo iretaru kame wo moteru hito nanjira ni ōbeshi, sono iru tokoro no ie ni shitagai yukite,

11 Ie no aruji ni, Shi nanji ni iu, Ware deshite tomo ni sugikoshi wo shoku subeki kyakuzashiki wa izuko ni aru ya to ie.

12 Sasureba kare sonaetaru ōi naru nikaizashiki wo misubeshi: soko ni sonaeyo.

RUKA 22.

13 Karera yukite, Iesu no ii tamaitaru gotoku aishikaba; sugikoshi no sonae wo naseri.

14 Toki itarikereba, Iesu shoku ni tsukinu; mata shito mo tomo ni tsukitari.

15 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware kurushimi wo ukuru mae ni nanjira to tomo ni kono sugikoshi wo shoku suru koto ōi ni negaeri.

16 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kore wo Kami no kuni ni toguru made wa mata kore wo shoku seji.

17 Iesu sakazuki wo tori, sha shite iikeru wa, Kore wo torite, tagai ni wakateyo:

18 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kami no kuni no kitaru made wa, budō yori tsukurishi mono wo nomaji.

19 Mata pan wo tori, sha shite saki, karera ni ataete iikeru wa, Kore wa nanjira no tame ni atōru waga karada nari; ware wo oboen tame ni kore wo nase.

20 Mata shoku shite nochi sakazuki wo tori, iikeru wa, Kono sakazuki wa nanjira no tame ni nagasu waga chi ni shite tatsuru tokoro no shinyaku nari.

21 Sore ware wo watasu

mono no te wa ware to tomo ni dai ni ari.

22 Hito no Ko wa hata-shite sadameraretaru gotoku yukan: saredomo hito no Ko wo watasu hito wa wazawai naru kana!

23 Karera kono koto wo sen mono wa tare naru ka to tagai ni toinu.

24 Mata karera no uchi nite osa taru mono wa tare naru ka to tagai no arasoi ariki.

25 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ihōjin no ō wa sono tami wo shihai su; mata sono ue ni ken wo toru mono wa megumi wo hodokosu mono to tonaeraru.

26 Saredomo nanjira wa kaku subekarazu: nanjira no uchi ōi naru mono wa wakaki ga gotoku; kashira taru mono wa tsukōru mono no gotoku narubeshi.

27 Shoku ni tsukeru mono to tsukōru mono to izure ka ōi naru? Shoku ni tsukeru mono narazu ya? Saredomo ware wa nanjira no uchi ni tsukōru mono no gotoshi.

28 Waga kwannan ni oite ware to tomo ni orishi mono wa nanjira nari.

29 Waga Chichi no ware ni ninzeshi gotoku ware mo

RUKA 22.

nanjira ni kuni wo ninzube-shi;

30 Kore nanjira waga kuni ni oite, waga dai ni kuinomi shi, katsu kurai ni za shite Isuraeru no jū ni no wakare wo sabakan ga tame nari.

31 Shu mata iikeru wa, Shimon yo, Shimon yo, Satan nanjira wo motomete, mugi no gotoku furuwan to su:

32 Saredomonanji no shin-kō taezaru yō nanji no tame ni inoreri: nanji kaeran toki sono kyōdai wo kataku seyo.

33 Shimon iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware hitoya ni made mo, shi ni made mo, nanji to tomo ni yukan to kokoro wo sadametari.

34 Iesu iikeru wa, Petero, ware nanji ni tsugen, kyō niwatori nakazaru mae ni nanji mi tabi ware wo shirazu to iwan.

35 Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Ware saifu, tabibukuro, kutsu wo motasede, nanjira wo tsukawashishi toki, koto no kaketaru koto arishi ya? Kotaekeru wa, Nakariki.

36 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ima wa saifu aru mono wa kore wo tore, tabibukuro aru mono mo mata shikari: korera wo motanu mono wa

ifuku wo urite, tsurugi wo kōbeshi.

37 Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Kare wa tsumibito no uchi ni kazoerarete arishi to shirusaretaru kono koto wa ware ni oite togerarubeshi: sowa ware wo sashitaru koto wa kanarazu togerarubeke-reba nari.

38 Karera iikeru wa, Shu miyo, koko ni futatsu no tsurugi ari. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Tareri.

39 Iesu idete, tsune no gotoku Kanran no yama ni yukikeru ni, sono deshi mo shitagaeri,

40 Sono tokoro ni itarite karera ni iikeru wa, Madoi ni irazaru yō inore.

41 Iesu karera wo hanarete, ishi no nageraruru hodo hedatari, hizamazuki, inori iikeru wa,

42 Chichi yo, moshi mi kokoro ni kanawaba, kono sakazuki wo ware yori hanachi tamae: saredomo waga kokoro ni arazu, tada mi kokoro no mama ni nashi tamae.

43 Tsukai ten yori kare ni arawarete, chikara wo soenu.

44 Iesu itaku kanashimi; shikiri ni inoreri: sono ase wa chi no shitatari no gotoku chi ni ochitari.

RUKA 22.

45 Inori yori tachite deshi ni kitari, karera ga ureete nemureru wo mi,

46 Iikeru wa, Nanzo nemuru ya? Okite, madoi ni irazaru yō inore.

47 Kaku ieru toki, ōzei no hitobito kitaru; mata jū ni no hitori naru Yuda to ieru mono sore ni sakidachite Iesu ni kuchitsuke sen to chikayoreri.

48 Iesu iikeru wa, Yuda, nanji wa kuchitsuke wo mote hito no Ko wo watasu ka?

49 Sono katawara ni itaru monodomo koto no oyoban to suru wo mite iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera tsurugi wo mote utsubeki ka?

50 Sono uchi no hitori saishi no osa no shimobe wo uchite, sono migi no mimi wo kiri otoseri.

51 Iesu kotaete, Kore wo yuruse to ii; sono mimi ni sawarite, iyashitari.

52 Iesu koko ni kitarishi saishi no osa, miyamori, oyobi toshiyoridomo ni iikeru wa, Nanjira tsurugi to bō to wo mochi kitari, nusubito ni mukau ga gotoku suru ka?

53 Ware hibi ni nanjira to tomo ni miya ni arishi toki wa, ware ni te wo oku koto nakariki; shikaru ni

ima wa nanjira no toki, katsu kuraki no ikioi nari.

54 Karera Iesu wo torae, hikite saishi no osa no ie ni tsure yukeri. Petero haruka ni shitagainu.

55 Hitobito naka-niwa no uchi ni hi wo takite, tomo ni za shikereba; Petero mo sono naka ni za shitari.

56 Aru shimome kare ga hi no katawara ni za seru wo mi, kore wo tsuratsura mite iikeru wa, Kono hito mo kare to tomo ni arishi.

57 Petero ukegawazu shite, Onna yo, ware kore wo shirazu to ieri.

58 Shibaraku shite hoka no hito mo mata mite iikeru wa, Nanji mo karera no hitori nari. Petero iikeru wa, Hito yo, ware wa shikarazu.

59 Ōyoso hito toki hodo sugite, mata hoka no hito ii harikeru wa, Makoto ni kono hito mo kare to tomo ni arishi; kore Gariraya no hito nareba nari.

60 Petero iikeru wa, Hito yo, ware nanji no iu tokoro wo shirazu to ii mo hatezu, tachimachi niwatori nakinu.

61 Shu mi wo kaeshite, Petero wo mi tamaeri. Kyō niwatori naku mae ni mi tabi ware wo shirazu to

iwan to Shu no ii tamaishi kotoba wo Petero omoi idashi;

62 Soto ye idete, itaku nakeri.

63 Iesu wo mamoreru monodomo chōrō shite kare wo uchi,

64 Sono me wo ōi, tōte iikeru wa, Nanji wo utsu mono wa tare naru ka? Yogen seyo.

65 Mata samazama no koto wo iite, kore wo soshireri.

66 Yoake ni tami no toshiyori, saishi no osa, gakushadomo atsumarite, Iesu wo shūgisho ni hiki yukite,

67 Iikeru wa, Nanji moshi Kirisuto naraba, warera ni tsugeyo. Iesu iikeru wa, Tatoī ware nanjira ni iu to mo shinzezarubeshi:

68 Mata tatoī ware nanjira ni tou to mo kotaezarubeshi.

69 Ima yori nochi hito no Ko wa chikara aru Kami no migi ni za sen.

70 Mina iikeru wa, Saraba nanji wa Kami no Ko naru ka? Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira ga ieru gotoku ware wa kore nari.

71 Karera iikeru wa, Nao shōko wo mochiin ya? Warera mizukara sono kuchi yori kikeri.

HITOBITO mina tachite, Iesu wo Pirato ni tsure yuki,

2 Kore wo uttae iikeru wa, Warera kono hito ga tami wo madowashi, mitsugi wo Kaizaru ni osamuru koto wo kobami, mizukara ō naru Kirisuto to tonōru wo mitari.

3 Pirato Iesu ni tōte iikeru wa, Nanji wa Yudayabito no Ō naru ka? Kotaekeru wa, Nanji ga ieru gotoshi.

4 Pirato saishi no osatachi to hitobito ni iikeru wa, Ware kono hito ni oite tsu-mi aru wo mizu.

5 Karera masumasu hagemi iikeru wa, Kare wa Gariraya yori hajimete amaneku Yudaya wo oshie, kono tokoro made kitarite tami wo midaseri.

6 Pirato Gariraya to kikitte, Kono hito wa Garirayabito naru ka wo toi;

7 Sono Herode no shihai naru wo shirite, kore wo Herode ni okuru. Kono toki Herode mo Ierusalem ni arishi ga;

8 Iesu wo mite, hanahada yorokoberi: sowa samazama naru kare ga uwasawo kikite hisashiku kore

RUKA 23.

wo min koto wo omoi, mata sono fushigi naru waza wo min to nozomi itareba nari.

9 Kono yue ni ōku no koto ba wo mote toikeredomo, Iesu nani wo mo kotaezari-ki.

10 Saishi no osa, gakusha-tachi katawara ni tachite, shikiri ni kare wo uttaenu.

11 Herode sono shisotsu to tomo ni kare wo karoshime, chōrō shite uruwashiki koromo wo kise, mata Pirato ni okureri.

12 Pirato to Herode saki ni wa ada tarishi ga, kono hi tagai ni shitashimi wo naseri.

13 Pirato saishi no osa, tsukasa, oyobi tamidomo wo yobi atsumete,

14 Iikeru wa, Nanjira kono hito wo ware ni tsure kitarite tami wo midashitaru mono nari to naseri: ware nanjira ga uttōru tokoro wo mote nanjira no mae ni sabakedomo, sono tsumi aru wo mizu;

15 Herode mo mata shikari: nanjira wo Herode ni tsukawasedo, kare mo Iesu ga seshi koto no shizai ni ataru wo mizariki.

16 Yue ni ware muchi-uchite, kore wo yurusan.

17 Sowa kono iwai ni ka-

narazu hitori wo yurusu koto areba nari.

18 Karera mina hitoshiku yobawarite, Kono hito wo nozoki, Baraba wo warera ni yuruse to iu.

19 Kare wa jōka ni ikki wo okoshi, hito wo koro-shite, hitoya ni irishi mono nari.

20 Yue ni Pirato wa Iesu wo yurusan to omoi, mata karera ni iishikado;

21 Karera yobawarite, Kore wo jūjika ni tsukeyo, jūjika ni tsukeyo to iu.

22 Pirato mi tabi iikeru wa, Kare wa nani no akuji wo seshi ya? Ware imada kare no shizai aru wo mizareba, muchi-uchite yurusan.

23 Karera hageshiku koe wo tatete, Kare wo jūjika ni tsuken to ii tsunoreri. Tsui ni karera to saishi no osa no koe kachitari.

24 Pirato sono negai no gotoku sadamete,

25 Karera ga negaeru ikki wo okoshi, hito wo koro-shite, hitoya ni iritaru mono wo yurushi; sono kokoro ni makasete, Iesu wo wataseri.

26 Karera Iesu wo hiki yuku toki, inaka yori ide kitareru Kuene no Shimon to ieru mono wo torae, sore

ni jūjika wo owasete, Iesu ni shitagawasetari.

27 Ōku no tami oyobi onnatachi mo shitagau: onnatachi wa kare wo naki kanashimeri.

28 Iesu karera wo kaerimi, iikeru wa, Ierusalemu no musume yo, waga tame ni naku nakare; tada onore to onoga ko no tame ni nake.

29 Umazaru mono, imada haramazaru no tai, imada nomasezaru no chi wa saiwai nari to iwan hi kitaran.

30 Sono toki hitobito yama ni mukaite, Warera no ue ni taoreyo: oka ni mukaite, Warera wo ōe to iwan.

31 Moshi aoki ni sae kaku nasaba, kareki wa ikaga seraren?

32 Mata hoka ni futari no tsumibito wo Iesu to tomo ni shizai ni okonawan tote hiki yukeri.

33 Karera Kuranion to ieru tokoro ni itarite, koko ni Iesu oyobu tsumibito wo jūjika ni tsukenu: hitori wo Iesu no migi, hitori wo hidari ni oku.

34 Iesu iikeru wa, Chichi yo, karera wo yurushi tamae; sono nasu tokoro wo shirazaru ga yue nari. Ka-

rera kuji wo shite, Iesu no ifuku wo wakatsu.

35 Hitobito tachite Iesu wo mitari. Yakunin mo mata azawarōte iikeru wa, Kare wa tanin wo sukueri; moshi Kirisuto, Kami no erabitaru mono naraba, mizukara wo sukūbeshi.

36 Heisotsu mo mata kare wo chōrō shi, kitari, su wo ataete,

37 Nanji moshi Yudayabito no Ō nareba, mizukara wo sukue to ieri.

38 Mata Girishia, Roma, Heburu no moji nite, KORE WA YUDAYABITO NO Ō NARI to kakeru sutefuda wo sono ue ni tatetari.

39 Kakeraretaru tsumibito no hitori Iesu wo soshirite iikeru wa, Nanji moshi Kirisuto naraba, onore to warera wo sukue.

40 Hoka no hitori kotaete kare wo imashime iikeru wa, Nanji onajiku sabaki wo uke nagara, Kami wo osorezaru ka?

41 Warera wa tōzen nari; seshi koto no mukui wo ukuru naredo; kono hito wa nani mo yokaranu koto wa nasazarishi nari.

42 Kakute Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, mi kuni ni kitaran toki ware wo omoi tamae.

RUKA 24.

43 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Makoto ni ware nanji ni tsugen, kyō nanji wa ware to tomo ni Paradaisu ni orubeshi.

44 Toki ōyoso jū ni ji goro yori san ji ni itaru made amaneku chi no ue kurayami to nareri.

45 Hi no hikari kurami, miya no uchi no maku manaka yori saketari.

46 Iesu ōgoe ni yobawari iikeru wa, Chichi yo, waga tamashii wo nanji no te ni azuku: kaku iite, iki tayu.

47 Hyaku nin no kashira kono narishi koto wo mite Kami wo agame, iikeru wa, Makoto ni kono hito wa gijin nariki.

48 Kore wo min tote atsumareru hitobito mina kono arishi kotodomo wo mite, mune wo uchite kaereri.

49 Iesu no shirube no hitobito oyobi Gariraya yori shitagaishi onnado mo tōku tachite, korera no koto wo mitari.

50 Gi-in naru Yosefu to ieru, zen katsu gi naru hito ari;

51 Karera no hyōgi to shiwaza wo ukegawazariki: kore wa Yudaya no Arimataya no mura no hito nite,

Kami no kuni wo materu mono nari.

52 Kono hito Pirato ni yuki, Iesu no shikabane wo koite,

53 Kore wo tori oroshi, nuno nite tsutsumi, imada hito wo hōmurishi koto naki, ishi no horitaru haka ni okeri.

54 Kono hi wa sonaebi nari, katsu ansokunichi chikazukinu.

55 Gariraya yori Iesu to tomo ni kitarishi onnatachi ato ni shitagaite, sono haka to shikabane no okaretaru sama wo mitari.

56 Karera kaerite kōmotsu to nioi-abura wo totonoe okite, imashime ni shitagai, ansokunichi wo yasumeri.

24 SHŌ.

NANUKA no hajime no hi no yoake ni, kono onnatachi totonoe okitaru kōmotsu wo mochite, haka ni kitarishi ni, hoka no onnatachi mo tomo ni kitareri.

2 Karera ishi no haka yori marobitarishi wo mite,

3 Irikereba, Shu Iesu no shikabane wo mizu.

4 Kore ga tame ni urotae orishi ni; kagayakeru koro-

RUKA 24.

mo wo kitaru futari sono katawara ni tateri.

5 Karera osorete omote wo chi ni fusekereba, sono hito iikeru wa, Nanjira nanzo shinitaru mono no uchi ni, ikitaru mono wo tazunuru ya?

6 Kare wa koko ni arazu, yomigaeritari; kare Gariraya ni orishi toki nanjira ni katarite, Hito no ko wa kanarazu tsumi aru hito no te ni watasare, jūjika ni tsukerare, mikka me ni yomigaerubeshi to iitarishi wo omoi ideyo.

8 Karera sono kotoba wo omoi ide;

9 Haka yori kaerite kore-ra no koto wo mina jū ichi no deshi to hoka no deshi-tachi ni tsugu.

10 Korera no koto wo shito ni tsugetaru mono wa, Magudaran Maria, Yohanna, Yakobu no haha naru Maria, mata hoka ni tomo ni arishi onnatachi nari.

11 Shito sono katareru wo munashigoto to omoite, shinzezu.

12 Petero tachite hashiri, haka ni yuki, kagamarite nunogoromo no katayose aru wo mite, sono au tokoro no koto wo ayashimi tsutsu kaereri.

13 Kono hi futari no deshi Ierusaremu yori san ri bakari hedataritaru Emao to ieru mura ni yukikeru ni;

14 Tagai ni korera no arishi kotodomo wo katari aeri.

15 Katari ronzuru toki ni, Iesu mizukara chikazukite tomo ni yukeri.

16 Saredo karera no me madowasarete, shiru koto wo ezariki.

17 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira ayumi tsutsu tagai ni kana-shimi, katari au koto-wa nanzo ya?

18 Sono hitori no Kureopa to ieru mono kotaekeru wa, Nanji wa Ierusaremu no tabibito ni shite, hitori kono goro arishi koto wo shirazaru ka?

19 Kotaekeru wa, Nani goto zo ya? Kore ni iikeru wa, Nazare no Iesu no koto nari: kono hito wa Kami to bammin no mae ni oite, waza to kotoba ni ōi naru chikara aru yogensha nari-shi ga;

20 Saishi no osa to yakunintachi kare wo shizai ni watashite, jūjika ni tsuketari.

21 Warera Isuraeru wo aganawan mono wa kono

RUKA 24.

hito nari to nozomitarishi:
mata sore nomi narazu,
korera no koto no narishi
yori kyō wa mikka me
naru ni;

22 Warera no uchi naru
aru onnatachi ware wo
odorokaseri. Karera asa
hayaku haka ni yuki,

23 Sono shikabane wo
mizu shite kitari, ten no
tsukai arawarete, Kare wa
yomigaereri to ieru wo
mitari to tsugu.

24 Mata warera to tomo
ni arishi mono mo haka ni
yukitaru ni, onna no ieru
gotoku nite katsu kare wo
mizariki.

25 Iesu iikeru wa, Yogen-
sha no subete iitaru koto
wo shinzuru kokoro no
osoki, oroka naru mono yo,

26 Kirisuto wa korera no
nayami wo ukete, sono ei-
kwō ni irubeki ni arazu
ya?

27 Yue ni Mōse yori su-
bete no yogensha wo haji-
me, subete no seisho ni oite
onore ni tsuite no koto wa
toki-akasaretari.

28 Karera yuku tokoro
no mura ni chikazukikeru
ni, kare yuki sugin to suru
sama wo naseba;

29 Karera susume iikeru
wa, Hi katabukite, kure

ni oyobinu; warera to tomo
ni todomare. Kare irite,
todomaru.

30 Tomo ni shoku ni tsu-
keru toki, pan wo tori, sha
shite saki, karera ni atae-
kereba;

31 Futari no mono no me
akiraka ni narite, kare wo
shireri; mata tachimachi
sono me ni miezu nareri.

32 Karera tagai ni iikeru
wa, Michi nite warera to
katari, katsu seisho wo toki
hirakeru toki, warera ga
kokoro moeshi ni arazu
ya?

33 Kono toki karera ta-
chite, Ierusaremu ni kaeri,
jū ichi no deshi oyobi tomo
naru mono no atsumari oru
ni au.

34 Sono hitotachi no iikeru
wa, Shu jitsu ni yomigaeri,
Shimon ni arawaretari.

35 Futari no mono mo
michi nite arishi koto to,
pan wo saki tamaeru ni
yorite shiritaru koto wo ka-
tareri.

36 Kono koto wo katareru
toki, Iesu mizukara sono
uchi ni tachite iikeru wa,
Nanjira yasukare.

37 Karera odoroki osorete,
miru tokoro no mono wo rei
naran to omoeri.

38 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira

RUKA 24.

nanzo odoroku ya? Nanzo kokoro ni utagai okoru ya?

39 Waga te, waga ashi wo mite, ware naru wo shire: ware wo nadete miyo; rei wa waga aru wo nanjira ga miru gotoku niku to hone wa arazaru nari.

40 Kaku iite, sono te-ashi wo miseshi ni;

41 Karera yorokobedomo, nao shinzezu: ayashimeru toki ni Iesu, Koko ni shokumotsu aru ya to iikereba;

42 Aburitaru uwo to mitsubusa wo atau.

43 Kore wo torite, sono mae ni shoku seri.

44 Mata karera ni iikeru wa, Mōse no okite, yogensha no fumi, mata shi no maki ni shirusaretaru, waga koto ni tsuku subete no koto no kanarazu togubeki wa ware moto nanjira to tomo ni arishi toki katareru tokoro nari.

45 Koko ni oite seisho wo satorasen tote sono satori wo hiraki,

46 Iikeru wa, Sude ni kaku shirusaretari, kaku Kirisuto wa kurushimi wo uke, mikka me ni shi yori yomigaerubeshi:

47 Mata sono na ni yorite kui-aratame to tsumi no yurushi wa, Ierusaremu yori hajimari, bankoku no tami ni nobe tsutaeraren.

48 Nanjira wa korera no koto no akashibito nari.

49 Ware waga Chichi no chikai no mono wo nanjira ni okuran: nanjira ue yori chikara wo sazukeraruru made wa Ierusaremu ni todomare.

50 Iesu karera wo michibiki, Betania ni itari, te wo agete karera wo shuku su.

51 Shuku suru toki karera wo hanare, ten ni ageraretari.

52 Karera kore wo hai shite itaku yorokobi, Ierusaremu ni kaeri,

53 Tsune ni miya ni irite Kami wo home, mata shukusha seri.

YOHANE DEN FUKUIN SHO.

1 SHŌ.

HAJIME ni Kotoba ari,
Kotoba wa Kami to
tomo ni ari, Kotoba wa su-
nawachi Kami nari.

2 Kono Kotoba wa haji-
me ni Kami to tomo ni
ariki.

3 Yorozu no mono kore
ni yorite tsukuraru : tsuku-
raretaru mono ni, hitotsu to
shite kore ni yorade tsuku-
rareshi wa nashi.

4 Kore ni inochi ari ; ko-
no inochi wa hito no hikari
nari.

5 Hikari wa kuraki ni
teri ; kuraki wa kore wo
satorazariki.

6 Sate, koko ni Kami no
tsukawashi tamaeru Yoha-
ne to ieru mono ari.

7 Sono kitarishi wa akashi
no tame nari, sunawachi hi-
kari ni tsukite akashi wo
nashi, subete no hito wo
shite onore ni yorite shinze-
shimen ga tame nari.

8 Kare wa hikari ni ara-

zu, hikari ni tsuite akashi
wo nasan tame ni kitareri.

9 Sore, subete no hito wo
terasu makoto no hikari wa
yo ni kitareri.

10 Kare yo ni ari, yo wa
kare ni tsukuraretaru ni, yo
kore wo shirazu.

11 Kare onore no kuni ni
kitarishi ni, sono tami kore
wo ukezariki.

12 Kare wo uke, sono na
wo shinzeshi mono ni wa,
chikara wo tamaite kore wo
Kami no ko to naseri.

13 Kakaru hito wa chisu-
ji ni yoru ni arazu, jōyoku
ni yoru ni arazu, hito no
kokoro ni yoru ni arazu, ta-
da Kami ni yorite umareshi
nari.

14 Sore, Kotoba nikutai
to narite, warera no uchi ni
yadoreri ; warera sono sa-
kae wo miru ni, makoto ni
Chichi no umi tamaeru hi-
torigo no sakae ni shite me-
gumi to makoto nite miteri.

15 Yohane kore ga aka-
shi wo nashite, yobi iikeru

YOHANE 1.

wa, Ware saki ni, ware ni okure kitaran mono wa ware yori masareru mono nari; sowa ware yori saki ni arishi mono nareba nari to iishi wa kono hito nari.

16 Warera mina kare ni michitaru, sono uchi yori ukete megumi ni megumi wo kuwaeraru.

17 Okite wa Mōse ni yorite tsutawari, megumi to makoto wa Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kitareri.

18 Imada Kami wo mishi hito arazu, tada umi tamaeru hitorigo, sunawachi Chichi no futokoro ni aru mono nomi kore wo arawaseri.

19 Yudayabito saishi to Rebi no hito wo Ierusaremu yori Yohane no moto ni tsukawashi, Nanji wa tare zo to towashimekeru toki, akashi seru koto sa no gotoshi.

20 Kare kakusu tokoro naku ii arawashite, Ware wa Kirisuto ni arazu to akiraka ni ieri.

21 Mata toikeru wa, Saraba nanji wa tare zo? Eriya naru ka? Ina to kotau. Mata, Nanji wa kano yogensha naru ka to toishi ni, Shikarazu to kotaetari.

22 Koko ni oite karera mata toikeru wa, Nanji wa

tare naru ka? Warera wo tsukawashishi mono ni warera ga kotae wo nashi uru yō warera ni tsugeyo, nanji mizukara ika ni iu ya?

23 Yohane iikeru wa, Ware wa sunawachi, Shu no michi wo naoku seyo to no ni yoberu hito no koe nari, yogensha Izaya no ieru ga gotoshi.

24 Sono tsukawasaretaru hitobito wa Parisai no hito nariki.

25 Karera mata Yohane ni toite iikeru wa, Saraba nanji wa Kirisuto ni arazu, Eriya ni arazu, kano yogensha ni mo arazu shite, nani zo baputesuma wo hodokosu ya?

26 Yohane kotae iikeru wa, Ware wa mizu wo mote baputesuma wo sazuku: saredo nanjira ga shirazaru tokoro no mono hitori nanjira no uchi ni tateri.

27 Ware ni okure kitarite, ware ni masareru mono to wa kore nari; ware wa sono kutsu no himo wo toku ni mo tarazaru mono nari.

28 Kono koto wa Yohane no baputesuma wo hodokoshishi Yorudan no mukō naru Betania nite arishi nari.

29 Akuru hi Yohane Iesu

YOHANE 1.

no onore ni kitaru wo mite iikeru wa, Yo no tsumi wo ou Kami no Ko hitsuji wo miyo!

30 Ware ni okure kitaran mono wa ware yori masareru mono nari; sowa ware yori saki ni arishi mono nareba nari to waga iishi wa kono hito nari.

31 Ware moto yori kono hito wo shirazu; saredo waga kitarite mizu nite baputesuma wo hodokosu wa kare wo Isuraeru no tami ni arawasan ga tame nari.

32 Yohane mata akashi shite iikeru wa, Ware Mitama no hato no gotoku ten yori kudarite, sono ue ni todomareru wo mitari.

33 Ware wa kare wo shirazaredo, ware wo tsukawashi, mizu nite baputesuma wo hodokosashimeshi mono ware ni iikeru wa, Nanji Mitama kudarite sono ue ni todomaru wo min, kare wa Seirei wo mote baputesuma wo nasu mono nari.

34 Ware kore wo mite, sono Kami no Ko taru wo akashi seri.

35 Akuru hi mata Yohane futari no deshi to tomo ni tachi,

36 Iesu no aruku wo mite,

Kami no Ko hitsuji wo miyo to iu.

37 Kaku ieru wo deshi kikite, Iesu ni shitagai yukeri.

38 Iesu karera no shitagaeru wo kaerimite, Nanjira nani wo motomuru ya to karera ni tou. Kotaete, Rabi izuku ni yadoru ya to iu. (Rabi wo tokeba, shi to iu no gi nari.)

39 Iesu karera ni, Kitari miyo to ii tamaikereba; tsui ni yukite, sono yadori tamau tokoro wo mite, kono hi tomo ni yadoreri: toki wa hiru no yo ji goro nari-ki.

40 Yohane no iishi koto wo kikite, Iesu ni shitagaeru futari no mono no sono hitori wa Shimon Petero no kyōdai Andere nari.

41 Kare mazu sono kyōdai Shimon ni aite iikeru wa, Warera Messhia ni aeri. (Messhia wo tokeba Kirisuto nari.)

42 Sunawachi kare wo Iesu ni tsure yukishi ni; Iesu mite kore ni iikeru wa, Nanji wa Yona no ko Shimon nari, nanji wa Kepa to tonaerarubeshi. (Kepa wo tokeba Petero nari.)

43 Akuru hi Iesu Gariraya ni yukan to shite Piripo

YOHANE 2.

ni ai, Ware ni shitagae to ieri.

44 Piripo wa Andere to Petero no sumeru Betesaida to ieru machi no hito nari.

45 Piripo Natanaeru ni aite iikeru wa, Warera okite no uchi ni Mōse ga nose-taru tokoro, yogenshatachi no shirushishi tokoro no mono ni aeri; sunawachi Yosefu no ko, Nazare no Iesu nari.

46 Natanaeru iikeru wa, Nazare yori nani no yoki mono iden ya? Piripo kare ni iikeru wa, Kitarite miyo.

47 Iesu Natanaeru no onoga moto ni kitaru wo mi, kare wo sashite iikeru wa, Miyo, makoto no Isuraeru no hito ni shite, sono kokoro itsuwari naki mono zo!

48 Natanaeru Iesu ni iikeru wa, Ika ni shite ware wo shiri tamau ya? Iesu kore ni kotaete iikeru wa, Piripo ga nanji wo yobazaru saki ni, ichijiku no shita ni nanji no oreru wo mitari.

49 Natanaeru kotaete iikeru wa, Rabi, nanji wa Kami no Ko nari; nanji wa Isuraeru no Ō nari.

50 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji ga ichijiku no shita ni oreru wo waga mishi to

ieru ni yorite nanji shinzuru ka? Kore yori mo ōi naru koto wo nanji mirubeshi.

51 Mata iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji-ra ni tsugen, Ten hirakete, Kami no tsukaitachi hito no Ko no ue ni nobori kudari suru wo min.

2 SHŌ.

MIKKA me ni Gariraya no Kana nite kon-en arishi ga, Iesu no haha mo koko ni oreri.

2 Iesu to sono deshi mo kon-en ni manekaru.

3 Budōshu tsukikereba, haha Iesu ni iikeru wa, Karera ni budōshu nashi.

4 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanji to ware to nani no kakawari aran ya? Waga toki wa imada itarazu.

5 Sono haha shimobedomo ni mukaite, Kare ga nanji-ra ni meizuru tokoro no koto wo seyo to ii okeri.

6 Yudayabito no kiyome no rei ni shitagaite, shi go to iri no ishigame mutsu kashiko ni sonae arishi ga;

7 Iesu shimobedomo ni, Mizu wo kame ni mitaseyo to iikereba; karera kuchi made mitasetari.

8 Mata, Kore wo ima ku-

YOHANE 2.

mi torite mochi yuki, furu-mai wo tsukasadoru mono ni watase to iikereba; kare-ra wataseri.

9 Furumai wo tsukasadoru mono sake ni kawarishi mizu wo namete, sono izuku yori kitarishi wo shirazu: saredo mizu wo kumishi shimobe wa shireri.

10 Furumai wo tsukasadoru mono hanamuko wo yobite, kare ni iikeru wa, Ōyoso hito wa mazu yoki sake wo idashi, sake takenawa naru ni oyobite, ashiki sake wo idasu ni; nanji wa yoki sake wo ima made todome okeri.

11 Kono koto wo Iesu ga Gariraya no Kana nite naseru wa, shirushi no hajime ni shite sono sakae wo arawaseri: deshi kare wo shinzu.

12 Kono nochi Iesu sono haha, kyōdai, oyobi deshitachi Kapenaumu ni kudari, sono tokoro ni oru koto hisashikarazu shite,

13 Yudayabito no sugikoshi no iwai chikazukikereba; Iesu Ierusaremu ni nobori,

14 Miya nite ushi, hitsuji, hato wo uru mono to, ryōgae suru mono no za seru to wo mi,

15 Nawa wo mote muchi

wo tsukuri, karera oyobi hitsuji, ushi wo miya yori oi idashi, ryōgae suru mono no kane wo chirashi, sono dai wo taoshi;

16 Hato wo uru mono ni iikeru wa, Kono mono wo torite yuke, waga Chichi no ie wo akinai no ie to suru nakare.

17 Deshitachi, Nanji no ie no tame ni nesshin ware wo kurawan to shirusaretaru wo omoi idaseri.

18 Koko ni Yudayabito kotaete Iesu ni iikeru wa, Nanji korera no koto wo nasu kara ni wa, warera ni nani no shirushi wo misuru ya?

19 Iesu kotaete, Nanjira kono miya wo kobote, ware mikka nite kore wo taten to iikereba;

20 Yudayabito iikeru wa, Kono miya wo tatsuru ni wa, shi jū roku nen wo heshi ni, nanji mikka nite kore wo tatsuru ka?

21 Iesu no kaku ieru wa, sono karada no miya wo saseru nari.

22 Shi yori yomigaeri tamaeru nochi, deshitachi Iesu no kono koto wo katarishi wo omoi idashi, Seisho to kare no iishi kotoba wo shinzeri.

YOHANE 3.

23 Sate, Iesu sugikoshi no iwai ni, Ierusaremu ni ari-shi ni, ōku no hito kare no nashishi shirushi wo mite, sono na wo shinzeri.

24 Iesu mizukara wo kare-ra ni makasezu; sowa subete no hito wo shiri;

25 Mata hito no kokoro no uchi wo shiru ga yue ni, hito ni tsuite akashi wo tatsuru mono wo motomezareba nari.

3 SHŌ.

YUDAYABITO no tsu-kasa nite, Parisai no Nikodemo to ieru hito ari.

2 Kare yoru Iesu ni kitarite iikeru wa, Rabi, warera nanji wa Kami yori kitari-shi shi nari to shiru: sowa Kami moshi hito to tomo narazuba, nanji ga naseru kono shirushi wa, hito kore wo nasu koto atawazareba nari.

3 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Hito moshi arata ni umarezuba, Kami no kuni wo miru koto atawaji.

4 Nikodemo kare ni iikeru wa, Hito haya oinureba, ikade mata umaruru koto wo en ya? Futa tabi haha no hara ni irite, umarubeken ya?

5 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Hito wa mizu to Mitama to ni yorite umarezareba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazaru nari.

6 Niku ni yorite umaruru mono wa niku nari; rei ni yorite umaruru mono wa rei nari.

7 Waga nanji ni, Arata ni umarubeki koto wo iishi wo ayashi to suru nakare.

8 Kaze wa onoga mama ni fuku; nanji sono oto wo kikedomo, izuku yori kitari, izuku ye yuku wo shirazu; subete Mitama ni yorite umaruru mono mo kaku no gotoshi.

9 Nikodemo kotaete, Ika-de kono koto aran ya to iu.

10 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji wa Isuraeru no shi naru ni, nao kono koto wo shirazaru ka?

11 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Warera shirishi koto wo ii, mishi koto wo akashi suru ni, nanjira wa warera no akashi wo ukezu.

12 Moshi ware chi no koto wo iu ni, nanjira shinzeuba, mashite ten no koto wo iwan ni wa, ikade shinzuru koto wo sen ya?

13 Ten yori kudari, ten

YOHANE 3.

ni oru hito no Ko no hoka ni, ten ni noborishi mono nashi.

14 Mōse no ni hebi wo ageshi gotoku, hito no Ko mo agerarubeshi:

15 Subete kore wo shin-zuru mono ni horoburu koto naku shite, kagiri naki inochi wo ukeshimen ga tame nari.

16 Sore, Kami wa sono umi tamaeru Hitorigo wo tamau hodo ni yo no hito wo ai shi tamaeri: kowa subete kare wo shinzuru mono ni horoburu koto naku shite, kagiri naki inochi wo ukeshimen ga tame nari.

17 Kami no sono Ko wo yo ni tsukawashi tamaeru wa, yo wo sabakan to ni arazu: kare ni yorite yo wo sukuwan ga tame nari.

18 Kare wo shinzuru mono wa sabakarezu, shinze-zaru mono wa sude ni sabakaretari: sowa Kami no umi tamaeru Hitorigo no na wo shinzezaru ni yoru.

19 Tsumi no sadamaru yue wa, hikari yo ni kitarishi ni, hito sono okonai no ashiki ni yorite hikari wo ai sezu, kaerite kuraki wo ai sureba nari.

20 Subete aku wo nasu

mono wa hikari wo nikumi, sono okonai wo togamerarezaran ga tame ni hikari ni kitarazu.

21 Makoto wo okonau mono wa, sono okonai no arawaren ga tame ni hikari ni kitaru: sowa Kami ni yorite okonaeba nari.

22 Kono nochi Iesu deshi to Yudaya no chi ni itari, tomo ni kashiko ni todomarite, baputesuma wo hodokosu.

23 Yohane mo mata Sari-mu ni chikaki Ainomu ni orite, baptesuma wa hodokosu: kashiko wa mizu ōki ga yue nari: hitobito kitarite baputesuma wo uketari.

24 Kono toki Yohane wa imada hitoya ni irerarezariki.

25 Yohane no deshi to Yudayabito to kiyomegoto ni tsuite araso i arikeru ga;

26 Karera Yohane ni kitarite iikeru wa, Rabi miyo, nanji to tomo ni Yorudan no mukō ni arite, nanji ga akashi seshi mono baputesuma wo hodokosu ni, mina kare ni kitareri.

27 Yohane kotaete iikeru wa, Hito wa ten yori tamau ni arazareba, ukuru koto atawazaru nari.

28 Ware wa Kirisuto ni

YOHANE 4.

arazu; tada sono saki ni tsukawasareshi mono nari to iishi koto wo akashi suru mono wa nanjira nari.

29 Hanayome wo moteru mono wa hanamuko nari: hanamuko no tomo tachite sono koe wo kikaba, kore ni yorite yorokobi ōshi: ware ima kono yorokobi mitsuru koto wo etari.

30 Kare wa kanarazu sakan ni nari; ware wa kanarazu otorōbeshi.

31 Ue yori kitaru mono wa bammotsu no kami ni ari; chi yori izuru mono wa chi ni tsuki, sono iu tokoro mo chi no koto nari: ten yori kitaru mono wa bammotsu no kami ni ari.

32 Kare wa mizukara sono mishi tokoro, kikishi tokoro no koto wo akashi to nasu ni, sono akashi wo ukuru mono nashi.

33 Sono akashi wo ukeshi mono wa, in wo mote Kami no makoto naru koto wo akashi su.

34 Kami no tsukawashishi mono wa, Kami no koto ba wo kataru: sowa Kami kore ni Mitama wo tamaite kagiri nakereba nari.

35 Chichi wa Ko wo ai shite, bammotsu wo sono te ni sazuketari.

36 Ko wo shinzuru mono wa kagiri naki inochi wo e; Ko ni shitagawazaru mono wa inochi wo miru koto wo eji, katsu Kami no ikari sono ue ni todomaran.

4 SHŌ.

SHU onore no deshi wo toreru koto, mata baputesuma wo hodokoseru koto Yohane yori mo ōshi to Parisai no hito no kikishi wo shiru.

2 (Saredo sono jitsu wa Iesu mizukara baputesuma wo hodokoseru ni arazu, deshi kore wo naseru nari.)

3 Sono toki Yudaya wo sarite, mata Gariraya ni yuku.

4 Samaria wo hezu shite, yuku koto atawazu.

5 Tsui ni Samaria no Sukaru to ieru machi ni itareri. Kono machi wa Yakobu sono ko Yosefu ni atashi chi ni chikashi.

6 Koko ni Yakobu no ido ari. Iesu tabi no tsukare nite sono ido no katawara ni za seri: toki wa hiru no jū ni ji goro nariki.

7 Hitori no Samaria no onna mizu wo kuman tote kitarikereba; Iesu sono onna ni mukaite, Ware ni nomaseyo to iu:

YOHANE 4.

8 Sowa deshitachi shokumotsu wo kawan tame ni mura ye yukite arazarishi yue nari.

9 Samaria no onna iikeru wa, Nanji wa Yudayabito ni shite, nani zo Samaria no onna naru ware ni nomu koto wo motomuru ya? Kowa Yudayabito to Samaria no hito to wa majiwari wo sezareba nari.

10 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji moshi Kami no tamamono to, Ware ni noma-seyo to iu mono no tare naru wo shiraba, nanji ware ni motomen; saraba ikeru mizu wo nanji ni atōbeshi.

11 Onna Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, tsurube naku, ido mo mata fukashi, nanji izuko yori kumite sono ikeru mizu wo moteru ka?

12 Kono ido wa warera no senzo Yakobu no ataeshi tokoro nari; kare mo, sono ko mo, mata kemono made mo mina kore wo nomitari: nanji wa kare yori mo sugureshi mono naran ya?

13 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Subete kono mizu wo nomu mono wa mata kawakan:

14 Saredo waga atōru mizu wo nomu mono wa kagiri naku kawaku koto nashi; katsu waga atōru mizu wa

sono uchi nite izumi to nari, waki idete kagiri naki inochi ni itarubeshi.

15 Onna iikeru wa, Shu yo, waga kawaku koto naku, mata kono tokoro ni mizu wo kumi ni kitaranu tame, sono mizu wo ware ni ataeyo.

16 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji yukite otto wo yobi kitare.

17 Onna kotaete iikeru wa, Ware ni otto nashi. Iesu iikeru wa, Otto nashi to ieru wa kotowari nari:

18 Sowa nanji saki ni go nin no otto arite, ima aru mono wa nanji no otto ni arazu, nanji no iishi wa makoto nari.

19 Onna iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware nanji wo yōgensha to shireri.

20 Warera no senzotachi wa kono yama nite hai shishi ni, nanjira wa hai subeki tokoro wa Ierusaremu nari to iu.

21 Iesu iikeru wa, Onna yo, ware wo shinzeyo, tada ni kono yama nomi ni arazu, mata Ierusaremu nomi ni mo arazu shite, nanjira Chichi wo hai subeki toki kitaran.

22 Nanjira no haisuru mono wo nanjira wa shirazu: warera no hai suru mono

YOHANE 4.

wo warera wa shiru: sowa sukui wa Yudayabito yori izuru ga yue nari.

23 Makoto no hai suru mono rei to makoto wo mote Chichi wo hai suru toki kitaran; ima sono toki ni nareri: sore Chichi wa kaku no gotoku hai suru mono wo motome tamau.

24 Kami wa rei nareba, hai suru mono mo mata rei to makoto wo mote kore wo hai subeki nari.

25 Onna iikeru wa, Kirisuto to tonōru Messhia no kitaran koto wo shiru; kare kitaran toki subete no koto wo warera ni tsugen.

26 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji to kataru tokoro no ware wa sore nari.

27 Toki ni deshi kitarite, kare no onna to katareru wo ayashimikeredo; sono nani wo motomuru ya? Mata nani yue kore to katareru ka? Toeru mono mo nakariki.

28 Onna sono mizugame wo nokoshite machi ni yuki, hitobito ni iikeru wa,

29 Waga subete nashishi koto wo ware ni tsugeshi hito wo kitarite miyo: ko wa Kirisuto narazu ya?

30 Koko ni oite hitobito machi wo idete Iesu no moto ni kitaru.

31 Sono aida ni deshi kare ni koite, Rabi shoku shi tamae to iikereba;

32 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware ni nanjira no shirazaru shokumotsu ari.

33 Deshi tagai ni iikeru wa, Shokumotsu wo kare ni okurishi mono wa tare naru ya?

34 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware wo tsukawashishi mono no mune ni shitagai, sono waza wo nashi owaru, kore waga kate nari.

35 Nanjira, Kari-iredoki ni naru ni wa, nao shi ka getsu ari to iwazu ya? Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Me wo agete miyo, haya hata wa irozukite kari-iredoki ni nareri.

36 Karu mono wa sono atai wo ukete, kagiri naki inochi ni itarubeki mi wo atsumu; kakute maku mono to karu mono to tomo ni yorokoban.

37 Kare wa maki, kore wa karu to ieru wa kore ni tsukite makoto nari.

38 Ware nanjira no rō sezarishi tokoro wo karasen to shite, nanjira wo tsukawaseri: hoka no hitobito rō seshi ni yori, nanjira wa sono rō shitaru mi wo uke-tari.

YOHANE 4.

39 Kano onna, Waga nashishi subete no koto wo, kare ware ni tsugeshi to akashi seshi kotoba ni yorite, sono machi no Samariabito ōku Iesu wo shinzeri.

40 Koko ni oite Samaria no hito Iesu no moto ni kitarite, tomo ni todomari tamawan koto wo negaishikaba; Iesu koko ni futsuka todomareri.

41 Kare no kotoba ni yorite shinzeshi mono saki yori mo ōkariki.

42 Karera onna ni iikeru wa, Ima nanji no iishi koto ni yorite shinzuru ni arazu; warera mizukara kikite, ko wa makoto ni yo no Sukuinushi to shiritareba nari.

43 Futsuka sugite Iesu koko wo sari, Gariraya ni yukeri.

44 Sowa kare mizukara, Yogensha wa furusato nite tōtobaruru koto nashi to iishi ni yoru.

45 Gariraya ni itarishi toki, Gariraya no hitobito kare wo mukaetari: sowa saki ni iwai no toki Iesu no Ierusaremu nite okonai-shi subete no koto wo karera mo sono iwai ni yukite, kore wo mitareba nari.

46 Iesu mata Gariraya no Kana ni itaru: koko wa

saki ni mizu wo sake ni seshi tokoro nari. Toki ni ō no daijin sono ko yamai ni kakarite, Kapenaumu ni arikereba;

47 Iesu no Yudaya yori Gariraya ni kitareru koto wo kiki, sunawachi Iesu no moto ni yukite, Kapenaumu ni kudari, sono ko wo iyashi tamawan koto wo koeri: sowa shinu bakari narikereba nari.

48 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanjira shirushi to kotonaru waza wo mizuba, shinzeji.

49 Kare iikeru wa, Shu yo, waga ko no shinazaru saki ni kudari tamae.

50 Iesu iikeru wa, Yuke, nanji no ko wa ikuru nari. Sono hito Iesu no iishi koto wo shinjite, sarinu.

51 Kudaru toki sono shimobedomo kare ni aite tsugekeru wa, Nanji no ko wa ikuru nari.

52 Kare sono ie hajimeshi toki wo karera ni tazuneke-reba; kotaete, Kinō no hiru no ichi ji ni netsu sametari to iu.

53 Chichi wa Iesu no, Nanji ga ko wa ikuru nari to ii tamaishi toki to, sono toki no onajiki koto wo shirite, onore to sono ie no mono kotogotoku mina shinzeri.

YOHANE 5.

54 Kono dai ni no kotonaru waza wa, Iesu Yudaya yori Gariraya ni itarite naseru nari.

5 SHŌ.

SONO nochi Yudayabito no iwai arikereba, Iesu Ierusalemu ni noboreri.

2 Ierusalemu no hitsuji mon no hotori ni, Heburu no kotoba nite Betesuda to iu ike ari. Kono ike ni itsutsu no rō ari.

3 Sono naka ni yameru mono, meshii, ashinae, mata otoroetaru mono nado ōku fushi ite, mizu no ugoku wo materu.

4 Sowa ten no tsukai ori ori ike ni kudarite, mizu wo ugokasu koto ari: mizu no ugokeru nochi, sakidachite ike ni irishi mono wa, nani no yamai ni yorazu ietari.

5 San jū hachi nen yamitaru mono hitori kashiko ni ari.

6 Iesu kare ga fushi oru wo mite, sono yamai no hisashiki wo shiri, kore ni iikeru wa, Ien koto wo negau ya?

7 Yameru mono kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, mizu no ugokeru toki, ware wo tasukete ike ni iruru hito nashi:

ware iran to suru toki wa hoka no hito kudarite, ware yori saki ni iru.

8 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Okiyo, toko wo tori agete ayume.

9 Sono hito tachidokoro ni ie, sunawachi toko wo tori agete ayumeri. Kono hi wa ansokunichi nariki.

10 Yudayabito ieshi mono ni iikeru wa, Kyō wa ansokunichi nareba, nanji toko wo tori aguru wa yoroshikarazu.

11 Karera ni kotaekeru wa, Ware wo iyashishi mono ware ni, Toko wo tori agete ayume to ieri.

12 Karera tazunekeru wa, Nanji ni, Toko wo tori agete ayume to iishi hito wa tare naru zo ya?

13 Ieshi mono sono tare naru wo shirazariki: sowa kashikoni ōku no hito orishi yue Iesu saketaireba nari.

14 Sono nochi Iesu miya nite sono hito ni ai iikeru wa, Miyo, nanji sude ni ietari, mata tsumi wo okasu koto nakare: osoraku wa, saki ni masareru wazawai nanji ni kakaran.

15 Sono hito yukite, Yudayabito ni onore wo iyashishi mono wa Iesu nari to tsugu.

YOHANE 5.

16 Koko ni oite Yudaya-bito Iesu wo semete, korosan to hakaru: sowa kare ga kono koto wo seshi wa anso-kunichi narikereba nari.

17 Iesu karera ni kotae-keru wa, Waga Chichi wa ima ni itaru made hataraki tamau: ware mo mata hataraku nari.

18 Kore ni yorite Yuda-yabito iyo-iyō Iesu wo korosan to hakaru: sowa anso-kunichi wo okasu nomi narazu, Kami wo onore ga Chichi to ii, onore wo Kami to hitoshiku sureba nari.

19 Kono yue ni Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ko wa Chichi no okonau koto wo mite okonau no hoka wa, nani goto wo mo okonau koto atawazu: sowa subete Chichi no okonau koto wo Ko mo mata okonaeba nari.

20 Chichi wa Ko wo aishi, subete onore no okonau tokoro no koto wo kare ni shimesu; nanjira wo shite ayashimashimen tame ni, kano kotodomo yori sara ni ōi naru koto wo kare ni shimesan.

21 Sowa Chichi no shinishi mono wo yomigaerasete ika-

shimuru ga gotoku, Ko mo onore no kokoro ni shitagaitte hito wo ikashimubeshi.

22 Sore Chichi wa tare wo mo sabakazu; sabaki wa subete Ko ni yudanetari:

23 Kore subete no hito wo shite Chichi wo uyamau gotoku Ko wo mo uyamawashimen ga tame nari. Ko wo uyamawazaru mono wa, kore wo tsukawashishi Chichi wo uyamawazu.

24 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Waga kotoba wo kiki, ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo shin-zuru mono wa, kagiri naki inochi wo tamochi, katsu sabaki ni itarazu, shi yori inochi ni utsureri.

25 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Shinishi mono Kami no Ko no koe wo kiku toki kitaran, ima sono toki ni nareri; kore wo kiku mono wa ikubeshi.

26 Sore Chichi wa mizukara inochi wo tamoteri; sono gotoku Ko ni mo tamaite, mizukara inochi wo tamotasetari:

27 Mata hito no Ko taru ni yorite, kore ni sabaki suru no ken-i wo tamaeri.

28 Kore wo ayashi to suru koto nakare; sowa haka ni

YOHANE 5.

cru mono mina sono koe wo kikite, izuru toki kitaran to sureba nari.

29 Yoki koto wo nashishi mono wa inochi wo uru ni yomigaeri; ashiki koto wo nashishi mono wa sabaki wo uru ni yomigaerubeshi.

30 Ware nani goto wo mo mizukara okonau koto atawazu; kiku tokoro ni shita-gaite sabaki su. Waga sabaki wa tadashi: sowa ware waga mune wo okonau koto wo motomezu, ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi no mune wo okonau koto wo motomureba nari.

31 Moshi waga koto wo ware mizukara akashi seba, waga akashi makoto nara-zu.

32 Hoka ni waga koto wo akashi suru mono ari; ware sono waga koto wo akashi suru akashi no makoto naru wo shiru.

33 Nanjira saki ni hito wo Yohane ni tsukawashishi ni, kare makoto no tame ni akashi wo naseri.

34 Saredo ware hito no akashi wo ukezu; kono koto wo iu wa, nanjira no sukuwaren ga tame nari.

35 Yohane wa tomesHITE hikareru tomoshibi nari: nanjira konomite shibaraku

sono hikari wo yorokoberi.

36 Ware wa Yohane yori ōi naru akashi ari; sowa Chichi no ware ni tamaite nashi togeshimuru waza, sunawachi waga okonau tokoro no waza wa, kore Chichi no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo akashi sureba nari.

37 Katsu ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi mo waga koto wo akashi seri. Nanjira imada sono koe wo kikazu, imada sono katachi wo mizu.

38 Sono kotoba wa nanjira no kokoro ni tomazariki: sowa nanjira sono tsukawashishi mono wo shinzezaru ni yorite shiraruru nari.

39 Nanjira seisho ni kagiri naki inochi ari to omoite kore wo shirabu: kono seisho wa ware ni tsuite akashi suru mono nari.

40 Nanjira waga moto ni, inochi wo en ga tame kitaru wo konomazu.

41 Ware hito no agame wo ukezu.

42 Ware nanjira wo shiru, nanjira wa sono kokoro ni Kami wo ai suru no ai arazaru nari.

43 Ware wa waga Chichi

YOHANE 6.

no na ni yorite kitarishi ni, nanjira ware wo ukezu, moshi hoka no hito onoga na ni yorite kitaraba, nanjira kore wo uken.

44 Nanjira wa tagai ni hito no agame wo ukete, Kami yori izuru agame wo motomezaru mono naru ni, ikade yoku shinzuru koto wo en ya?

45 Nanjira wo Chichi ni uttōru mono to ware wo omou nakare: nanjira wo uttōru mono hitori ari, sunawachi nanjira ga tano-mu tokoro no Mōse nari.

46 Moshi Mōse wo shinzeba, ware wo shinzubeshi: sowa Mōse waga koto wo shirushitareba nari.

47 Moshi Mōse no shirushishi koto wo shinzezuba, ikade waga iishi koto wo shinzen ya?

6 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Iesu Gari-
raya no mizu-umi,
sunawachi Teberia no mizu-
umi no mukau ye watarishi
ni,

2 Ōku no hitobito kore ni shitagau; sowa kare ga yamishi mono ni nashishi shirushi wo mishi ga yue nari.

3 Iesu yama ni nobori,

deshi to tomo ni sono tokoro ni za seri.

4 Toki Yudayabito no sugikoshi no iwai ni chikashi.

5 Iesu me wo agete, ōku no hito no kitareru wo mite, Piripo ni iikeru wa, Izuko yori pan wo kaite karera ni kuwashimubeki ka?

6 Mizukara sono nasan to suru koto wo shiredo, kare wo kokoromin ga tame ni kaku ieru nari.

7 Piripo kotaekeru wa, Gin ni hyaku no pan mo hito goto ni sukoshi zutsu ataete nao tarazarubeshi.

8 Deshi no hitori, sunawachi Shimon Petero no kyōdai Andere Iesu ni iikeru wa,

9 Koko ni hitori no warabe ari, ōmugi no pan itsutsu to chiisaki uwo futatsu wo moteri; saredo kono ōku no hito ni ika ni subeki zo?

10 Iesu iikeru wa, Hitobito wo suwaraseyo: sono tokoro ni ōku no kusa ari: oyoso go sen nin hodo suwarinu.

11 Iesu pan wo tori, inorite deshi ni atae; deshi kore wo suwarishi hito ni atau: mata kaku no gotoku ni shite chiisaki uwo wo

YOHANE 6.

mo hitobito no konomi ni shitagaite karera ni ataetari.

12 Mina akitaru nochi Iesu deshi ni iikeru wa, Sukoshi mo ushinawazaru yō ni, sono amari no kuzu wo hiroi atsumeyo.

13 Karera ga shoku seshi kano itsutsu no ōmugi no pan no nokori no kuzu wo hiroi atsumekereba, jū ni no kago ni miteri.

14 Hitobito Iesu no nashi-shi shirushi wo mite, Ko wa makoto ni yo ni kitaru-beki yogensha nari to iu.

15 Koko ni oite Iesu karera ga kitari, onore wo torite ō ni nasan to suru wo shiri, tada hitori nite kore wo sake, futa tabi yama ni iritari.

16 Hi no kururu koro deshi umi ni kudarite,

17 Fune ni nori, Kapenaumu ni mukaite umi wo wataru. Sude ni kurekeredomo Iesu karera ni kitarazu.

18 Ōkaze fuku ni yorite yaya ni umi are idaseri.

19 Ichi ri jitchō bakari kogi idaseru toki, Iesu no umi wo ayumi, fune ni chikazuku wo mite, deshitachi osoretari.

20 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware nari, osoruru nakare.

21 Koko ni oite deshi yorokobite kare wo uke, fune ni nosekereba, tadachi ni sono yukan to suru tokoro no chi ni tsukinu.

22 Akuru hi kanata no umibe ni tachishi hitobito kinō deshi no norishi fune no hoka ni wa fune naku, katsu Iesu wa deshi to tomo ni fune ni norazu, deshi, nomi yukeru wo shiru.

23 Kono toki Teberia yori hoka no fune kitari, Shu no inorite hitobito ni pan wo kuwashishi tokoro no chikaku ni tsukeri.

24 Hitobito Iesu no koko ni arazu, deshi mo mata arazaru wo mite, karera mo fune ni nori, Iesu wo tazunen tame ni Kapenaumu ni itareri.

25 Mizu-umi no mukau nite kare ni ai iikeru wa, Rabi, itsu koko ni kitari tamaishi ya?

26 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Nanjira no ware wo tazunuru wa, shirushi wo mishi yue ni arazu, tada pan wo shoku shite akitaru ga yue nari.

27 Nanjira kutsuru kate no tame ni hatarakazu shite, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru kate, sunawachi hito

YOHANE 6.

no Ko no atōru kate no tame ni hatarakubeshi: sowa Chichi no Kami kare ni in shite akashi sureba nari.

28 Kore ni yorite hitobito Iesu ni iikeru wa, Warera ika naru koto wo nasaba, Kami no waza ni narubeki ya?

29 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Kami no tsukawashishi mono wo shinzuru wa sunawachi sono waza nari.

30 Karera iikeru wa, Warera wo shite nanji wo shinzeshimuru tame ni, nani no shirushi wo nashite warera ni misuru ya? Nani no waza wo okonau ya?

31 Warera no senzo no nite mana wo kuraeri; shirushite, Ten yori pan wo karera ni ataete kurawashimu to aru ga gotoshi.

32 Iesu iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ten yori pan wo nanjira ni ataeshi mono wa Mōse ni arazu, ima waga Chichi wa ten yori makoto no pan wo mote nanjira ni atau.

33 Kami no pan wa ten yori kudarite, inochi wo yo ni atōru mono nari.

34 Karera iikeru wa, Shu

yo, tsune ni sono pan wo warera ni ataeyo.

35 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware wa inochi no pan nari: ware ni kitaru mono wa uezu, ware wo shinzuru mono wa tsune ni kawaku koto nashi.

36 Saredo ware nanjira ga ware wo mite mo shinzezaru koto wo nanjira ni tsugetariki.

37 Subete Chichi no ware ni ataeshi mono wa ware ni kitaran; ware ni kitaru mono wa ware kanarazu kore wo sutezu.

38 Waga ten yori kudariishi wa onore no kokoro no mama wo okonawan tame ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi mono no kokoro no mama wo okonawan tame nari.

39 Subete Chichi no ware ni ataeshi mono wo, ware hitotsu wo mo ushinawazu, owari no hi ni kore wo yomigaerasu wa, sunawachi ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi no kokoro nari.

40 Oyoso Ko wo mite, kore wo shinzuru mono wa kagiri naki inochi wo u: ware mata kore wo owari no hi ni yomigaerasubeshi: kore ware wo tsukawashishi mono no kokoro nareba nari.

YOHANE 6.

41 Koko ni oite Yudayabitora Iesu no, Ware wa ten yori kudarishi pan nari to iishi koto ni tsuki,

42 Tsubuyaki iikeru wa, Kare ga fubo wa warera no shiru tokoro narazu ya? Sunawachi kare wa Yosefu no ko Iesu ni arazu ya? Shikaru ni nanzo, Ware wa ten yori kudarishi to iu ya?

43 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira tagai ni tsubuyaku koto nakare.

44 Ware wo tsukawashi-shi Chichi moshi hikazareba, hito yoku ware ni kitaru nashi. Ware ni kitari-shi hito wa owari no hi ni ware kore wo yomigaerasubeshi.

45 Yogensha no fumi ni, Hito mina oshie wo Kami ni uken to shirusaretari: kono yue ni subete Chichi yori kikite manabishi mono wa ware ni kitaru.

46 Saredo Chichi wo mi-shi mono wa nashi, tada Kami yori kitaru mono nomi kore wo mitari.

47 Makoto ni, makoto ni, ware nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wo shinzuru mono wa kagiri naki inochi ari.

48 Ware wa inochi no pan nari.

49 Nanjira no senzo wa

no nite mana wo kuraishikado shineri.

50 Subete kurau mono wo shite shinazarashimuru mono wa ten yori kudareru pan nari.

51 Ware wa ten yori kudarishi ikeru pan nari; moshi hito kono pan wo kura-waba, kagiri naku ikubeshi: waga atōru pan wa waga niku nari: yo no inochi no tame ni ware kore wo ataen.

52 Koko ni Yudayabito tagai ni arasoi iikeru wa, Kono hito ikade sono niku wo warera ni ataete kurawashimuru koto wo en ya?

53 Iesu iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Moshi hito no Ko no niku wo kurawazu, sono chi wo nomazareba, nanjira ni inochi nashi.

54 Waga niku wo kui, waga chi wo nomu mono wa kagiri naki inochi ari: ware owari no hi ni kore wo yomigaerasubeshi.

55 Sore, waga niku wa makoto no kuimono, mata waga chi wa makoto no nomimono nari.

56 Waga niku wo kurai, waga chi wo nomu mono wa ware ni ori, ware mo mata kare ni oru.

57 Ikeru Chichi ware wo

YOHANE 7.

tsukawasu ; Chichi ni yorite waga ikeru gotoku, ware wo kurau mono mo ware ni yorite ikubeshi.

58 Kore ten yori kudare-ru pan nari : nanjira no senzo ga kuraitaredo nao shinishi mana no gotoki mono ni arazu ; kono pan wo kurau mono wa kagiri naku ikubeshi.

59 Korera no koto wa Iesu Kapenaumu no kwaidō nite oshie wo naseru toki iishi tokoro nari.

60 Deshitachi no uchi ōku no hito kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Kowa hanahadashiki kotoba nari ; tare ka yoku kore wo kikan ya ?

61 Deshi no kono koto ni tsuite tsubuyaku wo Iesu mizukara shirite, karera ni iikeru wa, Kono kotoba ni yorite tsumazuku ka ?

62 Moshi hito no Ko no moto no tokoro ni noboru wo miba ika ni ?

63 Inochi wo atōru mono wa rei nari : niku wa eki nashi : waga nanjira ni iishi kotoba wa rei nari, inochi nari.

64 Saredo nanjira no uchi ni shinzezaruru mono ari : sore, Iesu no kaku ieru wa, shinzezaruru mono wa tare, onore wo watasu mono wa tare to

iu koto wo hajime yori shireba nari.

65 Iesu mata iikeru wa, Kono yue ni ware saki ni, Waga Chichi ataezareba, hito yoku ware ni kitaru nashi to iishi nari.

66 Kono nochi sono deshi ōku kaeri yukite, Iesu to tomo ni arukazariki.

67 Kore ni yorite Iesu jū ni no deshi ni iikeru wa, Nanjira mo mata saran to omou ya ?

68 Shimon Petero kotakeru wa, Shu yo, warera wa tare ni yukan ya ? Kagiri naki inochi no kotoba wo moteru mono wa nanji nari.

69 Mata warera shinjite shiru, nanji wa ikeru Kami no Ko, Kirisuto nari.

70 Iesu karera ni kotakeru wa, Ware nanjira jū ni nin wo erabishi ni arazu ya ? Saredo sono uchi no hitori wa akuma nari.

71 Ko wa Shimon no ko, Isukariote no Yuda wo sashite ieru nari : kare wa jū ni no hitori ni shite, Iesu wo watasan to suru mono nari.

7 SHŌ.

KONO koto no nochi Iesu Gariraya wo he-

YOHANE 7.

meguri, Yudaya no uchi wo meguru koto wo konomazariki: sowa Yudayabito kare wo korosan to hakareba nari.

2 Sate, Yudayabito no karihozumai no iwai chikazukeri.

3 Koko ni oite Iesu no kyōdai kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no okonau tokoro no waza wo deshitachi ni misen ga tame koko wo sarite, Yudaya ni yuke.

4 Sowa onore wo arawasan to shite hisoka ni waza wo nasu mono arazu. Nanji korera no waza wo okonawaba, onore wo yo ni arawaseyo.

5 Kore, sono kyōdai mo nao kare wo shinzezaru ga yue nari.

6 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Waga toki imada itarazu, nanjira no toki wa tsune ni sonawareri.

7 Yo wa nanjira wo nikumu koto atawazu, ware wo nikumu: sowa karera ga okonau tokoro wa ashishi to ware akashi sureba nari.

8 Nanjira kono iwai ni nobore; waga toki imada itarazareba, ware ima kono iwai ni noboraji.

9 Kaku iite, Gariraya ni todomareri.

10 Sono kyōdai no yukishi nochi, Iesu mo arawa narazu shite, hisoka ni iwai ni noboru.

11 Iwai no toki, Yudayabito Iesu wo tazunete iikeru wa, Kare wa izuku ni aru ya?

12 Ōzei no uchi nite kare ni tsuki samazama no koto wo ii arasoeri: aru hito wa, Kare wo yoki hito nari to ii; aru hito wa, Ina, tami wo madowasu mono nari to iu.

13 Saredomo Yudayabito wo osoruru ni yorite, arawa ni kare ga koto wo iu hito nashi.

14 Iwai no nakaba goro Iesu miya ni noborite oshiekereba;

15 Yudayabito kore wo ayashimi, iikeru wa, Kono hito wa imada manabazu, ika ni shite fumi wo shiru ya?

16 Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Waga oshiyuru tokoro wa waga oshie ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi mono no oshie nari.

17 Hito moshi ware wo tsukawashishi mono no mune ni shitagawaba, kono oshie no Kami yori izuru ka, mata onore ni yorite iu naru ka wo shirubeshi.

YOHANE 7.

18 Onore ni yorite iu mono wa onore no homare wo motomuru nari: onore wo tsukawashishi mono no homare wo motomuru mono wa makoto nari; sono uchi ni fugi nashi.

19 Mōse nanjira ni okite wo ataeshi ni arazu ya? Saredo nanjira no uchi ni wa kore wo mamoru mono nashi. Nanjira nani yue ware wo korosan to hakaru ya?

20 Hitobito kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji oni ni tsukaretari; tare ka nanji wo korosu koto wo hakaran ya?

21 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Ware saki ni hitotsu no waza wo naseshi ni, nanjira mina ayashi to seri.

22 Mōse nanjira ni katsurei wo sazukeshi wa, sono onore yori ideshi ni arazu shite, senzo yori ideshi mono naru ga yue nari; kore ni yorite nanjira katsurei wo ansokunichi ni okonau.

23 Hito moshi Mōse no okite wo yaburazaran ga tame ansokunichi ni katsurei wo ukuru toki wa, nanzo waga ansokunichi ni hito no zenshin wo iyashishi koto wo ikaru ya?

24 Uwabe ni yorite sabaki

suru nakare; tadashiki sabaki wo mote sabaki seyo.

25 Kono toki Ierusaremu no aru hito iikeru wa, Kore wa hitobito no korosan to hakaru mono ni arazu ya?

26 Ima kare arawa ni iu: shikashite kore wo togamuru mono nashi: tsukasatachi wa kare wo makoto ni Kirisuto nari to shiru naran ka?

27 Saredo warera wa kono hito no izuko yori kitarishi wo shiru: moshi Kirisuto no kitaran toki wa, tare mo sono izuko yori kitaru wo shiru mono nakaran.

28 Kono toki Iesu miya nite oshie orishi ga, ōgoe ni yobi iikeru wa, Nanjira ware wo shiri, mata waga izuko yori kitaru wo shiru: saredo ware wa onore ni yorite kitarishi ni arazu; ware wo tsukawashishi mono wa makoto naru mono nite nanjira no shirazaru tokoro nari.

29 Ware wa kare wo shiru: sowa ware wa kare yori ide; kare wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono nareba nari.

30 Koko ni oite, karera Iesu wo toraen to hakareri: saredo sono toki imada itazaru ga yue ni, tedashi suru mono nakariki.

YOHANE 7.

31 Tami no uchi ōku no hito kare wo shinji, iikeru wa, Kirisuto no kitaran toki sono nasu tokoro no shirushi kono hito yori ōkaran ya?

32 Parisai no hito tamidomo no Iesu ni tsukite kaku hisoka ni katari au wo kiki, sunawachi saishi no osatachi to Parisai no hito to kare wo toraen tote, shitayaku wo tsukawaseri.

33 Koko ni oite Iesu iikeru wa, Ware nao shibaraku nanjira to tomo ni ori, shikashite nochi ware wo tsukawashishi mono ni yukan.

34 Nanjira ware wo tazunuru to mo ōbekarazu: waga oru tokoro ye nanjira kitaru koto atawazarubeshi.

35 Yudayabito ai tagai ni iikeru wa, Warera no awazaran tame ni, kare wa izuko ye yukan to suru ka? Girishia ni chirishi mono ni yukite, Girishia no hito wo oshien to suru ya?

36 Kare ga katarite, Nanjira ware wo tazunuru to mo ōbekarazu, mata, Waga oru tokoro ye nanjira kitaru koto atawazarubeshi to iishi kotoba wa nani zo ya?

37 Iwai no owari no ōi naru hi ni, Iesu tachite yo-

bawari iikeru wa, Hito mo-shi kawakaba ware ni kitarite nome,

38 Ware wo shinzuru mono wa Seisho ni shirushishi gotoku, sono hara yori ikeru mizu kawa no gotoku ni nagare izubeshi.

39 Kaku ieru wa kare wo shinzuru mono no uken to suru Mitama wo saseru nari: sowa Iesu imada agame wo ukezaruru ni yorite Mitama imada kudarazareba nari.

40 Tami no uchi nite ōku no hito kono kotoba wo kikite, Ko wa makoto ni kano yogensha nari to ii;

41 Aruiwa, Kore wa Kirisuto nari to ii; aruiwa, Kirisuto wa Gariraya yori izubeken ya?

42 Seisho ni Kirisuto wa Dabide no sue nite, Dabide no sumishi sato Beterehemu yori iden to shirushishi ni arazu ya to iu.

43 Koko ni oite tamidomo kare ni tsukite arasoi waketari.

44 Sono naka ni kare wo toraen to suru mono mo arikeredo, tedashi seshi mono nakariki.

45 Shitayakudomo saishi no osa to Parisai no hitotachi no moto ni kaerike-

YOHANE 8.

reba; karera shitayaku ni iikeru wa, Nanzo kare wo hiki kitarazaru ya?

46 Shitayaku kotaete iikeru wa, Imada kono hito no gotoku iishi hito arazu.

47 Parisai no hito iikeru wa, Nanjira mo mata madowasareshi ka?

48 Tsukasa mata Parisai no hito no uchi ni kare wo shinzuru mono aran ya?

49 Okite wo shirazaru kono ōku no hito wa basubeki mono nari.

50 Sono uchi no hitori nite, yoru Iesu ni kitarishi Nikodemo to ieru mono karera ni iikeru wa,

51 Sono hito ni kikazu, sono okonai wo shirazaru saki ni, kore wo sabaku wa warera no okite naran ya?

52 Karera kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji mo mata Gariraya yori ideshi mono naru ka? Tazune miyo, yogensha wa Gariraya yori izuru koto nashi.

53 Koko ni oite ono-ono ie ni kaereri.

8 SHŌ.

IESU Kanran Zan ni yu-keri.

2 Yo no akuru koro mata miya ni irikeru ga, tami

mina kare ni kitarikereba; suwarite karera wo oshiyu.

3 Koko ni kan-in wo naseru toki, toraerareshi onna arikeru ga; gakusha to Parisai no hito kore wo Iesu no moto ni tsure kitari, atsumari no naka ni oki, iikeru wa,

4 Shi yo, kono onna wa kan-in wo nashi oru toki sono mama toraerareshi mono nari.

5 Kaku no gotoki mono wo ishi nite uchi korusubeshi to Mōse okite no uchi ni mejitari. Nanji wa ika ni iu ya?

6 Kaku ieru wa, Iesu wo kokoromite uttae no tane wo hiki idasan to omoeru nari. Iesu mi wo kagame, yubi nite chi ni mono kakeri.

7 Karera ga shikiri ni tou ni yori, Iesu okite kore ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no uchi tsumi naki mono mazu kare wo ishi nite utsubeshi to ii;

8 Mata mi wo kagamete, chi ni mono kakeri.

9 Karera kore wo kikite sono ryōshin ni semerare, toshiyori wo hajime wakaki mono made hitori-bitori ni ide yuki, tada Iesu hitori

YOHANE 8.

nokoru. Onna wa atsumari no naka ni tateri.

10 Iesu okite onna ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanji wo uttaeshi mono wa izuko ye yukishi ya? Nanji no tsumi wo sadamuru mono naki ka?

11 Onna iikeru wa, Shu yo, tare mo nashi. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware mo nanji no tsumi wo sadamezu; yukite futa tabi tsumi wo okasu nakare.

12 Iesu mata hitobito ni katarite iikeru wa, Ware wa yo no hikari nari: ware ni shitagau mono wa kuraiki naka wo arukazu, inochi no hikari wo uru nari.

13 Koko ni oite Parisai no hito iikeru wa, Nanji wa mizukara onore no akashi wo naseri, nanji no akashi wa makoto narazu.

14 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Ware mizukara onore no akashi suru to mo, waga akashi wa makoto nari; sowa ware izuku yori kitari, izuku ye yuku wo shireba nari. Nanjira waga izuku yori kitari, izuku ye yuku wo shirazaru nari.

15 Nanjira wa niku ni yorite hito wo sabaku: ware wa hito wo sabakazu.

16 Ware moshi sabakaba,

waga sabaki wa makoto nari; sowa ware hitori aru ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi to tomo ni areba nari.

17 Futari no akashi wa makoto nari to nanjira no okite ni shirusaretari.

18 Waga akashi wo suru mono wa ware nari: ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi mo mata waga akashi wo suru nari.

19 Karera iikeru wa, Nanji no Chichi wa izuku ni aru ya? Iesu kotaekeru wa, Nanjira wa ware wo shirazu, mata waga Chichi wo mo shirazaru nari: moshi ware wo shiritaru naraba, waga Chichi wo mo shiritaru naran.

20 Iesu korera no koto wo miya no uchi, saisen no hako wo okeru tokoro nite katarikeredo, kare no toki imada itarazareba, tare mo te wo idasu mono nakariki.

21 Iesu mata iikeru wa, Ware yukan, nanjira wa ware wo tazunubeshi: nanjira onore no tsumi ni shinan; waga yuku tokoro ye wa nanjira kitaru koto atawazaru nari.

22 Koreni yorite Yudayabito iikeru wa, Waga yuku tokoro ye nanjira kitaru

YOHANE 8.

koto atawazu to ieri: kare wa jisatsu sen to suru ka?

23 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa shita yori ide: ware wa ue yori izu, nanjira wa kono yo yori ide, ware wa kono yo yori idezu.

24 Kono yue ni nanjira wa onore no tsumi ni shinan to ware iishi nari. Nanjira moshi ware no kare naru wo shinzezuba, onore no tsumi ni shinan.

25 Karera iikeru wa, Nanji wa tare naru ya? Iesu iikeru wa, Ware wa jitsu ni waga nanjira ni tsuguru tokoro no mono nari.

26 Ware nanjira ni tsukite katarubeki koto to sabakubeki koto ōku ari: ware wo tsukawashishi mono wa makoto nari. Kare ni kishishi koto wo ware yo ni tsugu.

27 Kowa Chichi wo sashite ieru naredo, karera wa shirazariki.

28 Kono yue ni Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira hito no Ko wo ageshi nochi, ware no kare naru wo shiri, mata waga mizukara nani goto wo mo nasazu, tada waga Chichi no oshie ni shitagaite korera no koto wo ieru wo shirubeshi.

29 Ware wotsukawashishi mono ware to tomo ni ori; Chichi wa ware wo hitori oki tamawazu: sowa ware tsune ni kare no kokoro ni kanau koto wo okonaeba nari.

30 Iesu kono koto wo ieru toki, ōku no hito kare wo shinzeri.

31 Iesu onore wo shinzeshi Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi waga kotoba ni oraba makoto ni waga deshi nari.

32 Katsu makoto wo shiran; makoto wa nanjira ni jiyū wo esasubeshi.

33 Karera kotaekeru wa, Warera wa Aburahamu no sue nari; imada hito no shimobe to narishi koto nashi. Nanjira ui jiyū wo esasubeshi to nanji no iishi wa ika naru koto zo?

34 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Subete aku wo okonau mono wa aku no shimobe nari.

35 Shimobe wa tsune ni ie ni orazu; ko wa tsune ni oru.

36 Kono yue ni, Ko moshi nanjira ni jiyū wo ataenaba, nanjira makoto ni jiyū wo ubeshi.

37 Ware nanjira ga Abu-

YOHANE 8.

rahamu no sue naru wo shiru: saredomo ware wo korosan to hakaru; sowa waga kotoba nanjira no uchi ni arazareba nari.

38 Ware wa waga Chichi to tomo ni arite mishi koto wo ii; nanjira wa nanjira no chichi to tomo ni arite mishi koto wo okonau.

39 Karera kotaete Iesu ni iikeru wa, Warera no chichi wa Aburahamu nari. Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi Aburahamu no ko naraba, Aburahamu no waza wo okonōbeshi.

40 Shikaru ni ima nanjira wa Kami ni kikishi makoto wo tsuguru ware wo korosan to hakaru: kore Aburahamu no waza ni arazu.

41 Nanjira wa nanjira no chichi no waza wo okonau nari. Karera iikeru wa, Warera wa kan-in ni yorite umarezu, tada hitori no chichi ari; sunawachi Kami nari.

42 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kami moshi nanjira no Chichi naraba; nanjira ware wo ai subeshi: ware wa Kami yori idete kitareba nari: sore, ware wa onore ni yorite kitaru ni arazu; Kami ware wo tsukawashi tamaeru nari.

43 Nanjira nanzo waga iu koto wo shirazaru ya? Sowa waga kotoba wo kiku koto wo ezareba nari.

44 Nanjira onoga chichi naru akuma yori izu, mata sono chichi no yoku wo okonau koto wo konomu: kare wa hajime yori hito wo korosu mono nari, mata makoto ni orazu: sowa kare no uchi ni makoto nakereba nari; kare ga itsuwari wo iu toki wa onore yori idashite iu nari: sowa kare wa itsuwarimono, mata itsuwarimono no chichi nareba nari.

45 Ware makoto wo iu ni yorite nanjira ware wo shinzezu.

46 Nanjira no uchi tare ka ware wo tsumi ni sadamuru mono aru ya? Ware nanjira ni makoto wo kataru ni, nani yue ware wo shinzezaru ka?

47 Kami yori ideshi mono wa Kami no kotoba wo kiku. Nanjira no kikazaru wa Kami yori idezaruru ni yorite nari.

48 Yudayabito kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji wa Samariabito nite, oni ni tsukaretaru mono nari to warera ga ieru wa ube narazu ya?

49 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa,

YOHANE 9.

Ware wa oni ni tsukaretaru mono ni arazu, ware wa waga Chichi wo tōtobi, nanjira wa ware wo karonzuru nari.

50 Ware wa mizukara no agame wo motomezu; kore wo motome katsu sabaki suru tokoro no mono ari.

51 Ware makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hito moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, kagiri naku shi wo mizarubeshi.

52 Yudayabito kare ni iikeru wa, Ima warera wa nanji ga oni ni tsukaretaru mono naru wo shiru; Aburahamu sude ni shini, mata yogensha mo shineri: shikaru ni nanji iu, Hito moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, kagiri naku shinaji to.

53 Nanji wa warera no senzo Aburahamu yori mo masareru mono naran ya? Aburahamu sude ni shini, yogenshatachi mo shineri: nanji mizukara wo tare to suru ka?

54 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware moshi mizukara agame wo nasaba, waga agame wa munashi; ware wo agamuru wa waga Chichi, sunawachi nanjira no waga Kami to tonōru tokoro no mono nari.

55 Nanjira wa kare wo shirazu; ware wa kare wo shiru; ware moshi kare wo shirazu to iwaba, nanjira no gotoki itsuwarimono to naran: saredo ware wa kare wo shiri, mata sono kotoba wo mamoru nari.

56 Nanjira no senzo Aburahamu wa, waga hi wo min koto wo yorokobi, mata kore wo mite tanoshimeri.

57 Yudayabito kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji imada gojū ni mo narazaru ni Aburahamu wo mishi ya?

58 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wa Aburahamu no arazarishi saki yori aru mono nari.

59 Koko ni oite hitobito kare wo utan tote ishi wo toreri. Iesu kakurete sono naka wo tōri, miya wo ide yukeri.

9 SHŌ.

IESU yuku toki, umare-tsuki naru meshii wo mishi ga;

2 Sono deshi kare ni tazunete iikeru wa, Rabi, kono hito no meshii ni unareshi wa tare no tsumi naru ya? Onore ni yoru ka? Mata futa-oya ni yoru ka?

3 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ko-

YOHANE 9.

no hito no tsumi ni arazu, mata sono futa-oya no tsumi ni mo arazu, kare ni yorite Kami no waza no arawaren tame nari.

4 Hiru no uchi wa ware kanarazu ware wo tsukawashishi mono no waza wo nasubeki nari: yoru kitaran, sono toki tare mo waza wo nasu koto atawazu.

5 Ware yo ni oru toki wa yo no hikari nari.

6 Kono koto wo iite, chi ni tsubaki shi, tsubaki nite tsuchi wo toki; sono doro wo meshii no me ni nuri,

7 Kare ni iikeru wa, Shi-roamu no ike ni yukite arae. Kare sunawachi yukite arai, me miru koto wo ete kaereri. Shiroamu, kore wo tokeba, tsukawa-sareshi mono to no gi nari.

8 Tonari no hitobito, oyo-bi moto yori kare no kotsujiki narishi wo mishi monodomo iikeru wa, Ko wa suwarite, mono wo koishi hito narazu ya?

9 Aru hito wa, Kare nari to ii; aru hito wa, Nitaru nari to iu. Kare iikeru wa, Ware wa kare nari.

10 Karera iikeru wa, Nanji no me wa ika ni shite akitaru ya?

11 Kotaete iikeru wa, Iesu

to iu hito tsuchi wo toki, waga me ni nurite iu, Shi-roamu no ike ni yukite arae to: ware yukite araikereba, me miru koto wo etari.

12 Hitobito kare ni iikeru wa, Kare wa izuku ni oru ya? Kotaete, Shirazu to iu.

13 Karera kono meshii narishi mono wo Parisai no hito no moto ni hiki itareri.

14 Tsuchi wo tokite, Iesu kare ga me wo akeshi hi wa ansokunichi nariki.

15 Parisai no hito mo kare ni toikeru wa, Nanji no me wa ika ni shite akitaru ya? Kotaekeru wa, Kare doro wo waga me ni oku; ware sore wo araita miru koto wo etari.

16 Aru Parisai no hito iikeru wa, Kono hito ansokunichi wo mamorazaru ga yue ni Kami yori ideshi ni arazu: aru hito iikeru wa, Tsumibito ikade kakaru shirushi wo okonau koto wo en ya? Koko ni oite karera arasoi wakaretari.

17 Mata meshii ni iikeru wa, Nanji no me wo akeshi ni yori, nanji kare no koto wo nani to iu ya? Kotaekeru wa, Kare wa yogensha nari.

YOHANE 9.

18 Yudayabito kare no meshii narishi ni, miyuru yō narishi koto wo sono futa-oya wo yobi kitaru made wa shinzezu. Sunawachi futa-oya wo yobi kitarite,

19 Kore ni toikeru wa, Kono hito wa meshii nite umareshi to iu tokoro no nanjira no ko naru ka? Ima ika ni shite miru koto wo etaru ya?

20 Futa-oya karera ni kotaekeru wa, Kore wa waga ko naru to umaretsuki no meshii naru to wo shiru;

21 Saredo ima ika ni shite me-aki ni narishi ka warera kore wo shirazu, mata sono me wo akeshi wa tare naru ka wo shirazu: kare wa otona nari; kare ni tazuneyo, kare mizukara iubeshi.

22 Futa-oya no kaku iishi wa, Yudayabito wo osoreshi ni yoru; sowa Iesu wo Kirisuto to ii akasu mono araba, kwaidō yori idasubeshi to Yudayabito tagai ni ii sadametareba nari.

23 Futa-oya no, Kare wa otona nari; kare ni tazuneyo to iishi wa kono yue nari.

24 Meshii narishi mono wo mata yobite iikeru wa, Homare wo Kami ni kiseyo, warera wa kano hito no tsumibito naru wo shiru.

25 Kare kotaekeru wa, Tsumibito naru ya ina, ware kore wo shirazu: ware wa meshii narishi ga ima me-aki ni nareru, kono hitotsu no koto wo shiru.

26 Karera mata iikeru wa, Kare wa nanji ni nani wo nashishi ya? Ika ni shite nanji no me wo akeshi ya?

27 Kotaekeru wa, Ware sude ni nanjira ni iishi ni nanjira kikazu; nani yue futa tabi kikan to suru ka? Nanjira mo sono deshi ni naran to omou ya?

28 Karera nonoshiri iikeru wa, Nanji wa sono hito no deshi; warera wa Mōse no deshi nari.

29 Kami no Mōse ni kata-rishi koto wa warera shireri; saredo kono hito no izuku yori kitareru ka wo warera shirazu.

30 Sono hito kotaekeru wa, Ko wa ayashiki koto nari. Kare sude ni waga me wo akeshi ni, sono izuko yori kitareru wo nanjira shirazu to iu.

31 Kami wa tsumibito ni kikazu: saredo Kami wo uyamaite, sono mune ni shitagau mono ni wa kiki tamau to warera wa shiru.

32 Yo no hajime yori kono kata, umaretsuki naru me-

YOHANE 10.

shii no me wo akeshi hito aru wo kikazu.

33 Moshi kono hito Kami yori idezuba, nani goto wo mo nashi ezarubeshi.

34 Karera. kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji wa kotogotoku tsumi ni umareshi mono naru ni, kaette warera wo oshiyuru ka: tsui ni kare wo oi idaseri.

35 Karera ga oi idashishi koto wo kiki, Iesu tazunete kore ni ai iikeru wa, Nanji Kami no Ko wo shinzuru ka?

36 Kotaete iikeru wa, Shu yo, kare to shite waga shin-zubeki mono wa tare naru ya?

37 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji sude ni kare wo miru, ima nanji to mono iu mono wa sore nari.

38 Shu yo, ware shinzu to iite, kare wo hai seri.

39 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware sabaki sen tame ni yo ni kitaru; sunawachi miezaru mono wo shite mie, miyuru mono wo kaette meshii to narashimu.

40 Iesu to tomo ni orishi Parisai no hito kono kotoba wo kikite kare ni iikeru wa, Warera mo meshii naru ka?

41 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi meshii

naraba, tsumi nakarubeshi; saredo ima warera miyu to iishi ni yorite nanjira no tsumi wa nokoreri.

10 SHO.

MAKOTO ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hitsuji no ori ni iru ni, mon yori sezu shite hoka yori koyuru mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari.

2 Mon yori iru mono wa sono hitsuji no hitsujikai nari.

3 Kadomori wa kare no tame ni hiraki; hitsuji wa sono koe wo kiku: kare onore no hitsuji no na wo yobite, kore wo hiki idasu.

4 Kare sono hitsuji wo hiki idasu toki, saki ni yuku nari: hitsuji kare no koe wo shirite, kore ni shita-gau.

5 Hitsuji wa hoka no mono ni shitagawazu, kaerite nigu: sowa hoka no mono no koe wo shirazareba nari.

6 Iesu karera ni kono ta-toe wo iedo, karera wa sono katareru tokoro ika naru kokoro ka wo shirazariki.

7 Kono yue ni Iesu mata karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wa sunawachi hitsuji no mon nari.

8 Subete ware yori saki ni

YOHANE 10.

kitarishi mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari : hitsuji sono koe wo kikazariki.

9 Ware wa mon nari : moshi hito ware yori iraba, sukuware, katsu de-iri wo nashite kusa wo ubeshi.

10 Nusubito no kitaru wa nusuman to shi, korosan to shi, horobosan to suru no hoka nashi : waga kitaru wa hitsuji wo shite inochi wo e, katsu yutaka nara-shimen tame nari.

11 Ware wa yoki hitsujikai nari. Yoki hitsujikai wa hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutsumu.

12 Hitsujikai ni arazu, onoga hitsuji wo motazu, tada yatowarete hitsuji wo mamoru mono wa ōkami no kitaru wo mireba, hitsuji wo sutete nigu : ōkami hitsuji wo ubaite, kore wo chirasu.

13 Yatoibito no niguru wa yatowareshi mono nareba, sono hitsuji wo itowazaru ni yorite nari.

14 Ware wa yoki hitsujikai nite, onore no hitsuji wo shiru, mata onore no hitsuji ni shiraru.

15 Chichi ware wo shiru gotoku, ware mo Chichi wo shiru : ware hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutsumu.

16 Ware wa kono ori ni arazaru hoka no hitsuji wo moteri : karera wo mo tsure kitaran : karera waga koe wo kikan : tsui ni hitotsu no mure, hitotsu no hitsujikai to narubeshi.

17 Waga Chichi ware wo ai su : sowa ware futatabi inochi wo en ga tame ni inochi wo sutsumu ga yue nari.

18 Ware yori kore wo ubau mono nashi : ware mizukara kore wo sutsumu nari. Ware kore wo sutsumu no chikara ari, mata yoku kore wo uru no chikara ari ; waga Chichi yori ware kono ōse wo uketari.

19 Sate, kono kotoba ni yorite mata Yudayabito araso wakaretari.

20 Sono uchi naru ōku no mono iikeru wa, Oni ni tsukarete kuruu mono naru ni nanzo kare ni kiku ya ?

21 Mata aru hito iikeru wa, Kore oni ni tsukareshi mono no kotoba ni arazu ; oni wa meshii no me wo akuru koto wo yoku sen ya ?

22 Fuyu no koro miya kiyome no iwai no toki.

23 Iesu miya no Soromon no rō wo arukikeru ni,

- YOHANE 10.

24 Yudayabito kare wo tori kakomite iikeru wa, Warera wo itsu made utagawasuru ya? Nanji moshi Kirisuto naraba, akiraka ni warera ni tsugeyo.

25 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware nanjira ni tsugeshi-kadomo, nanjira shinzezu; Chichi no na ni yorite, waga okonau waza ware ni tsuite akashi suru nari.

26 Saredo nanjira shinzezu: ko wa nanjira ni iishi gotoku, waga hitsuji ni arazareba nari.

27 Waga hitsuji wa waga koe wo kiku: ware wa kare-ra wo shiru: karera ware ni shitagai;

28 Ware karera ni kagiri naki inochi wo atau: kare-ra itsu made mo horobizu, mata kore wo waga te yori ubau mono nashi.

29 Ware ni karera wo tamaishi waga Chichi wa subete no mono yori mo ôi nari: mata waga Chichi no te yori kore wo ubai uru mono nashi.

30 Ware to Chichi to wa hitotsu nari.

31 Koko ni oite Yudayabito ishi wo torite, mata kare wo utan to seri.

32 Iesu karera ni kotaekeru wa, Waga Chichi yori

ukete ware ôku no yoki waza wo nanjira ni miseshi ni, sono uchi izure no waza ni yorite ware wo ishi nite utan to suru ka?

33 Yudayabito kotaete iikeru wa, Ishi nite utan to suru wa yoki waza no tame ni arazu, nanji tada kegasu koto wo ii, katsu nanji hito naru ni onore wo Kami to nasu ni yorite nari.

34 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Nanjira no okite ni, Ware iu, Nanjira wa Kami nari to shirusareshi ni arazu ya?

35 Seisho wa yaburubekarazu, moshi Kami no koto-ba wo ukeshi mono wo Kami to iwan ni wa,

36 Chichi no kiyome wakashite, yo ni tsukawashishi mono, Ware wa Kami no Ko nari to ieba tote, nanzo kore wo kegasu koto wo iu to iubeken ya?

37 Moshi ware waga Chichi no waza wo nasazuba, ware wo shinzuru koto nakare;

38 Moshi kore wo nasaba, ware wo shinzezu to mo, sono waza wo shinzezo: so-wa Chichi no ware ni ari, ware no Chichi ni aru koto wo nanjira shirite shinzen ga tame nari.

39 Karera mata toraen to

YOHANE 11.

shitarishi ga, Iesu sono te wo nogarete sareri.

40 Kakute mata Yorudan no mukau naru Yohane no baputesuma wo hodokoshi-shi tokoro ni yukite, kashiko ni orikeru ni,

41 Ōku no hito kare ni itari iikeru wa, Yohane wa shirushi wo nasazu; saredomo kono hito ni tsukite Yohane no iishi koto wa mina makoto nari.

42 Koko ni oite ōku no hito kashiko nite kare wo shinzeri.

11 SHŌ.

KOKO ni yameru mono ari, Razaro to iite Betania no hito nari. Betania wa Maria to sono ane Maruta no sumeru mura nari.

2 Maria wa saki ni Shu ni nioi-abura wo nuri, onore no kami no ke wo mote Shu no ashi wo nuguishi hito nite, kono yameru Razaro wa kare ga kyōdai nari.

3 Kono yue ni sono shimai Iesu no moto ni, Shu no ai suru mono yameri to ii tsukawaseri.

4 Iesu kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Kowa shinuru yamai ni arazu, Kami no sakae no tame nari, Kami

no Ko wo shite kore ni yorite sakae wo eshimen ga tame nari.

5 Sore, Maruta to sono imōto oyobi Razaro wa Iesu no ai suru tokoro no mono nari.

6 Kono yue ni Iesu sono yameru wo kikite, kono tokoro ni futsuka todomari;

7 Sono nochi deshi ni iikeru wa, Warera mata Yudaya ni yukubeshi.

8 Deshi iikeru wa, Rabi, Yudayabito wa chikagoro mo ishi wo mote nanji wo utan to seshi ni, mata kashiko ni yuki tamau ka?

9 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ichi nichi no uchi ni jū ni ji aru ni arazu ya? Hito moshi hiru arukaba, tsumazuku koto nashi: sowa kono yo no hikari wo miru ni yorite nari.

10 Mata hito moshi yoru arukaba, tsumazukubeshi: sowa hikari sono hito ni naki ga yue nari.

11 Iesu kaku iite, nochi deshi ni iikeru wa, Warera no tomo Razaro inetari; ware kare wo samasan tame ni yukubeshi.

12 Deshi iikeru wa, Shu yo, kare moshi ineshi nara-ba ien.

13 Iesu wa kare no shini-

YOHANE 11.

shi wo ieru naredo, deshitchi wa inete yasumeru koto wo ieru naran to omoeri.

14 Kono yue ni Iesu akiraka ni karera ni tsugete iikeru wa, Razaro wa shineri.

15 Nanjira wo shite shin-zeshimuru tame ni ware kashiko ni arazarishi wo yorokobu: saredo ima kashiko ni yukubeshi.

16 Dedomo to tonōru Tomasu hoka no deshitachi ni iikeru wa, Warera mo mata yukite, kare to tomo ni shinubeshi.

17 Iesu itarite Razaro ga sude ni haka ni hōmurarete yokka naru wo shireri.

18 Betania wa Ierusalemu ni chikashi: sono hedataru koto oyoso ni jū shichi chō nari.

19 Ōku no Yudayabito Maruta to Maria wo, sono kyōdai no koto ni yorite nagusamen tote, sude ni karera no moto ni kitari oreri.

20 Maruta wa Iesu ki tamaeri to kikite kore wo ide mukae: Maria wa nao ie ni za seri.

21 Maruta Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, koko ni imaseshi naraba, waga kyōdai wa shinazarishi mono wo:

22 Sari nagara tato i nite mo nanji ga Kami ni motomuru tokoro no mono wa, Kami nanji ni atau to shiru.

23 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji no kyōdai wa yomigaerubeshi.

24 Maruta Iesu ni iikeru wa, Kare ga owari no hi no yomigaerubeki toki ni yomigaeran koto wo shiru nari.

25 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari: ware wo shin-zuru mono wa shinuru to mo ikubeshi.

26 Subete ikite, ware wo shin-zuru mono wa itsu made mo shinuru koto nashi; nanji kore wo shin-zuru ya?

27 Kare Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; ware nanji wa yo ni kitarubeki Kirisuto, Kami no Ko nari to shinzu.

28 Kaku ii owarite, hisōka ni sono imōto Maria wo yobi, Shi kitarite nanji wo yobi tamaeri to iu.

29 Maria kore wo kiki, isogi tachite, Iesu no moto ni yukeri.

30 Iesu imada mura ni irazu, nao Maruta no mukaseshi tokoro ni oreri.

YOHANE 11.

31 Maria wo nagusamete tomo ni ie ni orishi Yudayabito, Maria ga isogi tachi izuru wo mite, Kare wa haka ni yukite nageku naran to ii tsutsu, kare ni shitagaeri.

32 Maria Iesu no tokoro ni kitari, kare wo mite sono ashimoto ni fushi iikeru wa, Shu yo, moshi koko ni imaseshi naraba, waga kyōdai wa shinazarishi mono wo.

33 Iesu, Maria no nageku to, kare to tomo ni kitarishi Yudayabito no naku wo mite, kokoro wo itamashime, mi furuite

34 Iikeru wa, Nanjira izuko ni kare wo okishi ya? Karera iikeru wa, Shu yo, kitarite mi tamae.

35 Iesu namida wo nage-shi tamaeri.

36 Koko ni oite Yudayabito iikeru wa, Miyo, ika bakari kare wo ai suru mono zo!

37 Sono uchi naru hito iikeru wa, Meshii no me wo hirakitaru kono hito ni shite, kare wo shinazarashimuru koto atawazarishi ya?

38 Iesu mata kokoro wo itamashimete, haka ni itaru. Haka wa hora nite sono kuchi no tokoro ni ishi wo okeri.

39 Iesu iikeru wa, Ishi wo nokeyo. Shinishi mono no kyōdai Maruta iikeru wa, Shu yo, kare wa haya kusashi: shinite yori sude ni yokka wo hetari.

40 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji moshi shinzeba, Kami no sakae wo mirubeshi to ware nanji ni iishi ni arazu ya?

41 Tsui ni sono ishi wo shinishi mono wo okitaru tokoro yori tori noketari. Iesu ten wo aogite iikeru wa, Chichi yo, sude ni ware ni kikeri, ware kore wo nanji ni sha su.

42 Ware nanji ga tsune ni ware ni kiku koto wo shiru: shikaru ni waga kaku iu wa, katawara ni tateru hito wo shite nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shinzeshimen tote nari.

43 Kaku iite, ōgoe ni yobi iikeru wa, Razaro yo, ideyo.

44 Shinishi mono nuno nite te ashi wo makare, kao wa te-nugui nite tsutsumarete izu. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kare wo tokite, arukashimeyo.

45 Maria to tomo ni kitarishi Yudayabito Iesu no seshi koto wo mite ōku kare wo shinzeri:

46 Saredomo, sono uchi ni

YOHANE 12.

Parisai no hito ni yukite, Iesu no seshi koto wo tsugeshi mono ari.

47 Koko ni oite saishi no osatachi to Parisai no hito to giin wo yobi atsumete iikeru wa, Warera ika ni subeki ya? Kono hito ōku no shirushi wo nasu nari.

48 Moshi kare wo kono mama ni sute okaba, hito mina kare wo shinzen; sara-ba Roma no hito kitarite, warera no tokoro wo mo tami wo mo ubōbeshi.

49 Sono uchi no hitori nite kono toshi no saishi no osa naru Kayapa to ieru mono karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira nani wo mo shirazu:

50 Mata tami no tame ni hitori shinite kunijū horobizaru wa, warera no eki taru koto wo mo omowazaru nari.

51 Kono kotoba wa onore yori ideshi ni arazu, kono toshi no saishi no osa naru ni yori, Iesu no kono tami no tame ni shinuru koto wo yogen seru nari.

52 Tada ni kono tami no tame nomi narazu, chiritaru Kami no kodomora wo mo hitotsu ni atsumen ga tame nari.

53 Sate kono hi yori shite,

karera Iesu wo korosan to, tomo ni hakaru.

54 Kono yue ni Iesu kore yori arawa ni Yudayabito no uchi wo arukazu: soko wo sarite no ni chikaki tokoro naru Efuraimu to iu machi ni yukite, deshi to tomo ni todomareri.

55 Yudayabito no sugikoshi no iwai chikazukikereba, hitobito onore wo kiyomen ga tame ni sugikoshi no iwai no mae ni inaka yori Ierusalemu ni nobori,

56 Iesu wo tazune, miya ni tachite ai tagai ni iikeru wa, Ika ni omou ya? Kare wa iwai ni kitarazaru ka?

57 Saishi no osatachi to Parisai no hito to sude ni fure wo idashite, Moshi Iesu no arika wo shiru hito araba, tsugubeshi to iu; kowa kare wo toraen to suru nari.

12 SHŌ.

SUGIKOSHI no iwai no muika mae, Iesu Betania ni itaru: koko wa sunawachi shinite yomigaerishi, Razaro no oru tokoro nari.

2 Koko ni oite aru hitobito kono tokoro nite Iesu ni furumai wo mōku. Maruta kyūji wo naseri; Razaro mo Iesu to tomo ni za seru mono no uchi no hitori nari.

YOHANE 12.

3 Maria wa makoto no naruda naru, atai takaki nioi-abura ikkin wo mochi kitarite, Iesu no ashi ni nuri; mata onoga kashira no ke nite sono ashi wo nugueri, abura no nioi amaneku ie no uchi ni miteri.

4 Sono deshi no hitori naru Isukariote no Yuda, sunawachi Iesu wo watasan to suru mono iikeru wa,

5 Kono nioi-abura wo nani zo gin sambyaku ni urite, mazushiki mono ni hodoko-sazaru ya?

6 Kare ga kaku ieru wa, mazushiki mono wo omou ni arazu; nusubito nite katsu kane-ire wo mochi, sono uchi ni iritaru mono wo ubau mono nareba nari.

7 Iesu iikeru wa, Kare ni kakawaru nakare, waga hōmuri no hi no tame ni kore wo takuwaetari.

8 Mazushiki mono wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aredo; ware wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni arazu.

9 Ōku no Yudayabito Iesu ga koko ni oru wo shirite kitaru: tada ni Iesu no tame nomi ni arazu, mata sono shi yori yomigae-rashishi tokoro no Razaro wo mo min to omoeru nari.

10 Saishi no osatachi Ra-

zaro wo mo korosan to hakaru:

11 Sowa Razaro no koto ni yorite ōku no Yudayabito yukite, Iesu wo shin-zuru ga yue nari.

12 Ākuru hi ōku no hitobito iwai ni kitari, Iesu no Ierusalemu ni kitaran to suru wo kiki,

13 Shuro no ha wo tori, yukite kare wo mukae, Hozana yo, Shu no na ni yorite kitaru Isurareru no Ō wa saiwai nari to yobawareri.

14 Iesu roba no ko wo ete, kore ni noru;

15 Shirushite, Shion no musume yo, osoruru nakare; miyo, nanji no Ō wa roba no ko ni norite kitaru to aru ga gotoshi.

16 Deshitachi hajime wa kono koto wo satorazarishi ga; Iesu sakae wo ukeshi nochi ni, karera kono koto no kare ni tsuite shirusare, mata sono koto wo, hitobito kare ni okonaitarishi wo omoi idaseri.

17 Iesu no Razaro wo haka yori yobi idashite yomigaerashishi toki, kare to tomo ni orishi monodomo akashi wo naseri.

18 Kono shirushi wo nashishi koto wo kikishi ni

YOHANE 12.

yorite hitobito kare wo mukaetaru nari.

19 Koko ni oite Parisai no hito tagai ni iikeru wa, Nanjira ga hakaru tokoro no eki naki wo shirazu ya: miyo, yo wa mina kare ni shitagaeri.

20 Ogami no tame iwai ni noboreru mono no uchi ni Girishia no hito ari.

21 Karera Gariraya no Betesaida no hito naru Piripo ni kitari, koite iikeru wa, Kimi yo, warera Iesu ni mamien koto wo negau.

22 Piripo kitarite Andere ni tsugu, Andere mata Piripo to tomo ni Iesu ni tsugu.

23 Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Hito no Ko sakae wo ukubeki toki itareri.

24 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hito tsubu no mugi moshi chi ni ochite shinazuba, tada hitotsu nite aran: moshi shina-ba, ōku no mi wo musububeshi.

25 Sono inochi wo oshimu mono wa kore wo ushinai; sono inochi wo oshimazaru mono wa kore wo tamochite, kagiri naki inochi ni itarubeshi.

26 Hito moshi ware ni tsukaen to seba, ware ni shitagōbeshi: ware ni tsukōru mono wa waga oru tokoro ni oran; hito moshi ware ni tsukōreba, waga Chichi wa kore wo tōtobubeshi.

27 Ima waga kokoro uree itameri: nani wo iwan ya, Chichi yo, kono toki yori ware wo sukui tamae to iwan ka: ina kore ga tame ni ware kono toki ni itareru nari.

28 Negawaku wa, Chichi yo, nanji no na no sakae wo arawase. Kono toki ten yori koe arite iu, Ware sono sakae wo sude ni arawasu; mata kore wo arawasubeshi.

29 Katawara ni tateru hitobito kore wo kikite, Kaminari nareri to iu: aru hito wa, Ten no tsukai kare ni katareru nari to ieri.

30 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Kono koe wa waga tame ni arazu, nanjira no tame nari.

31 Kono yo wa ima sabaki seraru; kono yo no nushi wa ima oi idasarubeshi.

32 Ware moshi chi yori agerarenaba, hammin wo hikite ware ni kitarasen.

33 Kaku Iesu no ieru wa sono ika naru sama nite shinan to suru wo shimeseru nari.

YOHANE 12.

34 Hitobito kare ni kotae-
te iikeru wa, Warera okite
nite, Kirisuto wa kagiri na-
ku oru mono nari to kikishi
ni, nanji, Hito no Ko kana-
razu ageraren to iu wa nan-
zo ya? Kono hito no Ko
to wa tare naru ka?

35 Iesu karera ni iikeru
wa, Nao shibaraku no aida
hikarinanjira to tomo ni ari:
hikari aru uchi ni arukite,
kuraki ni oi tsukarezaru yō
seyo. Kuraki ni aruku mo-
no wa sone yukubeki kata
wo shirazu.

36 Nanjira hikari no ko
to narubeki tame ni, hikari
no aru uchi ni hikari wo
shinzezo. Iesu kore wo ii
owari, karera wo sakete ka-
kuretari.

37 Iesu karera no mae ni
kaku ōku no shirushi wo
nashitaredomo, nao kare wo
shinzezariki:

38 Ko wa yogensha Izaya
ga iishi kotoba ni,

Warera no tsugeshi
kotoba wo shinzeshi
mono wa tare zo ya?

Shu no te wa tare ni
arawareshi ya

to aru ni kanaeri.

³⁹
⁴⁰ Izaya mata iu,

Karera me nite mi,
kokoro nite satori,

Aratamete iyasaruru

koto wo ezaran ga ta-
me ni,

Kare sono me wo kura-
ku shi,

Sono kokoro wo nibu-
ku seri to:

Kono yue ni karera shinzu-
ru koto atawazu.

41 Izaya wa kare no sakae
wo mishi ni yori, kare ni
tsuite kaku wa katareru
nari.

42 Saredo tsukasatachi no
uchi ni ōku kare wo shinze-
shi mono mo arishi ga;
Parisai no hito wo osorete
arawa ni shinzuru to iwa-
zariki; sono kwaidō yori
shirizokeraren koto wo oso-
retaru ni yoru;

43 Kore karera wa Kami
no homare yori hito no ho-
mare wo konomeru nari.

44 Iesu yobawari iikeru
wa, Ware wo shinzuru mo-
no wa ware wo shinzuru ni
arazu, ware wo tsukawashi-
shi mono wo shinzuru na-
ri.

45 Mata ware wo miru
mono wa ware wo tsuka-
washishi mono wo miru na-
ri.

46 Ware wa hikari ni shite,
yo ni kitareri; subete ware
wo shinzuru mono wo shite
kuraki ni orazarashimen
tame nari.

YOHANE 13.

47 Hito moshi waga kotoba wo kikite mamorazaru to mo, kore wo sabakazu: waga kitarishi wa yo wo sabakan tame ni arazu, yo wo sukuwan tame nari.

48 Ware wo sute, waga kotoba wo irezaru mono wo sabaku mono ari, sunawachi waga iishi kotoba owari no hi kore wo sabaki subeshi.

49 Sowa ware onore yori iu ni arazu; ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi waga iubeki koto, waga katarubeki koto wo meiji tamaeru nari.

50 Sono meiji tamau tokoro wa sunawachi kagiri naki inochi naru wo ware shiru: kono yue ni waga iu tokoro wa Chichi no tsuge tamau mama ni ieru nari.

13 SHŌ

SUGIKOSHI no iwai no mae ni, Iesu kono yo wo sarite Chichi ni kaerubeki toki itareru wo shiri, yo ni arishi onore no tami wo sude ni ai shi, owari ni itaru made kore wo ai seri.

2 Toki ni karera yūge no seki ni tsuku. Akuma wa kanete Iesu wo watasan to suru koto wo Shimon no ko Isukariote no Yuda to

iu mono no kokoro ni okosashimetari.

3 Iesu onore no te ni, Chichi no subete no mono wo tamaishi koto to, Kami yori kitari, Kami ni kaeru koto to wo shiri,

4 Yūge no seki wo tachite, uwagi wo nugi, te-nugui wo torite, koshi ni matoi;

5 Shikashite tarai ni mizu wo ire, deshi no ashi wo arai, sono matoitaru te-nugui nite fuki hajime,

6 Tsui ni Shimon Petero ni oyobu; Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji waga ashi wo arau ka?

7 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Waga nasu koto wo, nanji ima shirazu; nochi kore wo shirubeshi.

8 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji taete waga ashi wo arōbekarazu. Iesu kotaekeru wa, Moshi ware nanji wo arawazuba, nanji wa ware to kakawari nashi.

9 Shimon Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shn yo, tada ni waga ashi nomi narazu, te to kōbe to wo mo arai tamae.

10 Iesu iikeru wa, Araitaru mono wa ashi no hoka arau ni oyobazu, shikashite mattaku kiyoshi. Nanjira wa kiyoshi; saredomo koto-

YOHANE 13.

gotoku wa kiyoki mono ni arazu.

11 Kowa Iesu onore wo watasan to suru mono no, tare naru wo shiru yue ni, Kotogotoku wa kiyoki mono ni arazu to ieru nari.

12 Karera no ashi wo araishi nochi, sono uwagi wo tori, mata suwarite, karera ni iikeru wa, Waga nanjira ni nashishi koto wo shiru ka?

13 Nanjira ware wo Shi to yobi, mata Shu to yobu: nanjira no iu tokoro wa yoshi: ware wa makoto ni kore nari.

14 Ware wa nanjira no Shi, mata Shu naru ni nao nanjira no ashi wo arau; nanjira mo mata tagai ni ashi wo arōbeshi.

15 Ware nanjira ni rei wo shimeseri: kowa waga nanjira ni nashishi gotoku nanjira ni mo nasashimen ga tame nari.

16 Ware makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Shimobe wa sono shu yori ōi narazu, mata tsukai wa kore wo tsukawasu mono yori ōi narazu.

17 Nanjira moshi kore wo shirite, kaku no gotoku nasaba, saiwai nari.

18 Waga iishi tokoro wa

nanjira wo subete saseru narazu: ware wa waga erai bishi mono wo shiru: shikaredomo seisho ni, Ware to tomo ni shoku suru mono ware ni somukite kubisu wo ageshi to shirusareshi ni kanawasen tame nari.

19 Sono koto no itaran toki, nanjira ware wo shinjite Kirisuto to sen tame ni, sono koto no itarazaru ima yori, kore wo nanjira ni tsugu.

20 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Waga tsukawasu mono wo ukuru wa ware wo ukuru nari: ware wo ukuru wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo ukuru nari.

21 Iesu kono koto wo iite, kokoro ni uree, akashi shite iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hitori nanjira no uchi ni ware wo watasu mono ari.

22 Deshitachi tagai ni kao wo mi awase tare wo sashite ieru naru ka to utagau.

23 Iesu no ai suru hitori no deshi, Iesu no mune ni yorite arishi ga;

24 Shimon Petero, Ko wa tare wo sashite ieru naru ka wo towashimen to kōbe wo mote shimeseri.

25 Iesu no mune ni yorite

YOHANE 13.

orishi mono Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, tare naru ka?

26 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware hito tsumami no kui-mono ni mono wo tsukete atōru hito wa sore nari tote; tsui ni hito tsumami no kuimono ni mono wo tsukete Shimon no ko Isukariote no Yuda ni atau.

27 Kare ga hito tsumami no mono wo ukeshi sono toki, Satan kare ni ireri. Koko ni oite Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji ga nasanto suru koto wa sumiyaka ni nase.

28 Kare ni nani yue ni kaku iishi ka wo, tomo ni seki ni oru monodomo no uchi, shiru mono arazariki.

29 Aru hito, Yuda wa kane-ire wo azukareru yue, Iesu kare wo shite, iwai ni tsuite mochiyubeki mono wo kawashimuru naran ka, mata wa mazushiki mono ni hodokosashimuru naran to omoeri.

30 Sate, kare wa hito tsumami no kuimono wo ukete, tadachi ni idetari; toki wa sude ni yoru nariki.

31 Kare no ideshi nochi, Iesu iikeru wa, Ima hito no Ko sakae wo uku; Kami mata kare ni yorite sakae wo ukuru nari.

32 Kami moshi kare ni yorite sakae wo ukuru toki wa, Kami mo mata mizukara no sakae no uchi ni kare wo sakaeshimu; tada-chi ni kare wo sakaeshimen.

33 Osanago yo, ware nao shibaraku nanjira to tomo ni ari: nanjira ware wo tazunen; waga yuku tokoro ni nanjira wa itaru koto atawaji: saki ni kore wo Yudayabito ni iu; ima mata kore wo nanjira ni tsugu.

34 Ware atarashiki imashime wo nanjira ni atau: sunawachi nanjira ai ai subeshi to no kore nari: waga nanjira wo ai suru gotoku, nanjira mo ai ai subeshi.

35 Nanjira moshi ai ai seba, kore ni yorite hitobito nanjira no waga deshi naru koto wo shirubeshi.

36 Shimon Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shu izuko ye yuki tamau ya? Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Waga yuku tokoro ye wa nanji ima shitagau koto atawazu; nochi ware ni shitagawan.

37 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, nani yue ni ima nanji ni shitagau koto atawazaru ka? Ware wa nanji no tame ni waga inochi wo suten.

YOHANE 14.

38 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Nanji inochi wo waga tame ni sutsuru ya? Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Niwatori nakazaru mae ni, nanji mi tabi ware wo shirazu to iwan.

14 SHŌ.

NANJIRA kokoro ni uryōru koto nakare: Kami wo shinji, mata ware wo shinzubeshi.

2 Waga Chichi no ie ni wa sumai ōshi: shikarazuba ware kanete nanjira ni kore wo tsugubeki nari; ware nanjira no tame ni tokoro wo sonae ni yuku.

3 Moshi yukite, ware nanjira no tame ni tokoro wo sonaeba, mata kitarite nanjira wo ware ni ukubeshi: waga oru tokoro ni nanjira wo mo orashimen tote nari.

4 Nanjira waga yuku tokoro wo shiri, mata sono michi wo shiru.

5 Tomasu iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera nanji no yuku tokoro wo shirazu, ikani shite sono michi wo shiran ya?

6 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware wa michi nari, makoto nari, inochi nari: hito moshi ware ni yorazareba, Chichi no moto ni yuku koto atawazu.

7 Moshi nanjira ware wo shiraba, waga Chichi wo mo shirubeshi: ima yori nanjira kare wo shiru nari: sude ni nanjira kare wo mitari.

8 Piripo kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera ni Chichi wo arawashi tamae, saraba tareri.

9 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Piripo, ware kaku hisashiku nanjira to tomo ni orishi ni, imada ware wo shirazaru ka? Ware wo mishi mono wa Chichi wo mishi nari; nanzo Chichi wo warera ni arawase to iu ya?

10 Ware Chichi ni ori, Chichi no ware ni oru koto wo shinzezaru ka? Ware nanjira ni katarishi koto wa mizukara katarishi ni arazu; ware ni oru Chichi sono waza wo naseru nari.

11 Ware wa Chichi ni ori, Chichi ware ni oru to waga tsugeshi koto wo shinzezo; moshi shinzezuba, waga waza ni yorite kore wo shinzubeshi.

12 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wo shinzuru mono wa waga nasu tokoro no waza wo nasan; katsu kore yori ōi naru koto wo nasubeshi;

YOHANE 14.

sowa ware waga Chichi ye yukeba nari.

13 Nanjira subete waga na ni yorite negau tokoro no koto wa, ware subete kore wo nasan; Chichi no sakae no, Ko ni yorite arawaren ga tame nari.

14 Moshi nanjira nani goto nite mo waga na ni yorite negawaba, ware kore wo nasan.

15 Moshi nanjira ware wo ai suru naraba, waga imashime wo mamore.

16 Ware Chichi ni motomen; Chichi kanarazu betsu ni Nagusamuru Mono wo nanjira ni tamaite, kagiri naku nanjira to tomo ni orashimubeshi.

17 Kore wa sunawachi makoto no Mitama nari: yo kore wo ukuru koto atawazu; sowa kore wo mizu, mata shirazaru ni yoru; saredo nanjira wa kore wo shiru; sowa kare nanjira to tomo ni ori, katsu nanjira no uchi ni oreba nari.

18 Ware nanjira wo sute te minashigo to sezu, mata nanjira ni kitaran.

19 Shibaraku seba, yo ware wo miru koto nashi; saredo nanjira wa ware wo miru, ware ikureba; nanjira mo ikin.

20 Sono hi ni nanjira, ware waga Chichi ni ori, nanjira ware ni ori, ware nanjira ni oru koto wo shirubeshi.

21 Waga imashime wo tamochite, kore wo mamoru mono wa sunawachi ware wo ai suru nari: ware wo ai suru mono wa waga Chichi ni ai seraru; ware mo mata kore wo ai shite, kare ni mizukara wo arawashubeshi.

22 Isukariote narazaru Yuda kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, ika ni shite mizukara wo warera ni arawashi, yo ni wa arawasazaru ya?

23 Iesu kotaete kare ni iikeru wa, Moshi hito ware wo ai seba, waga kotoba wo mamoran, mata waga Chichi wa kore wo ai sen, warera kitarite, kare to tomo ni sumubeshi.

24 Ware wo ai sezaruru mono wa waga kotoba wo mamorazu; nanjira no kiku tokoro no kotoba wa waga kotoba ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi no kotoba nari.

25 Ware nanjira to tomo ni orite, korera no koto wo nanjira ni katarinu.

26 Waga na ni yorite Chichi no tsukawasan to

suru Nagusamuru Mono, sunawachi Seirei wa subete no koto wo nanjira ni oshie, mata waga subete nanjira ni iishi koto wo nanjira ni omoi idasashimubeshi.

27 Ware yasuki wo nanjira ni nokosu: waga yasuki wo nanjira ni atau: waga atōru tokoro wa yo no atōru tokoro no gotoki ni arazu: nanjira kokoro ni uryōru nakare, mata osoruru nakare.

28 Ware yukite mata nanjira ni kitaran to waga iishi koto wo nanjira kikeri. Moshi ware wo ai seba, Chichi ni yuku to waga ieru koto wo nanjira yorokobubeki nari: sowa waga Chichi wa ware yori ōi nareba nari.

29 Koto imada narazu, ware mazu nanjira ni tsugu; koto naran toki ni, nanjira kore wo shinzubeki tame nari.

30 Kono nochi ware ōku no kotoba wo mote nanjira ni kataraji: sowa kono yo no nushi kitaru yue nari. Kare ware ni kakawaru koto nashi.

31 Saredo ware kore wo nasu wa, ware no Chichi wo ai shi, mata sono meizeshi koto ni shitagaite oko-

nau koto wo yo ni shirashimen ga tame nari. Tateyo, warera koko wo sarubeshi.

15 SHŌ.

WARE wa makoto no budō no ki; waga Chichi wa nōfu nari.

2 Ware ni arite subete mi wo musubazaru eda wa, Chichi kore wo kiri tori; subete mi wo musnbu eda wa, kore wo kiyomu: sowa masumasu shigeku mi wo musubashimen tame nari.

3 Ima nanjira waga iishi kotoba ni yorite kiyoku nareri.

4 Nanjira ware ni ore, saraba ware mata nanjira ni oran. Eda moshi budō no ki ni tsuranarazareba, mizukara mi wo musubu koto atawazu: nanjira mo ware ni tsuranarazareba, mata kaku no gotoku naran.

5 Ware wa budō no ki, nanjira wa sono eda nari. Hito moshi ware ni ori, ware mata kare ni oraba, ōku no mi wo musububeshi: sowa moshi nanjira ware wo hanaruru toki wa nanigoto wo mo nashi atawazareba nari.

6 Hito moshi ware ni orazareba, hanaretaru eda no gotoku soto ni suterarete

YOHANE 15.

karuru nari. Hito kore wo atsume, hi ni nage irete yakubeshi.

7 Nanjira moshi ware ni ori, mata waga iishi koto nanjira ni oraba, subete negau tokoro motome ni shitagaite ataerarubeshi.

8 Nanjira ōku no mi wo musubaba, waga Chichi kore ni yorite homare wo uku; sareba nanjira waga deshi nari.

9 Chichi no ware wo aishi tamau gotoku, ware nanjira wo ai su: nanjira waga ai ni ore.

10 Moshi nanjira waga imashime wo mamoraba, waga ai ni oran: ware waga Chichi no imashime wo mamorite, sono ai ni oru ga gotoshi.

11 Ware kono koto wo nanjira ni kataru wa waga yorokobi nanjira ni arite, nanjira no yorokobi wo mitashimen ga tame nari.

12 Waga nanjira wo ai suru gotoku, nanjira mo mata tagai ni ai subeshi, kore waga imashime nari.

13 Hito sono tomo no tame ni onore no inochi wo sutsuru wa, kore yori ōi naru ai wa nashi.

14 Subete waga nanjira ni meizuru tokoro no koto

wo okonawaba, sunawachi waga tomo nari.

15 Ima yori nochi ware nanjira wo shimobe to iwazu; sowa shimobe-wa sono shu no nasu koto wo shirarezeba nari: ware saki ni nanjira wo tomo to yoberi: ware nanjira ni waga Chichi yori kikishi tokoro no koto wo kotogotoku tsugeshi ni yoru.

16 Nanjira ware wo erabazu, ware nanjira wo eraberi, katsu nanjira wo shite yukite mi wo musubase, sono mi wo tamotashimen ga tame; mata nanjira no subete waga na ni yorite Chichi ni negau tokoro no mono wo, kare wo shite nanjira ni tamawarasen ga tame ni, ware nanjira wo tatetari.

17 Nanjira tagai ni ai sen ga tame ware kore wo meizu.

18 Yo moshi nanjira wo nikumu toki wa, nanjira yori mo saki ni ware wo nikumu to shire.

19 Nanjira moshi yo no mono naraba, yo wa onore no mono wo ai subeshi; saredo nanjira wa yo no mono narazu: ware nanjira wo yo yori erabitari; kore ni yorite yo nanjira wo nikumu.

20 Shimobe wa sono shu yori ōi narazu to waga nanjira ni iishi koto wo kokoro ni tomeyo. Hito moshi ware wo semeba, nanjira wo mo seme, moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, nanjira no kotoba wo mo mamorubeshi.

21 Saredo karera wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo shirazaru ni yori, waga na no yue wo mote korera no koto wo nanjira ni kuwōbeshi.

22 Ware moshi kitarite katarazarishi naraba, karera tsumi nakaran: saredo ima wa sono tsumi ii hirakubeki yō nashi.

23 Ware wo nikumu mono wa mata waga Chichi wo mo nikumu nari.

24 Ware moshi hoka no hito no sezarishi waza wo karera no uchi ni okonawazarishi naraba, karera tsumi nakaran: saredo ware to waga Chichi to wo sude ni mi, katsu kore wo nikumeri.

25 Kaku no gotoki wa karera no okite ni, Yue naku shite ware wo nikumeri to shirushishi koto ni kanawasen tame nari.

26 Ware Nagusamuru Mono wo Chichi yori oku-

ran, sunawachi Chichi yori izuru makoto no Mitama nari: sono kitaru toki waga tame ni akashi wo nasubeshi.

27 Nanjira mo mata ware to tomo ni hajime yori orishi ni yorite akashi wo nasubeshi.

16 SHŌ.

WARE korera no koto wo nanjira ni katareru wa nanjira no tsumazukazaran tame nari.

2 Hitobito nanjira wo kwaidō yori shirizokubeshi; mata subete nanjira wo korosu mono mizukara Kami ni tsukōru to omou toki itaran.

3 Korera no koto wo nanjira ni nasu wa Chichi to ware to wo shirazaru ga yue nari.

4 Ware kore wo nanjira ni katareru wa, toki itarite waga kore wo iishi koto wo nanjira no omoi iden tame nari. Saki ni kore wo nanjira ni katarazarishi wa ware nanjira to tomo ni oritareba nari.

5 Ware ima ware wo tsukawashishi mono ni yukan to su: saredo nanjira no uchi ware ni, Izuko ye yuku to tazunuru mono naku.

YOHANE 16.

6 Kaette waga kono koto wo iishi ni yorite, urei nanjira no kokoro ni miteri.

7 Ware makoto wo nanjira ni tsugen, Waga yuku wa nanjira no eki nari; moshi yukazuba, Nagasamuru Mono nanjira ni kitaraji; moshi yukaba, kare wo nanjira ni okuran.

8 Kare kitaran toki tsumi ni tsuki, tadashiki ni tsuki, sabaki ni tsuki, yo wo shite tsumi ari to satorashimen.

9 Tsumi ni tsuite to ieru wa, ware wo shinzezaruru ni yorite nari;

10 Tadashiki ni tsuite to ieru wa, ware waga Chichi ye yuku ni yorite nanjira mata ware wo mizareba nari;

11 Sabaki ni tsuite to ieru wa, kono yo no nushi sabaki wo ukureba nari.

12 Ware nao nanjira ni ōku katarubeki koto aredomo, ima nanjira satoru koto wo ezu.

13 Saredo kare, sunawachi makoto no Mitama no kitaran toki, nanjira wo michibikite, subete no makoto wo shirashimubeshi: sowa kare onore ni yorite kataru ni arazu, sono kikishi tokoro no koto wo nanjira ni ii, mata kitaran to suru koto wo

nanjira ni shimesubekereba nari.

14 Kare waga sakae wo arawasan: sowa waga mono wo ukete, nanjira ni shimeseba nari.

15 Subete Chichi no mochi tamau mono wa waga mono nari; kono yue ni, Kare waga mono wo ukete, nanjira ni shimesu to ieri.

16 Shibaraku seba nanjira ware wo miji, mata shibaraku shite ware wo mirubeshi: kore ware Chichi ye yuku nari.

17 Koko ni oite deshi no uchi nite aru mono tagai ni iikeru wa, Shibaraku seba nanjira ware wo miji, mata shibaraku shite ware wo mirubeshi to ii, katsu, Kore ware wa Chichi ye yuku nari to warera ni iishi wa nani no koto zo ya?

18 Karera mata iikeru wa, Kono shibaraku to iishi wa nani no koto zo ya? Sono ieru tokoro wo warera shirazu.

19 Iesu karera ga towan to suru wo shirite iikeru wa, Shibaraku seba ware wo miji, mata shibaraku shite ware wo mirubeshi to iishi, kono koto ni yorite nanjira tagai ni tazune au ka?

20 Makoto ni, makoto ni, ware nanjira ni tsugen, Nanjira wa nageki kanashimi, yo wa yorokobubeshi; nanjira uryōru naran, saredo sono urei wa kawarite yorokobi to narubeshi.

21 Onna ko wo uman to suru toki wa uryōu, sono toki itaru ni yorite nari: saredo sude ni umeba, moto no kurushimi wo wasuru; yo ni hito no umaretaru yorokobi ni yorite nari.

22 Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo ima uryōu, saredo ware mata nanjira wo min, sono toki nanjira no kokoro yorokobubeshi: sono yorokobi wo ubau mono araji.

23 Sono hi nanjira ware ni tou tokoro nakarubeshi. Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, oyose waga na ni yorite Chichi ni motomuru tokoro no monō, Chichi kore wo nanjira ni sazuken tamōbeshi.

24 Nanjira ima made waga na ni yorite motometaru koto nashi: motomeyo, saraba uken; shikashite nanjira no yorokobi mitsubeshi.

25 Tatoe wo mote kono koto wo nanjira ni katariishi ga; tatoe wo mochiizu shite nanjira ni katari,

Chichi ni tsuite akiraka ni shimesu toki itaran.

26 Sono hi nanjira waga na ni yorite motomen: ware nanjira no tame ni Chichi ni negau to iwazu.

27 Sowa Chichi mizukara nanjira wo ai sureba nari; kore nanjira ware wo ai shi, mata Chichi yori waga kitarishi koto wo shinzuru ni yoru.

28 Ware Chichi yori ideite, yo ni kitareri; mata yo wo hanarete, Chichi ni yukan.

29 Deshi kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji ima akiraka ni iite, tatoe wo iwazu.

30 Warera ima nanji no shirazaru tokoro naku, mata hito no nanji ni tou wa yō naki koto wo shiru; kore ni yorite warera Kami yori nanji no ide kitarishi koto wo shinzu.

31 Iesu karera ni kotakeru wa, Ima nanjira shinzuru ka?

32 Toki masa ni itaran, ima itarinu, nanjira chirite ono-ono sono zoku suru tokoro ni yuki, tada ware wo hitori nokosan: saredo ware hitori oru ni arazu, Chichi ware to tomo ni oru nari.

33 Ware kono koto wo

YOHANE 17.

nanjira ni katarishi wa, nanjira wo shite, ware ni arite yasuki wo esasen ga tame nari. Nanjira yo ni arite wa nayami wo uken; saredo osoruru nakare, ware sude ni yo ni kateri.

17 SHŌ.

IESU kono koto wo katari owarite, ten wo aogi iikeru wa, Chichi yo, toki itarinu; nanji no Ko nanji no sakae wo arawasan ga tame ni nanji no Ko no sakae wo arawashi tamae.

2 Kore nanji ware ni tamaishi tokoro no mono ni, ware kagiri naki inochi wo ataen ga tame, subete no mono wo osamuru ken-i wo ware ni tamaitareba nari.

3 Kagiri naki inochi to wa, tada hitori no makoto no Kami naru nanji to sono tsukawashishi Iesu Kirisutō wo shiru, kore nari.

4 Ware nanji no sakae wo yo ni arawashi; nanji no ware ni yudaneshi tokoro no waza wa, ware kore wo naseri.

5 Chichi yo, ima ware wo shite nanji to tomo ni sakae wo esase tamae; sunawachi hajime no yo yori saki ni nanji to tomo ni tamochishi

tokoro no sakae wo esase tamae.

6 Nanji yo yori erabite ware ni tamaishi hitobito ni, ware nanji no na wo arawaseri: karera wa nanji no mono ni shite, nanji kore wo sude ni ware ni tamau: karera mata nanji no kotoba wo mamoreri.

7 Karera ima nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono wa mina nanji yori ideshi to shiru.

8 Sowa ware nanji ga ware ni tamaishi kotoba wo karera ni ataetareba nari: karera kore wo uke, mata waga nanji yori ideshi koto wo makoto ni shiri; katsu nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shinjitari.

9 Ware karera no tame ni inoru; waga inoru wa yo no tame ni arazu, nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono no tame naru nomi; sore karera wa nanji no mono nareba nari.

10 Subete waga mono wa nanji no mono, nanji no mono wa waga mono nari; katsu ware karera ni yorite sakae wo uku.

11 Ware ima yori yo ni orazu; karera wa yo ni ori, ware wa nanji ni itaru. Kiyoki Chichi yo, nanji no

YOHANE 17.

ware ni tamaishi mono wo nanji no na ni orashime, kore wo mamorite, warera no gotoku karera wo mo hitotsu ni nashi tamae.

12 Ware karera to tomo ni arishi toki, karera wo nanji no na ni orashimete kore wo mamoritari: nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono wo ware mamorishi ga, sono uchi hitori dani horobitaru mono nashi: tada horobi no ko horobitari: kore seisho ni kanawasen tame nari.

13 Ware ima nanji ni itaru; ware yo ni arite kono koto wo katareru wa waga yorokobi wo karera ni mitashimen tame nari.

14 Ware nanji no kotoba wo karera ni sazuketari. Yo wa karera wo nikumu: sowa waga yo no mononiarazaru gotoku, karera mo yo no mono ni arazareba nari.

15 Ware nanji ni karera wo yo yori tori tamae to inorazu; tada karera wo mamorite, ashiki ni ochi irasu nakare to inoru.

16 Ware yo no mono ni arazaru gotoku, karera mo yo no mono ni arazu.

17 Nanji no makoto wo mote karera wo kiyome tamae: nanji no kotoba wa makoto nari.

18 Nanji ware wo yo ni tsukawashishi gotoku, ware mo karera wo yo ni tsukawaseri.

19 Ware karera no tame ni mizukara wo kiyomu; kore makoto ni yorite karera no kiyomeraren tame nari.

20 Ware tada karera no tame ni nomi inorazu, karera no oshie ni yorite ware wo shinzuru mono no tame ni mo inoru nari:

21 Kowa mina hitotsu ni naran tame nari. Chichi yo, nanji ware ni ori, ware mata nanji ni oru, kaku no gotoku karera mo warera ni orite hitotsu ni naran tame; katsu yo wo shite, nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shinzeshimen tame nari.

22 Nanji no ware ni tamaiishi sakae wo, ware karera ni sazuketari: kowa warera no hitotsu naru ga gotoku karera mo tagai ni hitotsu ni naran tame nari.

23 Ware karera ni ori, nanji ware ni oru: sowa karera wo shite hitotsu ni mattaku narashime, katsu yo wo shite nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto, mata nanji ware wo ai suru gotoku karera wo mo ai suru koto wo shirashimen to nari.

YOHANE 18.

24 Chichi yo, nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono no, waga oru tokoro ni ware to tomo ni orite, waga sakae, sunawachi nanji ga ware ni tamaishi mono wo min koto wo negau: sowa yo no motoi wo okazarishi saki ni nanji ware wo ai shitareba nari.

25 Tadashiki Chichi yo, yo wa nanji wo shirazu, ware wa nanji wo shiru, karera mo nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shireri.

26 Ware nanji no na wo karera ni shimeseri; mata kore wo shimesan: sowa nanji no ware wo ai suru no ai karera ni ori, mata ware karera ni oran tame nari.

18 SHŌ.

IESU kono koto wo iite nochi, sono deshi to tomo ni idete Kederon no kawa wo watari, sono tokoro ni aru sono no uchi ni deshi to tomo ni irinu.

2 Iesu wo watashitaru Yuda kono tokoro wo shireri: Iesu shibashiba sono deshi to tomo ni koko ni atsumaritareba nari.

3 Kono toki Yuda hito kumi no heisotsu to shitayakudomo wo saishi no osatachi oyobi Parisai no hito

yoru uke, taimatsu to chōchin to heiki wo tazusaete, koko ni kitareri.

4 Iesu koto no onore ni oyoban to suru wo kotogotoku shiri, idete karera ni iikeru wa, Tare wo tazunuru ka?

5 Karera kotaekeru wa, Nazare no Iesu nari. Iesu kerera ni iikeru wa, Ware wa sore nari. Iesu wo watashishi Yuda karera to tomo ni tateri.

6 Iesu karera ni mukaite, Ware nari to ii tamaeru toki; karera shirizokite, chi ni taoretari.

7 Iesu mata karera ni, Tare wo tazunuru ya to toi tamaishikaba; karera Nazare no Iesu nari to iu.

8 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware sude ni nanjira ni, Ware wa sore nari to ieri: moshi ware wo tazunuru naraba, kono tomogara wo yurushite sarashimeyo.

9 Kore Iesu, Ware ni tamaishi mono no uchi hitori dani horoburu mono nashi to iishi koto ni kanawasen tame nari.

10 Toki ni Shimon Petero tsurugi wo obitarishi ga; kore wo nukite, saishi no osha no shimobe wo uchite, sono migi no mimi wo kiri

otoseri. Shimobe no na wa Marukosu to iu.

11 Iesu Petero ni iikeru wa, Tsurugi wo saya ni osameyo; Chichi no ware ni tamaishi sakazuki wo ware nomazaran ya?

12 Kakute kumi no heisotsu oyobi sono kashira to Yudayabito no shitayaku Iesu wo torae, shibarite,

13 Mazu kare wo Annasu no moto ni tsure yuku. Kare wa kono toshi no saishi no osa Kayapa no shūto naru ni yorite nari.

14 Yudayabito ni hakarite, Hitori tami no tame ni shinuru wa eki nari to iishi wa kono Kayapa nari.

15 Shimon Petero to hoka ni hitori no deshi Iesu ni shitagaeri: kono hitori no deshi wa saishi no osa no shiru tokoro no mono nite Iesu to tomo ni saishi no osa no niwa ni iri:

16 Petero wa kado no soto ni tateri. Saishi no osa no shiru tokoro no deshi idete, mon wo mamoru shimome ni tsugete, Petero wo tomonai iru.

17 Koko ni oite mon wo mamoru shimome Petero ni iikeru wa, Nanji mo kono hito no deshi no hitori nara-

zu ya? Petero, Shikarazu to iu.

18 Shimobedomo to shitayakutachi samusa ni yorite sumi wo taki, sono tokoro ni tachite atatamaru: Petero mo karera to tomo ni tachite atatamareri.

19 Saishi no osa Iesu ni sono deshi to sono oshie no koto wo tazunu.

20 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Ware arawa ni yo ni katareri; ware tsune ni Yudayabito no heizei atsumaru tokoro naru kwaidō oyobi miya nite oshie wo nashi, hisoka ni katareru koto nashi.

21 Nanzo ware ni tazunuru ya? Ware ika ni katarishi ka kikeru mono ni tazuneyo: karera waga iishi tokoro wo shireri.

22 Iesu kaku iishi ni, katarawara ni tateru hitori no shitayaku te no hira nite kare wo uchi iikeru wa, Nanji saishi no osa ni kotōru ni kaku no gotoki ka?

23 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Moshi waga katarishi koto yokarazuba, sono yokarazaru wo akashi seyo; moshi yokuba, nanzo ware wo utsu ya?

24 Sate, Annasu Iesu wo

YOHANE 18.

shibarite, saishi no osa Ka-
yapa no moto ni okureri.

25 Shimon Petero tachite
atatamari orishi ga, aru
hitobito iikeru wa, Nanji
mo kare no deshi no hitori
narazu ya? Petero ukega-
wazu shite, Shikarazu to
ieri.

26 Saishi no osa no shimo-
be no uchi no hitori, suna-
wachi Petero ni mimi wo so-
gareshi mono no shinseki ii-
keru wa, Ware nanji ga
kare to tomo ni sono ni ari-
shi wo mishi ni arazu ya?

27 Petero mata ukegawa-
zu; yagate niwatori nakinu.

28 Hitobito Iesu wo hikite,
Kayapa yori yakusho ni
yukeri: fōki sude ni yo-ake
nariki. Karera kegare wo
uken koto wo osorete, yaku-
sho ni irazu: sowa sugikoshi
no iwai wo shoku sen to su-
reba nari.

29 Pirato idete karera ni
iikeru wa, Ika naru uttae
wo mote kono hito wo uttōru
ya?

30 Hitobito kotaekeru wa,
Kare moshi aku wo naseru
mono ni arazuba, nanji ni
watasaji.

31 Pirato karera ni iikeru
wa, Nanjira kore wo tori,
nanjira no okite ni shitagai-
te sabaki seyo. Yudaya no

hitobito kare ni iikeru wa,
Warera ni hito wo korosu
no chikara nashi.

32 Kore Iesu no sono shi-
nan to suru arisama wo sa-
shite katareru koto ni kana-
eri.

33 Pirato mata yakusho
ni iri, Iesu wo yobite iikeru
wa, Nanji wa Yudayabito
no Ō naru ya?

34 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru
wa, Nanji kono koto wo ieru
wa mizukara ni yoru ka?
Ware ni tsuite hito no tsu-
geshi ni yoru ka?

35 Pirato kotaekeru wa,
Ware wa Yudayabito naran
ya? Nanji no kuni no ta-
mi to saishi no osa to nanji
wo ware ni wataseri; nanji
nani wo nashishi ya?

36 Iesu kotaekeru wa,
Waga kuni wa kono yo no
kuni ni arazu; moshi waga
kuni kono yo no kuni nara-
ba, waga shimobe ware wo
Yudayabito ni watasazaru
tame ni tatakōbeshi: saredo
waga kuni wa kono yo no
kuni narazaru nari.

37 Pirato kare ni iikeru
wa, Sareba, nanji wa ō naru
ka? Iesu kotaekeru wa,
Nanji no iu tokoro no gotoku
ware wa ō nari; ware kore
ga tame ni umare, kore ga
tame ni yo ni kitareri: sowa

YOHANE 19.

makoto ni tsuite akashi wo nasan tame nari: subete makoto ni tsuku mono wa waga koe wo kiku.

38 Pirato kare ni iikeru wa, Makoto wa ika naru mono zo? Kono koto wo ieru nochi, mata idete, Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Ware wa kono hito ni tsumi aru wo mizu.

39 Koko ni nanjira ni hitotsu no rei ari: ware sugikoshi no iwai ni, hitori no meshiudo wo nanjira ni yurusu: nanjira Yudayabito no Ō wo yurusan koto wo negau ya?

40 Hitobito mata sakebi iikeru wa, Kono hito ni arazu, Baraba wo yuruse: Baraba wa nusubito naru nari.

19 SHŌ.

SONO toki Pirato Iesu wo torite, muchi-utsu.

2 Heisotsudomo ibara nite kammuri wo ami, kare no kōbe ni kaburashime, mata murasaki no uwagi wo kisete

3 Iikeru wa, Yudayabito no Ō yasukare; kakute te no hira nite kore wo uteri.

4 Pirato mata soto ni idete karera ni iikeru wa, Ware kare ni tsuite tsumi aru wo

mizu, kore wo shirasen tote, nanjira ni hiki idaseri.

5 Iesu ibara no kammuri wo kaburi, murasaki no uwagi wo kite, soto ni izu. Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Miyo, kore sono hito nari.

6 Saishi no osatachi to shitayaku kore wo mite, Jūjika ni tsukeyo, jūjika ni tsukeyo to sakebi iu. Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kare wo torite jūjika ni tsukeyo, ware kare ni tsuite tsumi aru wo mizaru nari.

7 Yudayabito kare ni kōtaekeru wa, Warera ni okite ari; sono okite ni shitageba, kare wa shinubeki mono nari: sowa kare mizukara wo Kami no Ko to naseba nari.

8 Pirato kono kotoba wo kikite, masumasu osoru:

9 Mata yakusho ni irite, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Nanji izuko no mono zo? Iesu kotae sezariki.

10 Pirato kare ni iikeru wa, Ware ni kotaezaru ka? Ware nanji wo jūjika ni tsukuru ken-i ari, mata nanji wo yurusu ken-i ari; kono koto wo shirazaru ka?

11 Iesu kōtaekeru wa, Nanji ue yori ken-i wo tamawarazuba, ware ni muka-

ite ken-i aru koto nashi : kono yue ni ware wo nanji ni watashishi mono no tsumi mottomo ôi nari.

12 Kono nochi Pirato kare wo yurusan to hakaru ; shikaredomo Yudayabito sakebi iikeru wa, Moshi kore wo yurusaba, Kaizaru ni chūshin narazu ; subete mizukara wo ô to nasu mono wa Kaizaru ni somuku mono nari.

13 Pirato kono kotoba wo kikite, Iesu wo hiki idashi, Shiki-ishi to ieru tokoro, Heburu no kotoba nite tokeba, Gabata to iu tokoro no sabaki no za ni mizukara suwareri.

14 Sono hi wa sugikoshi no iwai no Sonaebi nite, toki wa oyoso jū ni ji goro nariki. Pirato Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no Ō wo miyo.

15 Karera sakebite, Kore wo nozoke, kore wo nozoke, jūjika ni tsukeyo to iu. Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Ware nanjira no Ō wo jūjika ni tsukubeken ya ? Saishi no osatachi kotaekeru wa, Kaizaru no hoka warera ni ô nashi.

16 Tsui ni Pirato kare wo jūjika ni tsukeshimen tote karera ni wataseri. Koko

ni oite karera Iesu wo torite hiki yukeri.

17 Iesu jūjika wo oite Sarekōbe to ieru tokoro, Heburu no kotoba nite ieba, Gorugota to iu tokoro ni yukeri :

18 Kono tokoro nite kare wo jūjika ni tsuketari. Hoka ni futari no mono kare to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraru ; hitori wa migi, hitori wa hidari, Iesu naka ni oreri.

19 Pirato sutefuda wo jūjika ni tsuke, Ko wa YUDAYABITO NO Ō NARU NAZARE NO IESU nari to shirushitari.

20 Ōku no Yudayabito kono sutefuda wo yomeri : sowa Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukeshi tokoro wa miyako ni chikakereba nari. Sono fuda wa Heburu, Girishia, Roma no kotoba nite shirushitari.

21 Yudayabito no saishi no osatachi Pirato ni iikeru wa, Yudayabito no Ō to shirusu nakare ; mizukara Yudayabito no Ō nari to iishi to shirusubeshi.

22 Pirato kotaekeru wa, Waga shirushishi tokoro sude ni shirushitari.

23 Heisotsudomo Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukeshi nochi, sono uwagi wo tori, yotsu

in wakete, ono-ono sono hitotsu wo tori; mata shitagi wo toreri: kono shitagi wa nuime naku, ue yori mattaku oreru mono narikereba;

24 Tagai ni iikeru wa, Kore wo sakazu shite, tare no mono ni naran ka kuji ni subeshi. Ko wa seisho ni,

Karera tagai ni waga koromo wo wake,

Waga shitagi wo kuji ni su

to iishi ni kanawasen tame nari: heisotsudomo sude ni kono koto wo naseri.

25 Sate, Iesu no haha to haha no shimai oyobi Kuropa no tsuma no Maria, mata Magudara no Maria sono jūjika no katawara ni tateri.

26 Iesu haha to ai suru tokoro no deshi to katawara ni tateru wo mite, haha ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, kore nanji no ko nari:

27 Mata deshi ni iikeru wa, Kore nanji no haha nari. Kono toki sono deshi kare wo onore no ie ni tsure yukeri.

28 Kakute Iesu subete no koto no sude ni owareru wo shiri, seisho ni kanawasen tame ni, Ware kawaku to ieri.

29 Kono tokoro ni su no

michitaru utsuwa arishikaba, heisotsudomo umiwata wo su ni hitashi, hisopu ni tsukete, sono kuchi ni atau.

30 Iesu su wo ukeshi nochi iikeru wa, Koto owarinu: kōbe wo tarete, rei wo wataseri.

31 Kono hi wa iwai no Sonaebi nari. Kono ansokunichi wa ōi naru ansokunichi nareba; shikabane wo jūjika no ue ni oku koto wo konomazaru ga yue ni Yudayabito Pirato ni mukai, karera no ashi wo orite, sono shikabane wo tori nozoku koto wo negaeri.

32 Koko ni oite heisotsudomo, Iesu to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukerareshi mono no hitori no ashi wo saki ni ori, tsugi ni mata hitori no ashi wo ori,

33 Nochi ni Iesu ni kitarishi ni, sude ni shinjitaru wo mite, sono ashi wo orazariki.

34 Hitori no heisotsu yari nite sono abara wo tsukikereba, tadachi ni chi to mizu to nagare idetari.

35 Kore wo mishi mono akashi wo tatsu: sono akashi wa makoto nari: kare mata mizukara in tokoro no makoto naru wo shiru;

nanjira wo shite shinzeshi-men ga tame nari.

36 Kono koto nareri: shirushite, Sono hone no hitotsu wo mo kudakazarubeshi to aru ni kanawasen tame nari.

37 Mata hoka no fumi ni, Karera no sashishi mono wo karera mirubeshi to ieri.

38 Kono nochi Arimataya no Yosefu to ieru mono nite saki ni Yudayabito wo oso-rete, hisoka ni Iesu no deshi to nareru mono, Iesu no shikabane wo toran tote Pirato ni kou, Pirato kore wo yurushishi ni yori, kitarite sono shikabane wo toreri.

39 Mata saki ni yoru Iesu ni kitarishi Nikodemo to iu hito, motsuyaku to rokwai wo maze, oyoso hyakkin bakari tazusae kitaru.

40 Karera Iesu no shikabane wo torite, Yudayabito no hōmuri no narawashi ni shitagai, kore wo nuno to kō nite tsutsumeri.

41 Sate, jūjika ni tsukeshi sono atari ni sono ari, sono no uchi ni imada hito wo hōmurishi koto naki, atarashiki haka ari.

42 Kono hi wa Yudayabito no iwai no Sonaebi nari: mata haka chikaka-

rikereba, soko ni Iesu wo okeri.

20 SHŌ.

HITO mawari no hajime no hi no asa, imada kuraki uchi ni, Magudara no Maria haka ni kitarite, ishi no haka yori tori noke arishi wo mi:

2 Tsui ni Shimon Petero mata Iesu no ai seshi tokoro no deshi ni hashiri yukite iikeru wa, Haka yori Shu wo torishi mono ari: warera izuko ni okishi ya, sono tokoro wo shirazu.

3 Petero to kano hitori no deshi idete, haka ni yuku.

4 Futari tomo ni hashiru; hoka no deshi Petero yori toku hashirite, saki ni haka ni itarinu.

5 Kagamite, shikabane wo tsutsumishi nuno wo okeru wo mitaredomo, irazu.

6 Shimon Petero kare ni okurete kitari, haka ni iri, tsutsumishi nuno wo okeru wo mitari.

7 Sono kōbe wo tsutsumishi te-nugui wa shikabane wo tsutsumishi nuno to tomo ni okazu, hanashite hoka no tokoro ni tatamite okeri.

8 Koko ni oite saki ni haka ni kitareru hoka no

deshi mo iri, kore wo mite shinzeri.

9 Shirushite Iesu no shi yori yomigaerubeki koto aru wo karera imada shirazaru nari.

10 Kakute deshi wa onore no yado ni kaereri.

11 Maria wa haka no soto ni tachite, nageki tsutsu, haka ni mukai kagamite,

12 Futari no ten no tsukai shiroki koromo wo ki, Iesu no shikabane wo okitarishi tokoro no, kōbe no kata ni hitori, ashi no kata ni hitori za shi oru wo mitari.

13 Ten no tsukai kare ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanzo nageku ya? Kare kotakeru wa, Waga Shu wo torishi mono ari, izuko ni okishi ka wo shirazareba nari.

14 Kaku iite furikaeri, Iesu no tachishi wo miru: saredomo Iesu naru koto wo shirazu.

15 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanzo nageku ya? Tare wo tazunuru ka? Maria sono wo mamoru hito naran to omoi, kare ni iikeru wa, Kimi yo, nanji moshi kare wo hakobi utsushishi naba, izuko ni okishi ka, ware ni tsugeyo; ware kore wo torubeshi.

16 Iesu kare ni, Maria yo to iu. Onna kaerimite kare ni, Raboni to ieri; kore wo tokeba, Fūshi nari.

17 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware ni sawaru koto nakare: ware imada waga Chichi ni noborazareba nari: waga kyōdai ni yukite ie, Ware wa waga Chichi, sunawachi nanjira ga Chichi, waga Kami sunawachi nanjira ga Kami ni noboru to.

18 Magudara no Maria, Shu wo mishi koto to Shu no kaku onore ni ii tamaeru to iu koto wo deshitachi ni yukite tsugu.

19 Kono hi no kuregata, sunawachi hito mawari no hajime no hi, deshitachi Yudayabito wo osoruru ni yorite, atsumareru tokoro no kado wo toji okishi ga, Iesu kitarite sono uchi ni tachi, karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira yasukare:

20 Kaku iishi nochi sono te to abara wo karera ni misu. Deshitachi Shu wo mite, yorokoberi.

21 Iesu mata karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira yasukare, Chichi no ware wo tsukawashishi gotoku, ware mo nanjira wo tsukawasan.

22 Kaku iishi nochi iki

YOHANE 21.

wo fukite, karera ni iikeru wa, Seirei wo ukeyo :

23 Nanjira tare no tsumi wo yurusu to mo, sono tsumi yurusare; tare no tsumi wo sadamuru to mo sono tsumi sadamerarubeshi.

24 Iesu kitarishi toki, jū ni no deshi no hitori naru Dedomo to tonōru Tomasu karera to tomo ni orazariki.

25 Kono yue ni hoka no deshi kare ni iikeru wa, Warera Shū wo mitari. Tomasu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware moshi sono te ni kugi no ato wo mi, waga yubi wo kugi no ato ni sashi, waga te wo sono abara ni sasu ni arazuba shinzeji.

26 Yōka wo sugishi nochi, mata deshitachi ie no uchi ni orikeru ga; Tomasu mo karera to tomo ni oreri: kado wo tojitaru ni, Iesu kitarite sono uchi ni tachite iikeru wa, Nanjira yasukare :

27 Tsui ni Tomasu ni iikeru wa, Nanji no yubi wo koko ni nobete waga te wo mi, nanji no te wo nobete waga abara ni sase, shinzezarū nakare, shinzezo.

28 Tomasu kotaete kare ni iikeru wa, Waga Shu yo, waga Kami yo.

29 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa,

Nanji ware wo mishi ni yorite shinzu; mizu shite shin-zuru mono wa saiwai nari.

30 Kono fumi ni shirusazaru hoka nao ōku no shirushi wo Iesu deshi no mae nite naseri.

31 Kono fumi wo shiruseru wa nanjira wo shite Iesu no Kami no Ko Kirisuto naru koto wo shinzeshime, kore wo shinji, sono na ni yorite inochi wo esasen ga tame nari.

21 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Iesu mata Teberia no mizu-umi nite, deshitachi ni onore wo arawaseri; sono arawaseru koto sa no gotoshi.

2 Shimon Petero to Dedomo to ieru Tomasu oyobi Gariraya no Kana no Natanaeru to, Zebedai no kotachi, mata hoka no futari no deshi tomo ni ari.

3 Shimon Petero karera ni iikeru wa, Ware sunadori ni yukan. Karera iikeru wa, Warera mo tomo ni yukan. Karera idete, fune ni norishi ga; kono yo wa nani no emono mo nakariki.

4 Sude ni yo mo aketaru ni Iesu kishi ni tateri: saredo deshitachi sono Iesu naru koto wo shirazu.

YOHANE 21.

5 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Osanagodomo yo, shokumotsu aru ya? Karera kotaakeru wa, Nashi.

6 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ami wo fune no migi ni utaba, emono aran. Tsui ni ami wo utsu; uwo ōki ni yorite, hiki aguru koto atawazu.

7 Koko ni oite Iesu no aisheshi tokoro no kano deshi Petero ni iikeru wa, Kore Shu nari. Shimon Petero, Shu nari to kikite, hadaka narishi ga, koromo wo tsuke, obi shite, umi ni tobi irinu.

8 Hoka no deshitachi wa, kobune nite uwo no iritaru ami wo hikite itareri: sowa kishi wo saru koto tōkarazu, gojiken bakari narikereba nari.

9 Kishi ni tsukishi ni, sumibi to sono ue ni nosetaru uwo oyobi pan aru wo mitari.

10 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ima torishi tokoro no uwo wo sukoshi mochi kitare.

11 Shimon Petero fune ni yuki, ami wo kishi ni hiki kitarishi ni, sono ami no naka ni, ōki naru uwo hyaku go jū san bi iritari: kaku ōkarikeredo, ami wa yaburezariiki.

12 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kitarite shoku seyo. Deshitachi aete kare ni, Nanji wa tare naru to tazunuru koto wo sezu: kowa Shu nari to shireba nari.

13 Iesu kitarite pan wo tori, karera ni atau, uwo wo mo mata sono gotoku seri.

14 Iesu shi yori yomigaerishi nochi, onore wo deshitachi ni arawaseru koto kore mi tabi nari.

15 Sate, karera shoku shite nochi, Iesu Shimon Petero ni iikeru wa, Yona no ko Shimon yo, nanji korera no mono ni masarite ware wo ai suru ya? Kare iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; waga nanji wo ai suru koto wa nanji shireri. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Waga ko hitsuji wo kae.

16 Mata futa tabi kare ni iikeru wa, Yona no ko Shimon yo, ware wo ai suru ka? Kare iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; waga nanji wo ai suru koto wa nanji shireri. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Waga hitsuji wo kae.

17 Mi tabi kare ni iikeru wa, Yona no ko Shimon yo, ware wo ai suru ka? Petero mi tabi, ware wo ai suru ka to iwareshi ni yorite

YOHANE 21.

uryōu; kakute kotaekeru wa, Shu shirazaru tokoro nashi; waga nanji wo aisuru koto wa nanji shireri. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Waga hitsuji wo kae.

18 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Nanji itokenaki toki mizukara obi shi, kokoro ni makasete arukinu; oite wa te wo nobete hito nanji wo kukuri, kokoro ni kanawazaru tokoro ni hiki itaran.

19 Kaku ieru wa sono ika naru shi nite Kami wo agamen to iu koto wo shimeshitaru nari. Kore wo iite nochimata kare ni iikeru wa, Ware ni shitagae.

20 Petero furikaeri Iesu no aiseshi deshi no shitagae ru wo miru. Kono deshi wa shoku suru toki Iesu no mune ni yorite, Shu wo watasu mono wa tare zo ya to toishi deshi nari.

21 Petero kore wo mite, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, kono hito ika ni?

22 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware moshi kare ga nagaraete waga kitaru wo matsu wo nozomaba, nanji ni nani no kakawari aran ya; nanji wa ware ni shitagae.

23 Koko ni oite kono koto kyōdai no uchi ni tsutawarite, kono deshi shinazu to ieri: saredomo, Iesu Petero ni, Kare wa shinazu to iishi ni arazu; Ware moshi kare ga nagaraete waga kitaru wo matsu wo nozomaba, nanji ni nani no kakawari aran ya to iishi nari.

24 Korera no koto ni tsuite akashi wo nashi, mata kore wo shirushishi mono wa sono deshi nari; warera sono akashi no makoto naru koto wo shireri.

25 Iesu no nashishi koto wa, korera no hoka ni nao amata ari. Moshi kore wo ichi-ichi shirushinaba, sono fumi kono yo ni nose tsukusu koto atawaji to omou pari. Amen.

SHITO GYŌ DEN.

1 SHŌ.

TEOPIRO yo, ware sude
ni mae no fumi wo
tsukurite, oyoso Iesu no
hajimete okonaeru tokoro,
oshieshi tokoro wo shirushi;

2 Sono erabitaru shitota-
chi ni Seirei ni yorite mei-
zeshi nochi, agerareshi toki
ni made itareru.

3 Sore Iesu wa kurushimi
wo ukeshi nochi, ōku no
tashika naru shirushi wo
mote, onore no ikitaru koto
wo arawashi, shi jū nichī no
aida karera ni mie, Kami
no kuni no koto ni tsukite
katari;

4 Mata karera to tomo ni
atsumari ite mejikeru wa,
Nanjira Ierusaremu wo ha-
narezu shite, ware ni kikeru
tokoro no Chichi no yaku-
soku shi tamaishi koto wo
matsubeshi.

5 Sowa Yohane wa mizu
wo mote baputesuma wo
nashitaredomo; nanjira wa

hisashikarazu shite Seirei
ni yori baputesuma wo uku-
bekereba nari.

6 Atsumareru mono kare
ni toikeru wa, Shu yo,
nanjiima kuni wo Isuraeru
ni kaesan to suru ka?

7 Karera ni iikeru wa,
Chichi no sono chikara nite
sadame tamaeru toki mata
ki wa nanjira ga shirubeki
tokoro ni arazu.

8 Saredomo Seirei nanjira
ni nozomu ni yorite, nochi
nanjira chikara wo uke,
lerusaremu, Yudaya zen-
koku, Samaria, oyobi chi
no hate ni made waga aka-
shibito to narubeshi.

9 Kono koto wo ii owa-
rishi nochi, karera no miru
ga uchi ni ageraru, kumo
kore wo ukete miezarashi-
metari.

10 Iesu no noboreru toki,
karera ten wo aogi mitari-
shi ni, shiroki koromo wo
kitaru futari no hito arite
katawara ni tachi

SHITO GYŌ 1.

11 Iikeru wa, Gariraya-bito yo, nani yue ni ten wo aogite tateru ya? Nanjira wo hanarete, ten ni agerashi, kono Iesu wa, nanjira ga kare no ten ni noboru wo mitaru sono gotoku mata kitaran.

12 Sono toki karera Kanan to nazukuru yama yori Ierusalemu ni kaeru : kono yama wa Ierusalemu ni chikaku, oyoso ansokunichi ni yuki uru michinori nari.

13 Sude ni irite, takadono ni noboreri. Koko ni todomareru mono wa Petero, Yakobu, Yohane, Andere, Piripo, Tomasu, Barutoromai, Matai, Arupai no ko Yakobu, Zerote to ieru Shimon, Yakobu no kyōdai naru Yuda nari.

14 Subete kono hitobito wa onnatachi oyobi Iesu no haha Maria, mata Iesu no kyōdai to tomo ni kokoro wo awasete, tsune ni inori wo tsutometari.

15 Sono koro Petero deshitchi (sono atsumareru mono oyoso hyaku ni jū nin nari) no naka ni tachite iikeru wa,

16 Hitobito, kyōdai yo, Seirei Dabide no kuchi ni yorite Iesu wo torōru mono wo michibikeru Yuda ni tsukite arakajime katarita-

ru, kono seisho wa kanarazu ōzubekarishi nari.

17 Sowa kare mo warera to tomo ni tsuranarite, kono tsutome wo uketareba nari.

18 Kono hito wa fugi no atai wo mote jisho wo kai; mata sakasama ni ochite, tadanaka yori yabure, sono harawata kotogotoku nagare idetari.

19 Kono koto Ierusalemu ni sumeru subete no mono ni shireshikaba, sono jisho wo kunikotoba nite Akerudama to yobu; kore wo tokeba, Chi no jisho nari.

20 Shi no maki ni shirushite,

Kare no ie wa munashiku nare,

Sono uchi ni hito wo sumawasuru nakare;

Kare no tsutome wa hito ni esaseyo

to ieri.

21 Kono yue ni Shu Iesu no warera ga uchi ni yukishi tamaitaru aida,

22 Sunawachi Yohane no baputesuma yori hajime, warera wo hanarete agerareshi hi ni itaru made, tsune ni warera to tomo ni arishi mono no uchi, hitori warera to tomo ni, sono yomigairishi koto no akashibito to narubeki nari.

SHITO GYŌ 2.

23 Koko ni oite, Barusaba to tonōru Yosefu, mata no na wa Yusuto to jeru mono to, Mattea to no futari wo age-te,

24 Inori iikeru wa, Subete no hito no kokoro wo shiri tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa, tsukōru koto to shito no tsutome wo esasen ga tame ni, kono futari no uchi, izure wo erabi tamaishi ka shimeshi tamae :

25 Sude ni Yuda wa kono tsutome wo hanarete, sono yukubeki tokoro ni yukitari.

26 Kakute kuji wo torishi ni, Mattea ni atarikereba, kare jū ichi nin no shitotachi to tomo ni tsuranareri.

2 SHŌ.

PENTEKOSUTE no hi ni itarite, deshitachi mina kokoro wo awasete, hito tokoro ni arishi ni ;

2 Niwaka ni ten yori hageshiki kaze no gotoki hibiki arite, karera ga za suru tokoro no ie ni miteri.

3 Honō no gotoki mono araware, wakarete karera ono-ono no ue ni todomaru.

4 Koko ni oite karera wa mina Seirei ni mitasare, sono Seirei no iwashimuru ni shitagaite, kotonaru kuni-

guni no kotoba wo ii hajimetari.

5 Toki ni tsutsushimi aru Yudayabito tenka no kuni-guni yori kitarite, Ierusaremu ni todomareru mono ariki.

6 Kono oto okorishi ni yori, ōku no hitobito atsumarikeru ga, ono-ono onoga kuni-kotoba wo karera no katareru wo kikite sawagi aeri.

7 Mina odoroki, ayashimi tsutsu, tagai ni iikeru wa, Miyo, kono kataru mono wa subete Garirayabito narazu ya ?

8 Ika ni shite warera ono-ono umareshi tokoro no kunikotoba wo karera yori kiku ka ?

9 Warera wa Paruteabito, Medeabito, Eramubito, oyobi Mesopotamia, Yudaya, Kapadokia, Ponto, Ajia,

10 Furugia, Pamufuria, Ejiputo, mata Kurene ni chikaki Ribue no chi nado ni sumeru mono, mata Roma yori kitarite oru mono, aruiwa Yudayabito, oyobi sono oshie ni irishi hito,

11 Mata Kuretebito, Arabiabito naru ni, karera ga warera no kunikotoba wo mote, Kami no ōi naru mi waza wo kataru wo kiku ka to.

SHITO GYŌ 2.

12 Mina odoroki ibukarite, tagai ni iikeru wa, Kowa ika naru yue zo ya?

13 Aruiwa azakerite, Kono hitobito wa umaki budōshu ni mitasaretaru mono nari to iu hito ari.

14 Koko ni oite, Petero jū ichi nin to tomo ni tachi, koe wo agete, karera ni mukai iikeru wa, Yudayabito, oyobi subete Ierusalemu ni sumeru mono yo, nanjira yoku waga kotoba wo kikite, kore wo shire.

15 Ima wa hiru no ku ji nareba, nanjira no omou gotoku, kono hitobito wa yoeru mono ni arazu:

16 Kore sunawachi yogensha Yoeru ni yorite katareru tokoro nari;

17 Kami • ii tamawaku,

Sue no yo ni itarite,
Ware waga Mitama
wo mote subete no
hito ni sosogan:

Nanjira no musuko
musume mo yogen subeshi.

Mata nanjira no waki
ki mono wa maboroshi
wo mi,

Oitaru mono wa yume
wo mirubeshi:

18 Sono toki, ware waga
Mitama wo waga shi-

mobe naru otoko onna
ni sosogan;

Karera mo mata yogen
subeshi.

19 Ware ue naru ten ni
fushigi wo arawashi,
Shita naru chi ni shirushi
wo arawasan;
Sunawachi chi ari, hi
ari, keburī arubeshi.

20 Shu no ōi naru ichijirushiki

Hi no kitaran saki ni,
Hi wa kuraku,

Tsuki wa chi ni kawaran;

21 Subete Shu no na wo
yobi tanomu mono
wa sukuwarubeshi.

22 Isuraeru no hitobito
yo, korera no kotoba wo
kike: sore, Nazare no Iesu
wa nanjira no shiru gotoku,
Kami kare ni yorite nanjira
no uchi ni nashishi tae naru
chikara to, fushigi to, shirushi
to wo mote, nanjira ni
akashishi tamaeru tokoro
no hito nari.

23 Kono hito wa sunawachi
Kami no sadameshi
mune to, arakajime shiri
tamau tokoro ni kanaite
watasaru; nanjira wa mūhō
no te wo mote kore wo torae,
jūjika ni tsukete koro-
seri:

24 Kami wa sono shi no

SHITO GYŌ 2.

kurushimi wo tokite, kore sono haka wa konnichi ni
 wo yomigaerase tamaeri: itaru made warera no uchi
 kare wa shi ni tsunagare ni ari.
 orubeki mono narazareba
 nari.

25 Sowa Dabide kare ni
 tsuite iikeru wa,

Ware waga mae ni Shu
 no tsune ni imasu wo
 miru:

Sono waga migi ni
 imasu wa, waga ugo-
 kasarezaru tame nari:

26 Kono yue ni waga ko-
 koro wa tanoshimi,
 waga shita wa yoro-
 koberi;

Katsu waga nikutai wa
 nozomi ni oran;

27 Kore nanji wa waga
 tamashii wo Yomi ni
 sute okazu,

Mata nanji no Kiyoki
 Mono wo kuchi hate-
 shimezaru ga yue na-
 ri.

28 Nanji sude ni ware ni
 inochi no michi wo
 shimesu;

Ware wo nanji no mae
 ni okite yorokobi ni
 mitashimen to.

29 Hitobito, kyōdai yo,
 ware shiso Dabide ni tsuki-
 te habakaru tokoro naku
 nanjira ni kataru, kore shi-
 karubeki koto nari: kare
 wa sudeni shinite hōmurare,

30 Kare wa yogensha ni
 shite, Kami kore ni chikai
 wo tatete, sono chisui ni
 uchi yori, hitori wo agete
 kurai ni tsukashimen to
 chikai tamaeru wo shiri;

31 Arakajime kono koto
 wo satoru ga yue ni, Kirisuto
 no yomigaeru koto ni tsuki
 katarite, Kare wa Yomi ni
 sute okarezu, mata sono ni-
 kutai mo kuchi hatezu to
 ieru nari.

32 Sude in Kami wa Iesu
 wo yomigaerase tamaeri:
 warera wa mina sono aka-
 shibito nari.

33 Kono yue ni kare wa
 sude ni Kami no migi ni
 agerare, yakusoku no Sei-
 rei wo Chichi yori ukete,
 ima nanjira ga miru tokoro,
 kiku tokoro no mono wo
 sosogeri.

³⁴₃₅ Sore, Dabide wa ten
 ni noborishi koto nashi:
 shikaru ni kare mizukara
 iu,

Shu waga Shu ni ii-
 keru wa, Ware nanji
 no teki wo nanji no
 ashidai to nasu made
 Waga migi ni za sube-
 shi to.

36 Saredo subete Isuraeru

SHITO GYŌ 3.

no zenka yo, nanjira ga jūjika ni tsukeshi, kono Iesu wo tatete, Kami kore wo Shu to nashi, Kirisuto to nashi tamaishi koto wo tashika ni shire.

37 Karera kore wo kikite, sono kokoro sasaruru ga gotoshi: koko ni oite Petero to hoka no shitotachi ni toikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, warera wa nani wo na-subeki ka?

38 Petero karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira ono-ono kui aratamete, tsumi no yurushi wo en ga tame ni, Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite baputesuma wo ukeyo: shikaraba nanjira mo Seirei no tamamono wo ukubeshi.

39 Kono yakusoku wa nanjira, oyobi nanjira no shison, mata subete no tōki mono, sunawachi Shu taru warera no Kami ni mesaruru hitobito ni tsuku nari.

40 Mata ōku no kotoba wo mote akashi shite, susu-mekeru wa, Nanjira kono yokoshima naru yo yori sukui idasareyo.

41 Sono toki kono kotoba wo kiki ireshi mono wa baputesuma wo uketari: kono hi deshi ni kuwawareru mono oyoso san zen nin.

42 Karera wa tsune ni shitotachi no oshie wo uke, majiwari wo nashi, pan wo saku koto to inori to wo tsutomu.

43 Koko ni oite osore hitobito no kokoro ni shōzu: mata shitotachi ni yorite ōku no fushigi naru waza to shirushi okonawaretari.

44 Shinja wa mina hitotsu tokoro ni atsumarite, subete no mono wo tomo ni shi,

45 Sangyō to sono mochi-mono wo urite, ono-ono no yō ni shitagai, kore wo wake ataenu.

46 Hibi kokoro wo awasete miya ni ori, mata ie ni oite pan wo saki, yorokobi to magokoro wo mote shoku wo tomo ni shi,

47 Kami wo home, subete no tami ni yorokobaru. Shu sukuwaruru mono wo hibi kyōkwai ni kuwae tamaeri.

3 SHŌ.

DAI san ji inori no toki ni atarite, Petero to Yohane tomo ni miya ni noborishi ni;

2 Hitori no umaretsuki naru ashinae ari, miya ni iru hito ni hodokoshi wo kowan tame ni, hi goto owarete miya no Utsuku-

SHITO GYŌ 3.

shi to nazukuru mon ni okaru.

3 Kare Petero to Yohane no miya ni iran to suru wo mite, hodokoshi wo koeri.

4 Petero Yohane to tomo ni tsuratsura kore wo mite iikeru wa, Warera wo miyo.

5 Kare uru koto aran to omoite, karera wo mitsumetari.

6 Petero iikeru wa, Kingin wa ware ni nashi; tada ware ni aru mono wo nanji ni atau. Nazare no Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yori, tachite ayume.

7 Tsui ni sono migi no te wo tori, kore wo okoshikereba; sono ashi to kurbushi tadachi ni tsuyoku narite,

8 Odori tachi katsu ayumeri. Odori, ayumi; Kami wo home tsutsu, karera to tomo ni miya ni irinu.

9 Subete no tami kare no ayumi, Kami wo homuru wo mite;

10 Moto sono miya no Utsukushiki Mon ni za shi, hodokoshi wo koitarishi mono naru wo shiri; kono hito ni arishi koto wo ōi ni odoroki ayashimeri.

11 Sono ashinae Petero to Yohane ni sugari orishi aida ni, tami mina odoroku

koto hanahadashiku, Soromon no rō to nazukuru tokoro ni kake atsumareri.

12 Petero kore wo mite, tami ni kotaekeru wa, Isuraeru no hitobito yo, nani yue ni kono koto wo ayashi to suru ya? Warera ga mizukara no chikara to toku wo mote kono hito wo ayumashishi ga gotoku, nanzo warera ni me wo tsukuru ya?

13 Sore, Aburahamu, Isaku, Yakobu no Kami, waga senzotachi no Kami wa, sono Shimobe Iesu, sunawachi nanjira ga watashishi mono, Pirato ga yurusu koto wo sadametarū toki, sono mae ni nanjira ga kobamishi tokoro no mono wo agame tamaeri.

14 Nanjira wa Kiyoki Mono, Tadashiki Mono wo kobami, hito wo koroshishi mono wo onore ni ataeraren koto wo motome;

15 Katsu inochi no Nushi wo koroseri: Kami wa kore wo shi yori yomigaerases; warera wa sono akashibito naru nari.

16 Iesu no na wa, sono na wo shinzuru ni yorite, nanjira ga miru tokoro, shiru tokoro no kono hito wo tsuyoku seri: kaku Iesu

SHITO GYŌ 4.

ni yoreru shinkō wa nanjira subete no mono no mae ni oite kono hito wo mattaku iyashitari.

17 Kyōdai yo, ware wa shiru, nanjira ga okonaishi koto wa shirazaru ni yorite nari; nanjira no tsukasatachi mo mata shikari.

18 Shikaredomo Kami wa subete no yogensha no kuchi ni yorite Kirisuto no kurushimi wo ukuru koto wo arakajime shimeshi, sono koto wo kaku kanawase tamaeri.

19 Kono yue ni nanjira tsumi wo kui, kokoro wo aratamete sono tsumi wo kesaruru koto wo seyo; so-wa Shu no mae yori yasuki hi no kitari,

20 Katsu arakajime sadame tamaishi Iesu Kirisuto wo okuraren ga tame nari.

21 Kami no inishie yori kiyoki yogensha no kuchi ni yorite ii tamaishi, bam-motsu no aratamaran toki made, ten wa kanarazu kare wo uke okubeshi.

22 Mōse warera no senzotachi ni tsugete iikeru wa, Shu naru nanjira no Kami wa nanjira no kyōdai no uchi yori ware ni nitaru, hitori no yogensha wo okosan; sono nanjira ni tsuguru

subete no koto wo kikubeshi.

23 Subete kono yogensha ni kiki shitagawazaru mono wa tami no uchi yori tori horobosaru.

24 Mata Samueru yori kono kata, katarishi tokoro no yogensha mo mina arakajime kono hi wo sashite ieri.

25 Sore nanjira wa yogensha no shison nari, katsu Kami no warera ga senzotachi ni tate tamaishi keiyaku wo uke tsugu mono nari: sunawachi Aburahamu ni tsugete, Chi no shozoku wa nanji no sue ni yorite saiwai wo en to ii tamaeri.

26 Kami sude ni sono Shimobe Iesu wo tate, nanjira ono-ono wo sono aku yori hiki kaeshi, saiwai wo esasen ga tame ni mazu nanjira ni kare wo tsukawaseri.

4 SHŌ.

KARERA ga tami wo oshie, katsu Iesu no koto wo hiki, shi yori yomigaeri no koto wo noburu ni yori,

2 Saishi, miyamori-zukasa, oyobi Sadokai no hitotachi kokoro wo nayamashi, sono tami ni katareru toki totsuzen kitarite,

3 Tezukara kore wo torau:

SHITO GYŌ 4.

toki sude ni kurekeraba,
akuru hi made hitoya ni
ire okeri.

4 Saredo sono kotoba wo
kikishi mono wa ōku kore
wo shinzu ; sono kazu oyoso
go sen nin nari.

5 Akuru hi tsukasatachi,
toshiyori, gakusha,

6 Oyobi saishi no osa An-
na, mata Kayapa, Yohane,
Arekisanderu to, saishi no
osa no subete no yakara
Ierusaremu ni atsumari,

7 Shitotachi wo sono naka
ni tatasete toikeru wa, Nan-
jira nani no chikara, mata
nani no na ni yorite kore
wo okonaishi ya ?

8 Sono toki Petero Seirei
ni mitasare, karera ni iikeru
wa, Tami no tsukasa, oyobi
Isuraeru no toshiyori yo,

9 Warera moshi yamitaru
hito ni okonaishi yoki koto
ni tsuki, kore wo ika ni
shite iyashishi to konnichi
tadasarenaba ;

10 Nanjira to Isuraeru no
tami mo mina shirubeshi ;
sono nanjira ga jūjika ni
tsukeshi tokoro, Kami no
yomigaerese tamaishi toko-
ro no Nazare no Iesu Kiri-
suto no na ni yorite kono
hito sukoyaka naru koto wo
e, nanjira no mae ni tachi-
tari to.

11 Kore sunawachi nan-
jira iezukuri no suteshi to-
koro no ishi, ie no sumi no
ōya-ishi to nareru mono
nari.

12 Kono hoka betsu ni
sukui aru koto nashi ; sowa
tenka no hito no uchi ni,
warera no yori tanomite
sukuwarubeki hoka no na
wo tamawazareba nari.

13 Karera Petero to Yo-
hane no imi habakaru
tokoro naki wo mite, sono
mugaku no iyashiki mono
naru wo shireba, kore wo
ayashimitari ; mata sono Ie-
su to tomo ni arishi wo
shiru.

14 Katsu iyasaretaru hito
no karera to tomo ni tateru
wo miru ni yori, ii kesubeki
kotoba nakariki.

15 Kakute karera ni mei-
jite, shūgisho wo sarashime,
nochi ni ai hakarite iikeru
wa,

16 Kono futari ni nani
wo nasubeki ya ? Karera ga
sude ni ichijirushiki shiru-
shi wo okonaeru koto wa,
subete Ierusaremu ni oru
mono no akiraka ni shiru
tokoro nari ; warera kore
wo ii kesu koto atawazu.

17 Shikaredomo kono koto
no nao hiroku tami ni tsu-
tawarazaru tame ni, karera

SHITO GYŌ 4.

wo obiyakashi, kono nochi sono na ni tsuite hito ni kataru koto nakarashimen.

18 Tsui ni karera wo yobite, sara ni Iesu no na ni tsuite kataru koto oshiyuru koto wo nasu nakare to imashimu.

19 Petero, Yohane karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Kami ni kiku yori mo masarite nanjira ni kikaba, Kami no mae ni arite gitaran ka nanjira mizukara kore wo sadameyo.

20 Warera mishi tokoro, kikishi tokoro no mono wa iwazaru wo ezaru nari.

21 Hitobito sono arishi tokoro ni yorite Kami wo agametareba, karera tami wo osore, kono futari wo tsumi suru ni yoshi naku, sara ni kore wo obiyakashite yuruseri.

22 Sono fushigi naru waza ni yorite iyasaretaru hito wa shi jissai amari nariki.

23 Karera yurusarete sono tomo no moto ni yuki, saishi no osa to toshiyori no iishi koto wo kotogotoku tsugu.

24 Sono tomo kore wo kikite kokoro wo awase, Kami ni mukai, koe wo age te iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa ten to, chi to, umi

to, sono naka no arayuru mono wo tsukuri tamaishi Kami nari:

25 Nanji katsute sono shimobe Dabide no kuchi ni yorite,

Nani yue ni Ihōjin wa sawadachi,

Moromoro no tami wa munashiki koto wo hakaru ka?

26 Chi no ōtachi wa okorite,

Tsukasatachi to tomo ni atsumari,

Shu oyobi sono Kirisuto ni sakarau

to ieri:

27 Sore makoto ni Herode to Ponteo Pirato, Ihōjin oyobi Isuraeru no tami ai tomo ni kono machi ni atsumari, nanji ga abura wo sosogitaru kiyoki Shimobe Iesu ni sakaraeri.

28 Kore nanji no te, nanji no mune nite arakajime sadame tamaishi koto wo karera wa naseru nani.

²⁹₃₀ Shu yo, ima karera no obiyakashi wo mi tamae: negawaku wa, nanji ga te wo nobete, i wo hodokoshi, nanji no kiyoki Shimobe Iesu no na ni yorite, shirushi to fushigi naru waza wo okonawashime, nanji no shimobedomo ni oku suru

SHITO GYŌ 5.

koto naku, nanji no kotoba
wo noburu koto wo esaseyo.

31 Karera inori wo oeshi
toki, sono atsumareru toko-
ro furui ugoki, mina Seirei
ni mitasarete oku suru to-
koro naku Kami no kotoba
wo nobu.

32 Shinja wa mina ko-
koro wo itsu ni shi, omoi
wo itsu ni shite, tare hitori
sono mochimono wo onoga
mono to iu koto naku, su-
bete kore wo tomo ni mote-
ri.

33 Shitotachi ōi naru chi-
kara wo mote, Shu Iesu no
yomigaerishi koto wo aka-
shi shi; karera mina ōi
naru megumi wo kōmureri.

34 Sono uchi ni hitori mo
tomoshiki mono nakariki:
sowa jisho, aruiwa ie wo
moteru mono wa sore wo
urite, sono urishi tokoro no
atai wo mochi kitari,

35 Shitotachi no ashimoto
ni oku: kore wo ono-ono no
yō ni shitagaite wake atae-
shi ga yue nari.

36 Rebi no yakara nite,
Kupuro ni umareshi, Yose-
fu wa shitotachi ni yobarete
Barunaba to iwaru, kore
wo tokeba nagusame no
ko;

37 Kono hito tahata ari-
keru ga, sore wo urite sono

kin wo mochi kitari, shito.
tachi no ashimoto ni okeri-

5 SHŌ.

SHIKARU ni Anania to
iu hito, sono tsuma
Sappira to tomo ni sangyō
wo uri,

2 Sono atai no ikubun wo
kakushi, nokori no ikubun
wo mochi kitarite, shito-
tachi no ashimoto ni okinu.
Sono tsuma mo kore wo
shireri.

3 Petero iikeru wa, Ana-
nia yo, nani yue ni nanji
no kokoro Satan ni mita-
sare, Seirei ni mukai itsu-
warite, jisho no atai no
ikubun wo kakusu koto wo
seshi ya?

4 Jisho imada urazaru to-
ki wa, nanji no mono nara-
zu ya? Sude ni uritari to
mo, mata nanji no ken ni
tsukeru narazu ya? Nani
yue ni nanji no kokoro
kono koto wo kuwadateshi
ya? Nanji hito ni mukai-
te itsuwaru ni arazu, Kami
ni mukaite itsuwareru nari.

5 Anania kono koto wo
kiki, taorete iki tayu: kore
wo kiku mono mina ōi ni
osoru.

6 Wakaki monodomo ta-
chite, kare wo tsutsumi,
kaki idashite hōmureri.

SHITO GYŌ 5.

7 Oyoso mi toki bakari sugi, sono tsuma imada kono arishi koto wo shirazu shite, iri kitareri.

8 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kono atai ni jisho wo urishi ya? Ware ni tsugeyo. Kotaete iikeru wa, Shikari, sono atai nari.

9 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kokoro wo awasete Shu no Rei wo kokoromuru wa nani zo ya? Miyo, nanji no otto wo hōmurishi mono no ashi to no soto ni ari, mata nanji wo mo kaki idasan.

10 Onna tadachi ni sono ashimoto ni taorete, iki tayu. Wakaki monodomo iri kitarite sono shinitaru wo mi, kore wo mo kaki idashite, sono otto no katawara ni hōmureri.

11 Zenkwai no mono to, kore wo kikeru monodomo mina ōi ni osoru.

12 Ōku no shirushi to fushigi naru waza wa shito-tachi no te ni yorite tami no uchi ni okonawaretari: mata karera mina kokoro wo awasete, Soromon no rō ni oru.

13 Hoka no mono wa aete kore ni chikazukazariki: shikaredomo tami wa karera wo tōtomi;

14 Nannyo tomo shinzuru mono masumasu ōku Shu ni tsukinu.

15 Kakute hitobito yameru mono wo tazusaete chimata ni ide, nedai mata toko no ue ni okeri: sowa Petero no kitaran toki, sono kage ni ōwaruru mono aran ka to omoeba nari.

16 Mata ōku no hitobito yomo no muramura yori yameru mono oyobi akki ni nayamasaretaru mono wo tazusaete Ierusalemu ni kitari, kotogotoku iyasaretari.

17 Shikaru ni saishi no osa, oyobi kare to tomo ni aru mono, sunawachi Sado-kai shū no tomogara minatachite ōi ni ikidōri,

18 Shitotachi wo toraete, hitoya ni okeri.

19 Saredomo Shu no tsukai yoru hitoya no to wo hiraki, karera wo tazusae idashite iikeru wa,

20 Yukite miya ni tachi, kono inochi no kotoba wo kotogotoku tami ni katare.

21 Karera kore wo kiki, yo-akegata yori miya ni irite oshiyu. Saishi no osa, oyobi tomo ni aru monodomo kitarite, gi-in oyobi Isuraeru no shison no toshiyoritachi wo kotogotoku yobi atsumete, karera wo

SHITO GYŌ 5.

hiki kitarasen ga tame ni, shitayaku wo hitoya ni tsukawaseri.

22 Sono hitotachi kitari-shi ni, hitoya no uchi ni karera wo mizu; kaerite tsuge iikeru wa,

23 Hitoya wa kataku toji, mamoru mono mo to no soto ni tateru wo warera wa mishi ni, hirakeba uchi ni hitori wo mo mizariki.

24 Saishi, miyamori, oyo-bi saishi no osatachi kono kotoba wo kikite, ko wa ika ni nari yukubeki ka to, karera ni tsukite kokoro madoeri.

25 Aru hito kitari, karera ni tsugekeru wa, Miyo, nanjira ga hitoya ni okishi mono wa ima miya ni tachite, tami wo oshiyu.

26 Koko ni oite miyamori wa shitayakutachi to tomo ni yuki, karera wo hiki kitari: saredo te-araki koto wa sezariki; sowa ishi nite tami ni utaren koto wo osheshi ga yue nari.

27 Sude ni hiki kitarite, karera wo gi-in no mae ni tatase; saishi no osa kore ni tôte iikeru wa,

28 Warera kono na ni yorite oshiyuru nakare to nanjira ni kibishiku kin-zeshi ni arazu ya? Shikaru

ni nanjira wa sono oshie wo Ierusalemu ni mitase, mata kono hito no chi wo warera ni owashimen to su.

29 Petero to shitotachi ko-taete iikeru wa, Hito ni shitagau yori Kami ni shitagau wa nasubeki no koto nari.

30 Warera no senzo no Kami wa, nanjira ga ki ni kakete, koroshishi tokoro no Iesu wo yomigaerare tamari.

31 Kami wa kore wo Kimi to shi, Sukuinushi to shite sono migi no kata ni agu; kore Isuraeru ni kui aratame to tsumi no yurushi wo ataen ga tame nari.

32 Warera wa kono koto no akashi wo nasu mono nari: Kami onore ni shitagau mono ni tamau tokoro no Seirei mo mata akashi su.

33 Kano hitobito kore wo kikite, hanahadashiku ikari wo fukumi, karera wo korosan to hakaru.

34 Parisai no hito nite tami no uchi ni tōtobaruru kyōhōshi, Gamarieru to ieru mono, gi-in no naka ni tachi, mejite shitotachi wo shibaraku soto ni idasashime,

35 Iikeru wa, Isuraeru no

SHITO GYŌ 6.

hitobito yo, nanjira kono hitotachi ni tsukite nasan to suru koto wo mizukara tsutsushimubeshi.

36 Sowa saki ni Chūda okorite, mizukara hokoreri: kore ni shitagaeru mono oyoso shi hyaku nin arishi ga, kare wa korosare, shita-gaishi mono wa mina chira-sarete, ato naki ni itaru.

37 Kono hito no nochi mata kosekishirabe no toki, Gariraya no Yuda okorite, tami wo izanai shitagawa-shishi ga; kare mo horobi, sore ni shitagaishi mono mo kotogotoku chirasaretareba nari.

38 Ima ware nanjira ni kataran, kono hitobito wo yurushite, kore ni kakawaru nakare: moshi sono hakaru tokoro, okonau tokoro hito yori ideba, kanarazu horobubeshi.

39 Moshi Kami yori ideba, nanjira karera wo horobosu koto atawazu: osoraku wa nanjira Kami ni saka-rau mono to naran.

40 Karera kore ni shitagai, shitotachi wo yobite muchi-uchi, Iesu no na ni yorite kataru koto wo nasu nakare to meijite, kore wo yuruseri.

41 Shitotachi wa, Iesu no

na no tame ni, hazukashime wo ukuru ni taru mono to serareshi koto wo yorokobite, gi-in no mae wo sari;

42 Hibi ni miya oyobi hito no ie ni oite oshie wo nashi, Iesu Kirisuto no fuku-in wo tsutaete yamezariki.

6 SHŌ.

SONO koro deshitachi no kazu ōku kuwawari, Girishia kotoba no Yudayabito sono yamometachi ga hibi no hodokoshi ni mi otosareshi wo mote, Heburu kotoba no Yudayabito ni mukai tsubuyakishi koto arikereba;

2 Jū ni nin no mono deshitachi wo yobi atsumete iikeru wa, Warera Kami no kotoba wo sutete, inshoku no koto ni tsukōru wa kokoro ni kanawazu.

3 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, nanjira no uchi yori Seirei to chie no michitaru yoki akashi aru mono shichi nin wo erabubeshi; warera sore wo tatete, kono koto wo tsukasadorasen.

4 Shikashite warera wa tsune ni inoru koto to michi wo tsutōru koto wo tsutomubeshi.

5 Kono kotoba subete no mono no kokoro ni kanai-

SHITO GYŌ 7.

kereba, shinkō to Seirei no michitaru Sutepano, oyobi Piripo, Purokoro, Nikanoru, Temon, Parumena, mata Yudayakyō ni irishi, Anteoke no Nikora wo erabi;

6 Kono hitobito wo shito-tachi no mae ni tatashimu. Shitotachi inorite, sono ue ni te wo okeri.

7 Kami no michi iyo-iyō hiromarite, deshitachi no kazu Ierusalem ni hana-hadashiku masari; saishi mo ōku shinkō no michi ni shitagaeri.

8 Sutepano megumi to chikara ni michite, fushigi naru waza to ōi naru shirushi wo tami no uchi ni okonaeri.

9 Toki ni Riberuten to tonōru kwaidō, oyobi Kurenebito, Arekisanderibito, Kirikiabito, Ajiabito no shokwaidō yori hitobito tachite, Sutepano to ii arasou.

10 Karera Sutepano no chie to, kore ni yorite iu tokoro no Mitama ni teki suru koto atawazu.

11 Tsui ni hito wo shite itsuwari iwashimekeru wa, Warera kare ga kotoba wo kikishi ni, Mōse to Kami wo kegashitari.

12 Karera tami to, toshi-

yori, gakushatachi no kokoro wo ugokasase, totsuzen kitarite kare wo torae, shūgisho ni hiki kitari;

13 Itsuwari no akashibito wo tatete iwasekeru wa, Kono hito wa kiyoki tokoro to okite wo kegasu koto wo katarite yamezu.

14 Sowa kare katarite, Kono Nazare no Iesu wa kono tokoro wo kobochi, katsu Mōse no warera ni sazukeshi tokoro no rei wo kayubeshi to ieru wo ware-ra kikitareba nari.

15 Koko ni oite shūgisho ni za seru mono mina me wo tomete, kare wo mishi ni, sono kao ten no tsukai no kao no gotoku nariki.

7 SHŌ.

SATE, saishi no osa iikeru wa, Kono koto kakū no gotoku naru ya?

2 Sutepano iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai, oyobi chichitachi yo, kike. Warera no senzo Aburahamu imada Karan ni sumazaru saki, Mesopotamia ni arishi toki, eikwō no Kami arawarete,

3 Kare ni ii tamaikeru wa, Nanji no kuni wo ide, nanji no shinzoku wo hanarete, waga nanji ni shi-

SHITO GYŌ 7.

mesan tokoro no chi ni itare.

4 Kakute Aburahamu Karudeabito no chi wo idete, Karan ni sumeri: sono chichi no shinishi nochi, Kami wa kare wo kashiko yori, ima nanjira ga sumu tokoro no kono chi ni utsushi tamaeri.

5 Kono chi ni oite wa ashi wo fumi tatsuru hodo no chi wo mo ataezu: katsu kare wa imada ko arazari-shi ni, kono chi wo sangyō to shite, kare to sono shison ni atae to yakusoku shi tamaeri.

6 Kami kaku ii tamaeri, Kare no sue wa hoka no kuni ni yadoran, hoka no kuni no hitobito kore wo dorei to nashite, shi hyaku nen no aida nayamasan.

7 Kami mata iwaku, Karera wo dorei to suru kunitobito wo ware sabakubeshi: sono nochi karera sono kuni wo ide, kono tokoro ni oite ware ni tsukaen to.

8 Mata kare ni katsurei no keiyaku wo atae tamaeri. Kakute Aburahamu Isaku wo umi, yōka me ni katsurei wo kore ni okonau: Isaku Yakobu wo umi, Yakobu jū ni no shiso wo umu.

9 Shisotachi Yosefu wo

netami, kore wo Ejiputo ni ureri: saredo Kami wa kare to tomo ni arite,

10 Subete no kwannan no uchi yori kore wo sukui idashi, Ejiputo ō. Paro no mae ni oite megumi to chie to wo ataete, Ejiputo oyobi Paro no zenka wo tsukasa-dorase tamau.

11 Koko ni Ejiputo, Kanan no subete no chi ni kikin to, ōi naru nayami ari: warera no senzotachi mo shokumotsu wo uru koto wo ezariki.

12 Shikaru ni Yakobu, Ejiputo ni kokumotsu aru koto wo kikite, mazu warera no senzotachi wo tsukawasau.

13 Futa tabi tsukawashi-shi toki, Yosefu sono kyōdai ni shirare, katsu Yosefu no shinzoku Paro ni akiraka ni nareri.

14 Yosefu hito wo tsukawashite, sono chichi oyobi subete no kazoku, shichi jū go nin wo yobi kitarashimu.

15 Koko ni oite Yakobu Ejiputo ni kudareri; kare mo warera no senzotachi mo shinitaru nochi,

16 Sukemu ni okurare, Aburahamu ga kane wo motte Sukemu no chichi naru Emmoru no shison yori kai

SHITO GYŌ 7.

okishi haka ni hōmurare-tari.

17 Kami no Aburahamu ni shimeshi tamaeru yaku-soku no toki chikazuku ni shitagaite, tami fue hirogarite Ejiputo ni ōku nareri.

18 Yosefu no koto wo shirazaru hoka no ō okoru ni itarite,

19 Kare ashiki hakarigoto wo mote warera no shinzoku wo ashirai, warera no senzotachi wo nayamashi, sono osanago no iki nokorazaru yō kore wo sutesasen to seri.

20 Sono toki Mōse umarete, ito uruwashiku; san ka getsu no aida chichi no ie ni sodaterare;

21 Suterareshi nochi, Paro no musume kore wo hiroi age, onore no ko to shite sodatetari.

22 Mōse kotogotoku Ejiputo no gakujutsu wo oshierare, kotoba to waza to ni chikara ari.

23 Shi jissai ni oyobite, sono kyōdai naru Isuraeru no shison wo kaerimiru no kokoro okoreri.

24 Hitori no shiitageraruru mono wo mite, kore wo mamori, Ejiputobito wo uchite, sono ada wo mukuitari.

25 Mōse wa waga te wo

mote Kami no karera wo sukuwan to shi tamau koto wo, sono kyōdai satoru naran to omoishikado; karera wa satorazariki.

26 Akuru hi karera ai tatakau koto arikereba; kore ni arawarete, yawarage iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, nanjira kyōdai naru ni, nani yue ai sokonau ya?

27 Sono tomo wo sokonau mono kare wo oshi nokete iikeru wa, Tare go nanji wo tatete, warera no tsukasa mata sabakibito to nashishi ya?

28 Nanji kinō Ejiputobito wo koroshishi gotoku, mata ware wo mo korosan to suru ka?

29 Mōse kono kotoba ni yori nogarete, Midean no chi ni tabibito to nari, kashiko ni oite futari no ko wo umeri.

30 Sude ni shi jū nen wo sugishi toki, Shinai Zan no no ni oite Shu no tsukai shiba no naka no honō no uchi nite Mōse ni arawaru.

31 Mōse kore wo mite, ayashimi mitomen to shite chikayoreru toki; Shu no koe ari, iwaku

32 Ware wa nanji no senzotachi no Kami, sunawachi Aburahamu no Ka-

SHITO GYÔ 7.

mi, Isaku no Kami, Yakobu no Kami nari. Mōse osore ononoki, aete mitomezariki.

33 Shu mata kare ni ii tamaikeru wa, Nanji no ashi no kutsu wo nuke, nanji ga tateru tokoro wa kiyoki chi nari.

34 Ware sude ni Ejiputo ni aru waga tami no nayami wo mi, katsu sono nageki wo kiki, kore wo sukuwan ga tame ni kudareri: kitare, ware nanji wo Ejiputo ye tsukawasan to.

35 Sore karera ga kobamite, Tare ka nanji wo tatete, tsukasa mata sabakibito to nashishi ya to iishi kono Mōse wo, Kami wa shiba no naka ni arawareshi tsukai no te ni yorite, tsukasa mata sukuibito to shite tsukawashi tamaeri.

36 Kono hito Ejiputo, oyobi Kōkai, mata shi jūnen no aida no ni oite fushigi naru waza to shirushi wo okonaite, karera wo michibiki idaseri.

37 Isuraeru no shison ni katarite, Kami wa nanjira no kyōdai no uchi yori, waga gotoki hitori no yogensha wo nanjira no tame ni okoshi tamōbeshi to iishi wa sunawachi kono Mōse nari.

38 Kare wa no no atsumari ni ori, Shinai Zan nite onore ni katareru tokoro no tsukai, mata warera no senzotachi to tomo ni arite, warera ni sazuken ga tameikeru kotoba wo ukeshi mono nari.

39 Kono hito ni warera no senzotachi wa shitagau koto wo konomazu, kaette kore wo shirizoke, sono kokoro sude ni Ejiputo ni kaeri,

40 Aron ni iikeru wa, Warera ni sakidatsubeki kami wo warera no tame ni tsukure: sowa warera wo Ejiputo no chi yori michibiki idashishi kano Mōse wa ikani narishi ka shirazareba nari.

41 Sono toki karera ko ushi wo tsukuri, sono zō ni ikenie wo sasage, onore no te no waza wo yorokoberi.

42 Koko ni oite Kami wa karera wo kaerimizu shite, sono ten no gunzei wo matsu ni makase tamaeri: sunawachi yogensha no fumi ni,

Isuraeru no yakarayo, nanjira wa shi jūnen no aida, no ni oite Ikenie to sonaemono wo ware ni sasageshi ya?

SHITO GYŌ 7.

43 Mata nanjira wa Moroku no makuya, Oyobi Repan to iu kami ni katadoreru hoshi, Sunawachi nanjira ga, hai suru tame ni, tsukureru tokoro no zō wo tazusaetari.

Ware nanjira wo Babilon no saki ye utsusan to shirusaretaru gotoshi.

44 Warera no senzotachi wa no nite akashi no makuya wo moteri: kowa Mōse ni katareru mono kare ni mukaite, Sude ni mishi tokoro no nori ni shitagaite tsukure to meizeshi gotoku, tsukureru mono nari.

45 Warera no senzotachi kono makuya wo ukete, Yoshua to tomo ni Ihōjin no chi wo seme torishi toki, kore wo tazusae ireri: kono Ihōjin wa Dabide no toki made ni warera no senzotachi no mae yori, Kami no oi harai tamaishi tokoro no mono nari.

46 Dabide Kaminomaeni megumi wo ukete, Yakubu no Kami no tame nisumika wo mōken to negaitaredo;

47 Soromon Kami no tame ni ie wo tatetari.

48 Shikaredomo, Ito Takaki Kami wa te nite

tsukureru tokoro ni i tamawazu: sowa yogensha no ieru gotoshi;

49 Sunawachi Shu ii tamawaku,

Ten wa waga kurai nari;

Chi wa waga ashidai nari:

Nanjira waga tame ni ika naru ie wo taten to suru ka?

Mata waga yasumu tokoro wa izuko naru ya?

50 Waga te wa kono subete no mono wo tsukurazarishi ya?

51 Katakuna ni shite kokoro to mimi ni katsurei wo ukezaruru mono yo, nanjira tsune ni Seirei ni sakarai; sono senzotachi no gotoku nanjira mo nasu nari.

52 Nanjira no senzotachi wa izure no yogensha wo kanayamasazarishi? Kare-ra wa Tadashiki Mono no kitaran koto wo arakajime katarishi mono wo koroshi; nanjira wa ima sono Tadashiki Mono wo watashi, katsu kore wo korosu mono to nareri.

53 Nanjira wa ten no tsukai ni yorite okite wo uke, nao kore wo mamorazaruru nari.

54 Hitobito korera no koto wo kikite, ōi ni ikidōri, hagami shi tsutsu Sutepano ni mukaeri.

55 Shikaru ni Sutepano wa Seirei ni mitasare, ten wo aogite, Kami no eikwō to, sono migi ni Iesu no tateru wo mite iikeru wa,

56 Miyo, ware ten hira-kete, Kami no migi ni hito no Ko no tateru wo miru.

57 Koko ni oite karera ōi ni yobawari, mimi wo ōi, kokoro wo awasete Sutepano no moto ni kake-yori;

58 Kare wo machi yori oi idashi, ishi wo mote kore wo utsu: akashibitora onono sono uwagi wo Sauro to ieru wakamono no ashimoto ni okeri.

59 Karera ga ishi wo mote Sutepano wo uteru toki, kare inorite iikeru wa, Shu Iesu yo, waga tamashii wo uke tamae.

60 Mata hizamazuki, ōgoe ni yobi iikeru wa, Shu yo, kono tsumi wo karera ni owashimuru nakare. Kono koto wo ii owarite, nemuri ni tsuku. Sauro kare no korosareshi wo yoshi to seri.

8 SHŌ.

KONO hi Ierusaremu ni aru tokoro no kyō-

kwai wo ōi ni semuru koto okori; shitotachi no hoka wa mina Yudaya to Samaria no chi ni chirasaretari.

2 Tsutsushimi aru hitobito Sutepano wo hōmuri, kore ga tame ni ōi naru nageki wo naseri.

3 Sauro wa kyōkwai wo arashite, koko kashiko no ie ni iri, otoko onna wo hiki idashite, kore wo hitoya ni wataseri.

4 Koko ni oite chirasaretaru monodomo amaneku yukite, fukuin wo nobe tsutaetari.

5 Piripo wa Samaria no machi ni kudarite, Kirisuto no koto wo karera ni shimesu.

6 Ōku no hitobito Piripo ga okonaeru fushigi naru waza wo mi kiki shite, kokoro wo onajū shi, tsutsushimite sono katareru koto wo kikeri:

7 Sowa kegaretaru oni ōi ni sakebite, sono tsukeru tokoro no ōku no hito yori ide: mata chūbu oyobi ashinae no hito mo ōku iyasaretareba nari.

8 Kore ni yorite kono machi ni ōi naru yorokobi ariki.

9 Koko ni Shimon to ieru, moto majutsu wo okonai,

SHITO GYŌ 8.

mizukara wo ōi naru mono to shite, Samaria no tami wo odorokashishi mono ari.

10 Shō yori dai ni itaru made mina tsutsushimite kare ni kiki, Kono hito wa Kami no ōi naru chikara nari to ieri.

11 Karera no tsutsushimite kore ni kikeru wa, hisashiku sono majutsu ni odorokasaretaru ga yue nari.

12 Shikaredomo karera Kami no kuni oyobi Iesu Kirisuto no na ni tsukite, fukuin wo noburu Piripo wo shinzeshikaba, otoko onna tomo baputesuma wo uku.

13 Shimon mo mata shiujite baputesuma wo uke, tsune ni Piripo to tomo ni arite, kare ga okonau tokoro no fushigi naru waza to shirushi wo mite odorokeri.

14 Ierusalemu ni oru shitotachi Samaria sude ni Kami no kotoba wo uketari to kikite, Petero to Yohane wo kashiko ni tsukawasu.

15 Kono futari no mono kudarite, karera ga Seirei wo uken tame ni inoreri:

16 Sowa karera tada Shu Iesu no na ni irerare, bapu-

tesuma wo ukeshi nomi nite, imada sono hitori ni mo Seirei kudarazarishi ni yoru.

17 Kono toki futari no mono te wo karera no ue ni okikereba, karera Seirei wo uketari.

18 Shitotachi no te wo okeru ni yorite Seirei wo ataeraeshi wo mite, Shimon kane wo mochi kitari, karera ni iikeru wa,

19 Waga te wo oku tokoro no mono mo subete Seirei wo uken tame ni, kono chikara wo ware ni mo ataeyo.

20 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no kane wa nanji to tomo ni horobiyo, nanji wa Kami no tamamono wo kane nite en to omoeri.

21 Nanji kono koto ni oite wakachi naku, mata azukari nashi: sowa nanji no kokoro Kami no mae ni tadashikarazu.

22 Yue ni nanji kono aku wo kui aratamete, Kami ni inore, nanji no kokoro no omoi aruiwa yurusaren.

23 Ware nanji ga tan no nigaki ni ori, fugi no tsunagi ni oru wo mireba nari.

24 Shimon kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira ga katareru tokoro hitotsu mo ware ni

oyobazaru yō, waga tame ni Shu ni inore.

25 Karera Shu no kotoba wo akashi shi, katsu kore wo katarishi nochi, Ierusalemu ye kaeri yuku toki, Samariabito no muramura ni fukuin wo tsutaetari.

26 Shu no tsukai Piripo ni katarite iikeru wa, Tachite, minami no kata ni mukai, Ierusalemu yori Gaza ni kudaruru tokoro no michi ni yuke: sono michi wa no nari.

27 Kare tachite yukeri: Eteopiabito, sunawachi Eteopiabito no nyo-ō Kandake no daijin naru jijin nite; subete sono nyo-ō no takara wo tsukasadoru mono ogami no tame Ierusalemu ni kitarishi,

28 Sono kaeri naru ga, kuruma no uchi ni za shi, yogensha Izaya no fumi wo yomi oreri.

29 Mitama Piripo ni iikeru wa, Yukite kono kuruma ni tsuke.

30 Piripo hashiri yorite, kare ga yogensha Izaya no fumi wo yomu wo kiki, kore ni iikeru wa, Nanji sono yomu tokoro no koto wo satoru ya?

31 Kare iikeru wa, Moshi ware wo michibiku mono

nakaba, ikade satoru koto wo en ya? Tsui ni kōte, Piripo wo onore to tomo ni za seshimu.

32 Sono yomi orishi seisho no bun wa sa no goto-shi;

Kare wa hitsuji no, hofuriba ni hikaruru gotoku hikare;

Mata ko hitsuji no sono ke wo kiru mono no mae nite koe wo idasanu ga gotoku, Sono kuchi wo hirakazu.

33 Kare iyashiki ni orishi toki, tadashiki sabaki wo ubawaretari:

Tare ka yoku sono yo no sama wo nobe en ya?

Sowa kare no inochi chi yori toraretareba nari.

34 Jijin Piripo ni mukai iikeru wa, Kou ware ni shimese, yogensha wa tare wo sashite kore wo katarishi ya? Mizukara wo sashishi ka? Hoka no hito wo sashishi ka?

35 Piripo kuchi wo hiraki, kono shirusaretaru tokoro ni motozukite, Iesu no fukuin wo kare ni nobe tsutau.

36 Kakute futari no mono

michi wo yuki, mizu aru tokoro ni itarikereba; jijin iikeru wa, Mizu wo miyo; ware baputesuma wo uken to su, nani no sawari ka aru ya?

37 Piripo iikeru wa, Nanji moshi mattaki kokoro wo mote shinzeba yokaran. Kare kotaete iikeru wa, Ware Iesu Kirisuto wa Kami no Ko nari to shinzu.

38 Tsui ni meijite, kuruma wo todomeshime; Piripo to jijin no futari mizu ni kudari, Piripo baputesuma wo kare ni hodokoseri.

39 Karera mizu yori agareru toki, Shu no Mitama Piripo wo hiki saru: jijin mata kare wo miru koto wo ezariki: jijin yorokobite, sono michi wo yukeri.

40 Sate, Ashidodo nite Piripo ni aeru mono ari: kare subete no murazato wo hete fukuin wo nobe tsutae, Kaizaria ni itareri.

9 SHŌ.

SAURO wa nao mo odoshi to sakki wo hakite, Shu no deshitachi wo seme, saishi no osa ni yukite,

2 Damasuko no shokwaidō ni yosuru fumi wo motomu. Kare wa kono michi ni shitagaeru mono wo mi-

ba, nanryo ni kakawarazu, toraete kore wo Ierusalemu ni hikan to omoeri.

3 Kare yukite Damasuko ni chikazukeru toki, tachimachi ten yori hikari arite, kare wo meguri teraseri.

4 Kare chi ni taoru: sono toki, Sauro, Sauro, nani yue ware wo semuru ya to iu koe wo kikeri.

5 Sauro iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa tare zo? Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Ware nanji ga semuru tokoro no Iesu nari: nanji toge aru muchi wo keru wa katashi.

6 Kare ononoki odorokite iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware ni nani wo nasashimen to shi tamau ya? Shu kare ni iikeru wa, Okite, machi ni ire; saraba nanji nasubeki koto wo shimesarubeshi.

7 Kare to tomo ni yukeru hitobito mono iu koto atawazu shite, tachi todomari, sono koe wo kikedomo, tare wo mo mizariki.

8 Sauro chi yori okite, me wo hirakitaru ni, nani mo miezarikereba; tomonaeru hitotachi sono te wo hikite, Damasuko ni irinu.

9 Kare mikka no aida miezu, mata nomikui wo mo sezariki.

10 Kakute Damasuko ni

Anania to ieru, hitori no deshi ari. Shu maboroshi no gotoku kare ni ii tamaikeru wa, Anania yo. Kottaikeru wa, Shu, ware koko ni ari.

11 Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Tachite, Sugu to ieru chimata ni yuki, Yuda no ie ni itarite Taruso no hito, Sauro to iu mono wo tazuneyo: kare wa inorite ori;

12 Katsu Anania to iu hito kitarite, miru koto wo esasen ga tame, te wo sono ue ni okishi to maboroshi ni mitareba nari.

13 Anania kottaikeru wa, Shu yo, ware kono hito ni tsukite ōku no hito no kataaru wo kikishi ni, kare ga Ierusaremu nite nanji no seito wo kurushimeshiu koto ikabakari zo ya.

14 Katsu kono tokoro nite mo, kare wa subete nanji no na wo yobu mono wo toraen tote, saishi no osa yori uketaru ken-i wo moteri.

15 Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Yukeyo, kare wa Ihōjin, oyobi ō to Isuraeru no shison no mae ni, waga na wo ninawashimen tame ni, waga erabishi utsuwa nari.

16 Kare wa waga na no tame ni ikabakari no kurushimi wo ukuru ka, wa-

re kore wo kare ni shimesan.

17 Koko ni oite Anania yukite, sono ie ni iri, te wo kare no ue ni okite, iikeru wa, Kyōdai Sauro yo, nanji no kitareru michi nite arawareshi tokoro no Shu Iesu nanji ga futa tabi miru koto wo e, katsu Seirei ni mitasaren tame ni ware wo tsukawaseri.

18 Tachimachi kare no me yori uroko no gotoki mono ochite, futa tabi miru koto wo e; sunawachi tachite, baputesuma wo uku.

19 Kare sude ni shoku shite chikarazukitari. Kakute Sauro wa sujitsu no aida Damasuko ni aru deshitachi to majiwari,

20 Tadaichi ni kwaidō ni oite Iesu no koto wo nobete, sunawachi kore wa Kami no Ko nari to iu.

21 Kiku mono mina odorokite iikeru wa, Kono hito wa Ierusaremu ni oite kono na wo yobu mono wo horoboshi, katsu koko ni kitariishi mo, kore wo toraete saishi no osa ni hikan to suru ni arazu ya?

22 Shikaredomo Sauro wa masumasu tsuyoku shite, Kono Iesu wa Kirisuto nari to akashi wo nashi.

SHITO GYŌ 9.

Damasuko ni oru tokoro no Yudayabito wo ii fusetari.

23 Sude ni ōku no hi wo hete nochi, Yudayabito Sauro wo korosan to hakarishi ga ;

24 Sono hakarigoto tsui ni Sauro ni shiraru. Karera wa yo mo hiru mo machi no mon wo mamorite, kore wo korosan to seshi ni ;

25 Yoru deshitachi kago wo mote Sauro wo ishigaki yori tsuru oroseri.

26 Sauro wa Ierusaremu ni itarite, deshitachi ni tsuranaran to shitarishi ni, mina kare ga deshi taru koto wo shinzezu shite, kore wo osoru.

27 Barunaba kare wo hiki te shitotachi no moto ni itari, sono michi nite Shu wo mishi koto, mata Shu no kare ni katari tamaishi koto, oyobi Damasuko ni arite habakarazu Iesu no na ni yorite katarishi koto wo tsugetari.

28 Kare Ierusaremu ni arite deshitachi to tomo ni yukiki shi, (

29 Shu Iesu no na ni yorite habakarazu katari, katsu Girishia kotoba no Yudayabito to ii arasoeri. Karera Sauro wo korosan to hakaru.

30 Saredo kyōdaitachi kore wo satori, kare wo Kaizaria made okurite, Taruso ni yukashimetari.

31 Koko ni oite Yudaya, Gariraya oyobi Samariajū no kyōkwai wa odayaka ni, katsu nari tachite Shu wo osore, koto wo okonai, Seirei no susume ni yorite sono kazu iya masareri.

32 Sate Petero amaneku shohō no chi wo hete, Rudda ni sumeru seito no moto ni itari.

33 Sono tokoro nite hitori no chūbu wo wazurai, hachinen no aida toko ni tsukeru, Ainea to nazukuru mono ni au.

34 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Ainea yo, Iesu Kirisuto nanji wo iyasu : okite, nanji mizukara toko wo osameyo. Kare tadachi ni oku.

35 Rudda oyobi Saron ni sumeru subete no hito kore wo mite, Shu ni kiseri.

36 Yoppa ni onna no deshi ari, Tabita to nazuku, tokeba Dorukasu : kare wa ōku no yoki koto to hodokoshi wo okonaeru mono nari-shi ga ;

37 Sono koro yamite shinitaru ni yori, sono shikabane wo araitte, takadono ni okeri.

38 Yoppa wa Rudda ni

chikaki yue ni, deshitachi Petero no kashiko ni aru koto wo kiki, futari no mono wo tsukawashite, Ware-ra ni kuru koto wo osoku suru nakare to kowashimu.

39 Petero tachite, karera to tomo ni yuki; sude ni itarikereba, hitobito kare wo hikite takadono ni noboru: subete no yamometachi Petero no katawara ni tachite nageki tsutsu, Dorukasu ga tomo ni arishi toki, tsune ni tsukureru tokoro no uwagi, shitagi wo kare ni misu.

40 Petero karera wo koto-gotoku soto ni idashi hizamazukite inori, mata shikabane ni mukaite, Tabita, okiyo to iikereba; kano onna me wo hiraki, Petero wo mi, okite za shinu.

41 Petero te wo nobete kore wo okoshi, seito oyobi yamometachi wo yobite, kono ikitaru Tabita wo sono mae ni tatashimetari.

42 Kono koto Yoppajū ni shire, ōku no hitobito Shu wo shinzu.

43 Kakute Petero hisashiku Yoppa ni todomarite, kawanameshi Shimon no ie ni oreri.

KAIZARIA ni Itaria tai to tonōru kumi no hyaku nin no kashira nite, Korunerio to ieru hito ari.

2 Kare wa shinjin no fukaki mono nite, sono subete no kazoku to tomo ni Kami wo uyamai, tami ni ōku no hodokoshi wo nashi, tsune ni Kami ni inori seri.

3 Hiru no sanji goro maboroshi no gotoku Kami no tsukai no kitarite, Korunerio yo to ieru wo akiraka ni miru.

4 Kare me wo tome, kore wo mite osore iikeru wa, Shu yo, nani goto naru ya? Tsukai kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no inori, nanji no hodokoshi sude ni noborite, Kami no mae ni tome okaretari.

5 Ima hito wo Yoppa ye tsukawashi, Petero to iu Shimon wo yobe:

6 Kare wa kawanameshi Shimon no tokoro ni yadoreri; sono ie wa umibe ni ari.

7 Korunerio ni katareru tsukai sarishi nochi, kare sono shimobe futari to, tsune ni onore ni tsukōru shinjin no fukaki heisotsu wo yobi,

8 Kono koto wo kuwashi-

SHITO GYŌ 10.

ku tsugete, Yoppa ye tsukawasu.

9 Karera yukite, tsugi no hi, sono machi ni chikazukeru toki, Petero inori no tame yane ni noboreri; toki wa oyoso jū ni ji narishi:

10 Itaku uete shoku sen to omoishi ga, hito no shokumotsu wo totonōru uchi ni, kare ki wo ushinaeru kokochi shite,

11 Ten hirake utsuwamono no kudareru wo miru: ōi naru nuno no gotoku, yo sumi wo musubite chi ni tsuru orosaretari.

12 Sono naka ni subete, chi no yotsu ashi no kemono, hōmono, oyobi sora no tori ari:

13 Katsu koe arite, kare ni iikeru wa, Petero yo, tachite kore wo koroshi, shoku seyo.

14 Petero kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, yokaraji; ware imada kegaretaru mono to, ki-yokarazaru mono wo shoku seshi koto nashi.

15 Koe futa tabi arite, kare ni iikeru wa, Kami no kiyometaru mono wo nanji kiyokarazu to suru nakare.

16 Kaku no gotoki koto mi tabi: tadachi ni sono utsuwamono ten ni ageraretari.

17 Kakute Petero sono mishi tokoro no maboroshi wa ika naru kokoro naran to utagai orishi toki, Korunerio yori tsukawasaretaru hitotachi sude ni Shimon no ie wo tazunete, mon no mae ni tachi,

18 Yobite, Petero to iu Shimon wa koko ni yadore ru ya ina to tou.

19 Petero nao sono maboroshi no koto wo omoi orishi ni, Mitama kare ni iikeru wa, Miyo, san nin no mono nanji wo tazunu;

20 Tachite kudari, utagawazu shite, karera to tomo ni yuke: ware kore wo tsukawashishi nari.

21 Petero kudarite sono hitotachi ni iikeru wa, Ware wa nanjira ga tazunuru tokoro no mono nari: nanjira ika naru yue arite kitaru ya?

22 Karera iikeru wa, Hyaku nin no kashira naru Korunerio to ieru, tadashiku katsu Kami wo uyamai, subete no Yudayabito no uchi ni tōtoharuru mono nanji wo sono ie ni yobite, nanji no kotoba wo kike to kiyoki tsukai ni shimesaretari.

23 Koko ni oite Petero karera wo yobi irete, yadorashime. Tsugi no hi Petero

karera to tomo ni ide tachikeru ga; Yoppa no kyōdai-tachi mo mata kare ni tomonaeri.

24 Tsugi no hi karera Kaizaria ni iru. Korunerio wa sude ni sono shinzoku, oyobi shitashiki tomodachi wo yobi atsumete kore wo machi itari.

25 Petero no iri kitareru toki, Korunerio kare wo mukae, sono ashimoto ni fushite ogameri.

26 Petero kore wo hiki okoshi iikeru wa, Tateyo; ware mo hito nari.

27 Kakute tomo ni katari tsutsu uchi ni irite, ōku no hito no atsumareru wo mi,

28 Karera ni iikeru wa, Yudayabito no, Ihōjin to majiwari, mata chikazuku koto no, okite ni kanawazaru wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari; saredo Kami wa izure no hito wo mo, kegaretaru mono aruiwa kiyokarazaru mono to iu nakare to ware ni shimeshi tamaeri.

29 Kono yue ni ware mukaeraruru ya, tadachi ni tamerawazu shite kitaru. Ware nanjira ni tou, ware wo mukaeshi wa nani no tame naru ya?

30 Korunerio iikeru wa, Yokka saki ni, ware danji-

ki shite, kono jikoku ni itareri: san ji goro ie ni arite inori orishi ni, kagayakeru koromo wo kitaru mono waga mae ni tachi,

31 Iikeru wa, Korunerio yo, nanji no inori wa kikare, nanji no hodokoshi wa Kami no mae ni tome okaretari:

32 Sareba hito wo Yoppa ye tsukawashi, Petero to iu Shimon wo yobe; kare wa umibe ni aru kawanameshi Shimon no ie ni yadoreri: kare kitarite nanji ni kata-rubeshi to.

33 Kono yue ni ware tadachi ni hito wo nanji ni tsukawaseri; nanji no kitareru wa yoshi. Warera Kami no nanji ni meiji tamaeru subete no koto wo kikan tote, ima Kami no mae ni aru nari.

34 Petero kuchi wo hirakite iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni Kami wa katayorazaru mono ni shite;

35 Izure no kunibito nite mo Kami wo uyamai, tadashiki wo okonau mono wa, sono mi kokoro ni kanau to iu koto wo satoru.

36 Sono michi wa sunawachi Kami no Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite yawaragi wo nobe, Isuraeru no shison ni atae

SHITO GYŌ 11.

tamaishi tokoro nari ; kono Iesu wa yorozu no mono no Shu taru nari.

37 Sore Yohane no nobeshi baputesuma no nochi, Gariraya yori hajimari, Yudayajū ni arishi koto wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro ;

38 Sunawachi kono Nazare yori idetaru Iesu wa Kami yori Seirei to chikara wo mote abura wo sosogare ; amaneku megurite yoki koto wo okonai, subete akuma ni tsukaretaru mono wo iyaseri : sowa Kami kare to tomo narishi ni yoru.

39 Warera wa kare ga Yudayabito no chi, oyobi Ierusaremu ni oite okonai-shi subete no koto wo akashi suru mono nari : Yudayabito wa kono hito wo ki ni kakete koroseri.

40 Kami wa mikka me ni kore wo yomigaerare, subete no tami ni wa arawasade,

41 Tada sono arakajime erabi tamaeru akashibito, sunawachi kare ga yomigaerishi nochi kore to tomo ni nomikui seshi warera ni nomi arawashi tamaeri.

42 Katsu kare wa sono ikeru mono to shineru mono no sabakibito ni Kami yori sadamerareshi koto wo wa-

rera ni akashi shite, tami ni nobeyo to meijitari.

43 Subete no yogensha mo oyoso kare wo shinzuru mono wa, sono na ni yorite tsumi no yurushi wo ukubeshi to kare ni tsukite akashi seri.

44 Petero kono koto wo katareru aida ni, michi wo kiku tokoro no subete no mono ni Seirei kudareri.

45 Petero to tomo ni kitarishi, katsurei aru shinjatchi wa Seirei no tamamono no Ihōjin ni made sosogeru koto wo odorokinu.

46 Sowa kotonaru kuniguni no kotoba nite karera ga katareru to, Kami wo agamuru to wo kikitareba nari.

47 Kono toki Petero kottaekeru wa, Warera no gotoku, sude ni Seirei wo uketaru kono hitobito ni, tare ka mizu wo kinjite, baputesuma wo ukezarashimuru mono aran ya ?

48 Tsui ni Shu no na ni yorite baputesuma wo ukubeki koto wo karera ni meizu. Koko ni oite karera Petero ni sujitsu todomaran koto wo negaeri.

11 SHŌ.

SHITOTACHI, oyobi Yudayajū ni aru tokoro

SHITO GYŌ 11.

no kyōdai sude ni Ihōjin
mo Kami no kotoba wo u-
ketari to kiku.

2 Petero Ierusaremu ni
noborishi toki, katsurei aru
monodomo kare to arasoi

3 Iikeru wa, Nanji wa ka-
tsurei naki hito no ie ni
irite, karera to tomo ni sho-
ku seri.

4 Petero sono arishi haji-
me yori shidai ni katarite,
karera ni arawashi iikeru
wa,

5 Ware Yoppa no machi
ni arite inoreru toki; ki wo
ushinaeru kokochi shite,
ten yori yo sumi wo tsurita-
ru ōi naru nuno no gotoki
utsuwa no kudaruru wo mi-
taru ni, sono utsuwa waga
moto ni tsukeri.

6 Ware me wo tomete tsu-
ratsura kore wo mireba, na-
ka ni chi no yotsu ashi no
mono to, araki kemono, hō-
mono, oyobi sora no tori
ariki.

7 Katsu ware ni, Petero
yo, tachite kore wo koroshi,
shoku subeshi to ieru koe
wo kikeri.

8 Ware iikeru wa, Shu
yo, yokaraji: kegaretaru
mono to kiyokarazaru mono
wa imada waga kuchi ni
irishi koto nashi.

9 Koe mata ten yori ware

ni kotaete, Kami no kiyome-
taru mono wo nanji kiyō-
karazu to suru nakare to
iu.

10 Kaku no gotoki koto
mi tabi: tsui ni subete no
mono futa tabi ten ni hiki
ageraretari.

11 Sono toki ni atarite,
Kaizaria yori ware ni tsu-
kawaseru san nin no mono
waga oru tokoro no ie no
mae ni tateri.

12 Mata Mitama ware ni,
Utagawazu shite karera to
tomo ni yukubeshi to ieri.
Katsu kono roku nin no
kyōdai mo ware to tomonai
yukite, sono hito no ie ni
irinu.

13 Kare warera ni tsugu,
Ten no tsukai no waga ie
ni tachi, ware ni mukaite,
Hito wo Yoppa ye tsuka-
washi, Petero to iu Shimon
wo mukaeyo;

14 Sono hito nanji oyobi
nanji no kazoku no sukuwa-
rubeki kotoba wo tsugen to
ieru wo mitari.

15 Kakute waga katari
hajimeshi toki, Seirei hajime
ni warera ni kudarishi goto-
ku, karera ni mo kudareri.

16 Sono toki ware Shu no
ii tamaeru, Yohane wa mi-
zu wo mote baputesuma wo
nashitaredomo, nanjira wa

SHITO GYŌ 11.

Seirei ni yorite baputesuma wo uken to no kotoba wo omoi idaseri.

17 Sude ni Kami wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru tokoro no warera ni tamaishi gotoki, onaji tamamono wo karera ni atae tamaeba, ware ikade Kami ni sakarau koto wo en ya?

18 Karera kono koto wo kikite, kotōru tokoro naku, tada Kami wo agame iikeru wa, Geni shikaran; Ihōjin no inochi wo en tame ni karera ni mo kui aratame wo atae tamaeru koto!

19 Sate Sutepano ni tsuite okorishi kunan ni yorite chirasaretaru hitobito tabi shite Pinike, Kupuro, oyo-bi Anteoke ni itarishi ga, tada Yudayabito ni nomi michi wo kataru.

20 Karera no uchi ni Kupuro, Kurene no hitobito arite, Anteoke ni kitari, Shu Iesu no fukuin wo nobete Girishiabito ni mo katareri.

21 Shu no te kore to tomo ni ari: ōku no hito shinjite, Shu ni kiseri.

22 Karera ni tsuite sono kikoe Ierusaremu ni aru tokoro no kyōkwai no mi-mi ni irishikaba; tsui ni Barunaba wo tsukawashite, Anteoke ni itarashimu.

23 Kare sude ni itari, Kami no megumi wo mite yorokobi, karera ni kokoro wo katō shi, Shu ni tsukan koto wo susumetari.

24 Sowa kare wa yoki hito nite Seirei to shinkō no miteru mono nareba nari: koko ni oite amata no hito Shu ni kuwawarinu.

25 Sate Barunaba wa Sauro wo tazunen tame ni Taruso ni omomuki;

26 Kare ni aite, kore wo Anteoke ni tsure kitareri. Kakute karera ichi nen no aida tomo ni kyōkwai ni atsumarite, ōku no tami wo oshiyu: deshitachi no Kirisutean to tonaerareshi wa Anteoke yori hajimareri.

27 Kono koro su nin no yogensha Ierusaremu yori Anteoke ni kitaru.

28 Sono uchi no hitori Agabo to nazukuru mono tachite, Mitama ni yori shimeshikeru wa, amaneku sekai ni ōi naru kikin aran to: sono koto hatashite Kuraudeo Kaizaru no toki ni okoritari.

29 Koko ni oite deshitachi ono-ono sono chikara ni shitagaite, Yudaya ni sumeru tokoro no kyōdai wo sukuwan tame ni, kare-

ra ni mono wo okuran koto
wo sadame;

30 Tsui ni kono koto wo
okonau: sunawachi Baru-
naba to Sauro no te ni taku
shite, kore wo chōrō ni oku-
reri.

12 SHŌ.

SONO koro Herode ō kyō-
kwai no uchi no sunin
wo nayamasu tote karera
wo torau.

2 Katsu yaiba wo mote
Yohane no kyōdai Yakobu
wo koroseri.

3 Kono koto no Yudaya-
bito no kokoro ni kanaeru
wo mite, kare mata Petero
wo mo torau. Kono toki wa
tane irenu pan no iwai no
hi nariki.

4 Sude ni kare wo toraete
hitoya ni ire, sugikoshi no
iwai no nochi, tami no mae
ni hiki idasan to omoi, jū
roku nin no heisotsu ni
kore wo mamorashimetari.

5 Petero wa kaku hitoya
ni mamorare; kyōkwai wa
kore ga tame ni hitasura
Kami ni inoru.

6 Herode kare wo hiki
idasan to suru mae no yo,
Petero wa futatsu no kusari
ni tsunagarete, futari no hei-
sotsu no aida ni nemuri;
mamoru mono wa to no

mae ni arite, sono hitoya
wo mamoreri.

7 Toki ni Shu no tsukai
kitarikereba, hikari hitoya
no uchi ni kagayaku: sono
tsukai Petero no waki wo
tatakite, kore wo samashi,
Sumiyakani okiyo toiishini,
kusari sono te yori ochitari.

8 Tsukai kare ni iikeru
wa, Nanji obi wo shime,
kutsu wo hakeyo. Petero
sono gotoku seri. Tsukai
mata iikeru wa, Nanji no
uwagi wo mi ni matoite,
ware ni shitagae.

9 Petero idete, kore ni shi-
tagaishi ga; sono tsukai no
nasu koto no makoto naru
wo shirazu, maboroshi na-
ran to omou.

10 Kakute dai ichi, dai
ni no katame wo sugite,
machi ni iru tokoro no
tetsu no mon ni itarishi ni;
sono mon onozukara karera
no tame ni hiraku: suna-
wachi idete hitotsu no chi-
mata wo sugi yuku toki,
sono tsukai tachimachi kare
yori hanaretari.

11 Petero satorite iikeru
wa, Ware ima makoto ni
shiru: Shu sono tsukai wo
tsukawashite, Herode no te,
oyobi subete Yudayabito no
nozomi yori ware wo sukui
idashi tamaishi koto wo.

SHITO GYÔ 12.

12 Kare satorite nochi, Yohane na wo Mako to iu hito no haha naru Maria no ie ni itarishi ni; ōku no hito koko ni atsumarite, inori itari.

13 Petero ga mon no to wo tatakeru toki, Roda to nazukuru shimome kitarite, kore wo ukagaishi ga;

14 Petero no koe naru wo shirikereba, yorokobi ni taezu, mon wo mo hirakazu shite kake iri, Petero no mon no mae ni tatsu koto wo tsugu.

15 Karera Roda ni iikeru wa, Nanji kurueri. Saredomo onna ii harite, Waga kotoba wa tagawazu to iu. Karera mata iikeru wa, So wa Petero no ten no tsukai nari.

16 Petero nao mon wo takite yamezarishikaba, karera mon wo hiraki, Petero wo mite odorokeri.

17 Petero te wo ugokashite, karera no koe wo shizumeshime, Shu no onore wo hitoya yori hiki idashi tamishi koto no arisama wo tsuge; mata, Kono koto wo Yakobu oyobi kyōdaitachi ni shimese to ii; tsui ni idete, hoka no tokoro ye yukeri.

18 Yoake ni oyobishi toki, Petero wa ikaga narishi ya to, heisotsudomo no uchi

nite sono sawagi hito kata narazariki.

19 Herode Petero wo tazunuredomo, mi idasazu: tsui ni mamoru mono wo tada-shite, karera ni shizai wo meizu. Kakute Herode wa Yudaya yori Kaizaria ni kudarite todomareri.

20 Herode Tsuru to Shidon no mono ni mukaite, hanahadashiku ikari wo idakikereba; karera kokoro wo awasete sono moto ni kitari, naiji no shin Bura-suto ni shitashimi wo nashi, kore ni yorite yawaragi wo motomu: sowa karera no kuni wa ō no kuni ni yorite shokumotsu wo ureba nari.

21 Herode sono sadame-taru hi ni oite, ō no koromo wo tsuke, sono kurai ni za shi, karera ni mukaite katareri.

22 Tami koe wo age iikeru wa, Ko wa kami no koe nari, hito no koe ni arazu.

23 Herode sakae wo Kami ni kisezaru ni yori, Shu no tsukai tadachi ni kare wo uchishikaba, kare wa mushi no tame ni kamarete, iki tayu.

24 Sate Kami no kotoba wa masumasu hiromari.

25 Barunaba oyobi Sauro wa sono tsutome wo toge

owarite, Mako to nazukuru
Yohane wo tomonaite, Ieru-
saremu yori kaereri.

13 SHŌ.

ANTEOKE no kyōkwai
ni sunin no yogensha
to kyōshi ari, sunawachi
Barunaba oyobi Nigeru to
yobaruru Shimeon, mata
Kurene no Rukio, oyobi
wakemochi no kimi Herode
no chikyōdai Manaen oyobi
Sauro nari.

2 Karera Shu ni tsukaete
danjiki naseru toki, Seirei
iikeru wa, Waga tame ni
Barunaba to Sauro wo erabi
wakachite, waga karera ni
meizeshi tokoro no koto wo
okonawashimeyo.

3 Koko ni oite danjiki shi,
inori wo nashi, te wo futari
no ue ni okite, kore wo
yukashimu.

4 Kaku kono futari wa
Seirei ni tsukawasarete, Se-
rukia ni kudari, kashiko
yori funade shite Kupuro
ni omomukeri.

5 Karera Saramisu ni tsu-
ki, Yudayabito no shokwai-
dō ni oite Kami no kotoba wo
nobe, mata Yohane wo mo-
chiite sono tasuke to naseri.

6 Kakute karera shima no
uchi wo hete, Paposu ni
itarishi toki, itsuwari no

yogensha Bar-Iesu to nazu-
kuru, uranai wo nasu Yu-
dayabito ni au.

7 Kono hito wa kuni no
tsukasa Serugio Pauro to
iu kashikoki hito to tomo
ni ari. Toki ni tsukasa
Barunaba to Sauro wo ma-
nekite, Kami no kotoba wo
kikan koto wo motomu.

8 Shikaru ni kano uranai-
sha Erumasu, (kono na wo
tokeba uranaisha,) futari no
mono ni sakarai, tsukasa
wo shite shinzuru koto na-
karashimen to seri.

9 Sauro, mata no na wa
Pauro, Seirei ni mitasare,
me wo tomete, kare wo mi

10 Iikeru wa, Aa, subete
no itsuwari to warudakumi
nite miteru mono, akuma no
ko, subete no tadashiki koto
no teki yo, nanji Shu no su-
gu naru michi wo mage-
te yamezaru ka?

11 Miyo, Shu no te ima
nanji no ue ni ari: nanji
meshii to nari, shibaraku
hi wo mizarubeshi. Suna-
wachi kare no me kasumi
kuramite; onore wo tebiki
sen mono wo motome sama-
yoeri.

12 Koko ni oite tsukasa
kono arishi koto wo mite,
Shu no oshie wo odoroki,
kore wo shinzeri.

SHITO GYŌ 13.

13 Pauro, oyobi sono tomonaeru mono Paposu yori funade shite, Pamufuria no Peruge ni itari, koko nite Yohane wa karera ni wakarete, Ierusaremu ni kaeri;

14 Karera wa koko yori tabi shite, Pishidea no Anteoke ni itari, ansokunichi ni kwaidō ni irite za shinu.

15 Okite to yogensha no fumi wo yomi owarishi nochi, kwaidō no tsukasatachi hito wo mote karera ni iwasakeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, moshi tami ni susumuru koto araba, ie.

16 Pauro tachite, te wo ugokashi iikeru wa, Isuraeru no hitobito, oyobi Kami wo uyamau mono yo, nanjira kikubeshi.

17 Kono Isuraeru no tami no Kami wa warera no senzotachi wo erabi, sono tami no Ejiputo no chi ni yadori orishi toki, kore wo sodate, katsu tsuyoki te wo mote karera wo kashiko yori michibiki idashi;

18 Oyoso shi jū nen no aida no nite kore wo idaki yashinai;

19 Mata Kanan no chi no shichi zoku no tami wo horoboshi, sono chi wo karera ni tsugashime;

20 Nochi oyoso shi hyaku

go jū nen no aida, sunawachi yogensha Samueru no toki made, kore ni sabakibito wo atae tamaeri.

21 Sono nochi, karera ō wo motomekereba, shi jū nen no aida Beniyamin no wakare, Kisu no ko Sauro wo atau.

22 Nochi mata kare wo utsushi, Dabide wo tatete karera no ō to nashi; katsu kore ga tame ni akashi shite ii tamaikeru wa, Ware Iessai no ko Dabide to ieru, waga kokoro ni kanau hito wo etari, kare wa subete waga mune wo nashi togubeshi.

23 Kami wa sono yaku-soku ni shitagaite, kono hito no sue yori Sukuinushi Iesu wo Isuraeru ni okoshi tamaeri.

24 Sono kitaru mae ni, Yohane mazu Isuraeru no subete no tami ni kui aratame no baputesuma wo nobe tsutaetari.

25 Yohane sono tsutome wo okonaishi toki, iikeru wa, Nanjira ware wo tare to omou ya? Ware wa sono hito ni arazu, ware yori nochi ni kuru mono ari: ware wa sono ashi no kutsu wo toku ni mo tarazaru mono nari.

26 Hitobito, kyōdai, Aburahamu no shison, oyobi nanjira no uchi Kami wo uyamau mono yo, kono sukui no kotoba wo nanjira ni okuri tamaeri.

27 Sore Ierusaremu ni sumeru mono, oyobi sono tsukasatachi wa Kirisuto wo shirazu, kare wo tsumi ni sadamete, ansokunichi goto ni yomu tokoro no yogensha no kotoba wo narashimetari.

28 Katsu korosubeki yue wo ezaredomo, Pirato ni kore wo korosan koto wo motome;

29 Sude ni kare ni tsuite shirusaretaru subete no koto wo narashimekereba, kore wo ki yori oroshite haka ni okeri.

30 Saredomo Kami wa kore wo shi yori yomigaerasedo tamaeri:

31 Ōku no hi no aida, kare wa Gariraya yori onore to tomo ni Ierusaremu ni noborishi mono ni arawaretari: ima kare no tame ni akashi wo tami ni suru mono wa sono hitobito nari.

32 Warera mo yorokobi no otozure wo nanjira ni tsugu, Kami wa Iesu wo yomigaerasete senzotachi ni tate tamaishi yakusoku wo

sono shison taru warera ni nashi tamaeri.

33 Sunawachi shi no dai ni hen ni, Nanji wa waga Ko nari, ware kyō nanji wo umeri to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

34 Mata kusare ni kisezaru sama ni, kare wo shi yori yomigaerasuru koto ni tsuite wa, sa no gotoku ieri, iwaku, Ware Dabide ni yakusoku seshi tokoro no tanomubeki megumi wo nanjira ni atōbeshi to.

35 Kono yue ni mata hoka no hen ni, Nanji wa sono Kiyoki Mono wo kuchi hate-shimezu to ieri.

36 Sore Dabide wa Kami no mune ni shitagai, sono yo no tame ni hatarakishi nochi, nemurite senzotachi to tomo ni okare, tsui ni kuchi hatetari.

37 Shikaredomo Kami no yomigaerasedo tamaishi mono wa kuchi hatezariki.

38 Sareba, hitobito, kyōdai yo, kono hito ni yorite tsumi no yurushi nonanjira ni tsutawareru wo shire:

39 Nanjira Mōse no okite ni yorite gi to seraruru koto atawazaru subete no tsumi mo, shinzuru mono wa mina karo ni yorite yurusare, gi to seraru nari.

SHITO GYŌ 13.

40 Sareba nanjira tsutsu-shimeyo, osoraku wa yogen-sha no fumi ni iwaretaru koto nanjira ni oyoban, iwaku,

41 Anadoru mono yo, mite odoroki katsu hōro-biyo,

Sowa ware nanjira no hi ni hitotsu no waza wo okonawan ;

Hito kore wo nanjira ni tsuguru to mo, nanjira shinzezarubekereba nari.

42 Karera kwaidō wo iden to seshi toki, tsugi no ansokunichi ni mata kono koto wo nobeyo to kowaretari.

43 Atsumari sude ni sanjite, ōku no Yudayabito, oyobi sono oshie ni irishi, Kami wo uyamau hitobito Pauro to Barunaba ni shita-gaeri : Pauro Barunaba karera ni katarite, tsune ni Kami no megumi ni oran koto wo susunu.

44 Tsugi no ansokunichi ni itari, maehi no hitobito Kami no kotoba wo kikan tote hotondo mina atsumarereri.

45 Sono ōku atsumareru wo mite, Yudayabito netami wo kokoro ni mitasete sakarai, katsu nonoshiri, Pauro ga iu tokoro wo kobameri.

46 Pauro to Barunaba ha-

bakarazu shite iikeru wa, Sore Kami no kotoba wa kanarazu mazu nanjira ni tsugubeki nari. Shikaredomo nanjira wa kore wo sute, katsu onore wa kagiri naki inochi wo ukubeki mono ni arazu to mizukara sadametareba, warera utsurite Ihōjin ni mukōbeshi.

47 Sowa Shu kaku warera ni meiji tamaeri, iwaku, Nanji sukui to narite chi no hate ni made oyoban tame ni, Ware nanji wo tatete, Ihōjin no hikari to naseri.

48 Ihōjin wa kore wo kiki, yorokobite Shu no kotoba wo agamu : subete kagiri naki inochi ni sadamaretaru mono wa shinzeri.

49 Koko ni oite Shu no michi amaneku kono chi ni hiromarinu.

50 Shikaru ni Yudayabito Kami wo uyamau tōtoki onnatachi, oyobi machi no omodachitaru hitobito no kokoro wo ugokasasete, Pauro to Barunaba wo kurushime, sono sakai yori oidaseri.

51 Futari wa karera ni mukai, ashi no chiri wo uchi haraite, Ikoniomu ni itareri.

52 Kakute deshitachi wa
ōi ni yorokobi wo idaki,
katsu Seirei ni mitasare-
tari.

14 SHŌ.

FUTARI no mono Ikoni-
omu ni oite tomo ni
Yudayabito no kwaidō ni
irite michi wo tsutae, Yuda-
yabito oyobi Girishiabito
wo ōku shinzeshimetari.

2 Shikaru ni shinzezaru
Yudayabito Ihōjin wo susu-
mete, sono kokoro ni kyōdai
wo nikumashimu.

3 Karera wa hisashiku ka-
shiko ni todomari, Shu ni
yorite habakarazu michi wo
tsutau : Shu mata karera no
te ni shirushi to fushigi naru
waza wo okonawashimete,
sono megumi no kotoba wo
akashi seri.

4 Machi no hitobito futa-
tsu ni wakare, aruiwa Yu-
dayabito ni kumi shi, arui-
wa shitotachi ni kumi seri,

5 Kakute Ihōjin, Yudaya-
bito, oyobi sono tsukasata-
chi tomo ni sawagi tachi,
karera wo hazukashime, i-
shi nite utan to su.

6 Futari no mono kore wo
shirite, Rukaonia no machi
naru Rusutera, Derube, o-
yobi sono mawari no chi ni
nogare;

7 Kashiko ni oite fukuin
wo tsutau.

8 Rusutera ni hitori no
ashi yowaki mono za shi
itari: kare wa umaretsuki
no ashinae nite, imada ayu-
mishi koto nashi.

9 Kono hito Pauro no ka-
taru wo kiki orishi ga ; Pau-
ro me wo tomete, sono iya-
sarubeki shinkō aru wo mi,

10 Ōgoe ni iikeru wa,
Nanji no ashi nite tadashiku
tateyo. Kare odorī agarite
ayumeri.

11 Hitobito Pauro no na-
shishi koto wo mite, koe wo
age, Rukaonia no kotoba
nite iikeru wa, Kamitachi
hito no katachi ni narite,
warera ni kudareri.

12 Karera Barunaba wo
Zeusu to yobi, Pauro wa
moppara kataru koto wo
suru hito naru ga yue ni,
Herumesu to kore wo yobu.

13 Toki ni sono machi no
mae ni aru tokoro no Zeusu
no saishi, ushi to hanakaza-
ri wo mon ni mochi kitarite,
ōku no hito to tomo ni ike-
nie wo sasage, karera wo
matsuran to seri.

14 Shito Barunaba, Pauro
kore wo kikite, onoga koro-
mo wo saki, hashiri idete
hitobito no naka ni iri,

15 Sakebi iikeru wa, Hi-

tobito yo, nani yue ni kono koto wo nasu ya? Warera mo mata nanjira to onaji jō wo motsu tokoro no hito nari, nanjira ni fukuin wo tsutōru wa, nanjira wo shite kono munashiki mono wo sute, ten to chi to umi oyobi sono naka no subete no mono wo tsukuri tamaeru, ikeru Kami ni kaerashimen ga tame nari.

16 Sugi ni shi yo ni wa Kami subete no Ihōjin ni, sono onoga michi wo ayumu koto wo yurushi tamaishikado,

17 Mata nanjira wo megumite, ten yori ame wo furase, yutaka naru toki wo atae, shokumotsu to yorokobi wo mote nanjira no kokoro wo mitashime, onore mizukara akashi sezarishi koto nashi.

18 Kono kotoba wo mote karōjite ōku no hito no, onorera ni ikenie wo sasagen to suru wo todometari.

19 Toki ni Yudayabitora Anteoke, Ikoniomu yori kitarite, ōku no hito wo susume; ishi wo mote Pauro wo utashime, sude ni shinitari to omoi, machi no soto ni hiki idaseri.

20 Deshitachi sono mawari ni tateru toki, kare okite

machi ni iri, tsugi no hi Barunaba to tomo ni Derube ni yukeri.

21 Kakute sono machi ni fukuin wo tsutae, ōku no hito wo deshi to nashi, mata Rusutera, Ikoniomu, Anteoke ni kaeri,

22 Deshitachi no kokoro wo katō shi, sono tsune ni shinkō ni oran koto wo susume, mata ōku no kannan wo hete, warera ga Kami no kuni ni itarubeki koto wo oshiyu.

23 Kakute futari no mono kyōkwai goto ni chōrō wo erabi, danjiki to inori wo nashi, hayaku yori shinji oru tokoro no Shu ni kore wo yudanetari.

24 Karera amaneku Pishidea wo hete, Pamufuria ni itari:

25 Mata Peruge ni michi wo tsutaete, Attaria ni kudari;

26 Kashiko yori fune nite Anteoke ni wataru: koko wa karera saki ni Kami no megumi ni yudanerare, ima togeshi tsutome wo okonawan tote ideshi tokoro nari.

27 Sude ni itarite, kyōkwai no hito wo atsume, onore wo tasukete Kami no nashi tamaeru subete no koto to, Ihōjin no tame ni

SHITO GYŌ 15.

shinkō no to wo hiraki tamaishi koto wo tsugu.

28 Kakute hisashiku deshitachi to tomo ni kashiko ni todomareri.

15 SHŌ.

YUDAYA yori kudarishi hitobito kyōdaitachi ni oshiekeru wa, Moshi nanjira Mōse no narawashi ni shitagaite katsurei wo ukezu ba, sukuwaruru koto wo eji.

2 Kore ni yorite Pauro to Barunaba ōi ni karera to arasoi, katsu ronzeshekaba, kyōdaitachi kono koto ni tsukite Pauro, Barunaba, oyobi sono uchi no sunin wo Ierusalemu ni noborase, shito to chōrōtachi ni awashimen koto wo sadamu.

3 Koko ni oite karera kyōkwai no hitobito ni okurare ide, Pinike oyobi Samaria wo hete, Ihōjin no, Kami ni kiseshi koto wo tsubusa ni nobe; subete no kyōdai wo ōi ni yorokobashimetari.

4 Karera Ierusalemu ni itari, kyōkwai to, shito, oyobi chōrōtachi ni mukaerare, onore wo tasukete Kami no nashi tamaishi subete no koto wo tsugeshi ni;

5 Parisai shū no uchi naru shinja sunin tachite iikeru wa, Karera ni kanarazu katsurei wo hodokoshi, katsu mejjite Mōse no okite wo mamorashimubeshi.

6 Shitotachi oyobi chōrōtachi kono koto wo hakaran tame ni atsumareri.

7 Koko ni ōku no ron arishi ga; Petero tachite, karera ni iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, hisashiki saki ni Kami ware wo nanjira no uchi yori erabi, fukuin no kotoba wo waga kuchi yori Ihōjin ni kikase, karera wo shite kore wo shinzeshime tamaishi koto wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

8 Katsu hito no kokoro wo shiri tamau Kami wa warera ni Seirei wo ataeshi gotoku, karera ni mo ataete sono akashi wo nashi;

9 Mata shinkō wo mote sono kokoro wo kiyome, warera to karera no aida ni wakachi wo nasazariki.

10 Shikaru ni ima nani yue warera no senzotachi mo, warera mo oi atawazaru kubiki wo deshitachi no kubi ni tsukete, Kami wo kokoromuru ya?

11 Karera no sukuwaruru gotoku, warera mo Shu

SHITO GYŌ 15.

Iesu Kirisuto no megumi ni yorite sukuwaruru koto wo shinzuru nari.

12 Koko ni oite hitobito mina moku shite, Barunaba to Pauro ga Kami no, onore wo mote Ihōjin no uchi ni okonai tamaeru shirushi to fushigi naru waza to wo noburu wo kikeri.

13 Karera ga ii owarishi nochi, Yakobu kotaete iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware ni kike:

14 Kami hajimete Ihōjin wo kaerimi, sono uchi yori onoga na wo agamuru tami wo tori tamaishi koto wa, Shimon sude ni kore wo nobu.

15 Yogensha no kotoba kore to aeri; sono fumi ni,

16 Kono nochi ware kaerite,

Sude ni taoretaru Dabide no makuya wo futa tabi okoshi;

Sono kuzure no ato wo futa tabi tsukurite,

Kore wo tatsubeshi.

17 Kore sono nokori no tami, oyobi subete waga na wo mote tonararuru Ihōjin ni

Shu wo tazunesasen tame nari: kono subete no koto wo okonau Kami kore wo iu to

shirusaretaru ga goto-shi.

18 Kami wa yo no hajime yori sono subete no waza wo shiri tamaeri.

19 Konoyueni ware omou, Ihōjin no uchi yori Kami ni kisuru mono wo wazurawasu wa yoroshikarazu to;

20 Shikaredomo fumi wo karera ni okurite, gūzō ni kegasaretaru mono to, kandin to, kubiri koroshitaru mono to, chi to wo imashimubeshi.

21 Sowa inishie yori anso-kunichi goto ni, kwaidō nite Mōse no fumi wo yomu ga yue ni, kore wo noburu mono machimachi ni areba nari.

22 Koko ni oite shito oyobi chōrōtachi, zenkwai to tomo ni sono uchi yori hito wo erabi, kore wo Pauro, Barunaba to tomo ni Anteoke ni tsukawasan koto wo sadamu: sono erabaretaru hito wa kyōdai no uchi no omoki mono, sunawachi Barusaba to yobaruru Yuda oyobi Shirasu nari.

23 Karera no te ni yosete okurishi fumi ni iwaku, Shito, chōrō, oyobi kyōdai Anteoke, Suriā, Kirikia ni oru Ihōjin no kyōdai ni yasuki wo tou.

SHITO GYŌ 15.

24 Warera ga meizezaru mono warera no uchi yori ide, kotoba wo mote nanjira wo wazurawashi, nanjira no kokoro wo midashitari to kiku.

25 Kore ni yorite warera kokoro wo onajū shi, hito wo erabite, warera no ai suru Barunaba, Pauro to tomo ni tsukawasan to sadamu.

26 Kono futari wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na no tame ni sono inochi wo mo oshimazarishi mono nari.

27 Warera Yuda to Shirasu wo tsukawashi, karera no kuchi yori kono koto wo nobeshimen to su.

28 Sowa, Seirei to warera to sa no kan-yō naru mono no hoka wa, nani wo mo nanjira ni owaseji to sadametari;

29 Sunawachi gūzō ni sageshi mono to, chi to, kubiri koroshitaru mono to, kan-in to wo imashimubeshi: moshi korera no koto wo nanjira mizukara tsutsushimaba yoshi. Negawaku wa, nanjira sukoyaka nare.

30 Karera tsukawasarete, Anteoke ni itari hitobito wo atsumete, kono fumi wo watasu.

31 Hitobito kore wo yomi,

sono susume wo ukete yorokoberi.

32 Yuda to Shirasu mo mata yogensha nareba, ōku no kotoba wo mote kyōdai wo susume, karera wo katō seri.

33 Kakute futari no mono shibaraku kashiko ni todomari, nochi kyōdaitachi ni anzen wo shukusare, sono onore wo tsukawashishi mono no moto ni okuraretari.

35 Pauro to Barunaba wa Anteoke ni todomari, sono hoka no ōku no hito to tomo ni oshie wo nashi, Shu no kotoba wo nobe tsutau.

36 Sujitsu no nochi Pauro Barunaba ni iikeru wa, Warera saki ni Shu no kotoba wo nobeshi tokoro no machimachi ni mata yukite, kyōdai no arisama wo iza tōbeshi.

37 Sate Barunaba wa Mako to nazukuru Yohane wo tomonawan to omoeri.

38 Shikaredomo Pauro wa saki ni Pamufuria nite onore yori hanare, hataraki no tame tomo ni yukazarishi, kono Mako wo tomonau wa yokaraji to omoishi ni yori,

39 Tsui ni futari no naka ni hageshiki arasoi okori,

SHITO GYŌ 16.

ai wakarete: Barunaba wa Mako wo tomonai, Kupuro ni watareri.

40 Pauro wa Shirasu wo erabi, kyōdai yori onore wo Shu no megumi ni yudane-rarete ide tachi;

41 Suria oyobi Kirikia wo hete, shokyōkwai wo katō seri.

16 SHŌ.

KAKUTE Pauro wa Derube oyobi Rusutera ni itareri: kōk oni Temote to ieru deshi ari: sono haba wa Yudaya no onna nite shinja nari; sono chichi wa Girishiabito nari.

2 Kare wa Rusutera, Ikonionmu no kyōdai yori homare wo etari.

3 Pauro kore wo tazusaete tomo ni yukan koto wo nozomi, sono tokoro ni oru Yudayabito no tame ni, kare ni kasurei wo okonari: sowa hitobito mina kare ga chichi no Girishiabito naru wo shireba nari.

4 Kakute machimachi wo sugi, Ierusaramu ni aru shito oyobi chōrōtachi no sadametaru imashime wo mamorasen tote, kore wo sono hitobito ni sazuku.

5 Kore ni yorite shokyōkwai no shinkō kataku na-

ri, sono kazu mo hibi ni mashinu.

6 Karera Furugia to Garatea no chi wo sugishi toki, Ajia ni michi wo tsutōru wo Seirei ni todomerare;

7 Tsui ni Mushia ni chikazuki Bitenia ni yukan to seshi ga, Iesu no Mitama kore wo yurusazarikereba,

8 Karera Mushia wo hete Toroasu ni kudareri.

9 Kakute Pauro yo ni oite hitori no Makedoniabito tachite onore ni koi, Makedonia ni watarite, warera wo tasukeyo to iu wo maboroshi ni mitari.

10 Kare ga maboroshi ni kore wo mishi nochi, warera makoto ni Shu no warera wo shite Makedoniabito ni fukuin wo nobeshimen to warera wo meshi tamau koto wo oshihakarite, tadachi ni Makedonia ni yukan to su.

11 Koko ni oite Toroasu yori funade wo shi, masugu ni hasete Samotorake ni itari, sono akuru hi Neapolisu ni yuki,

12 Kashiko yori Piripi ni itaru. Piripi wa Makedonia no hitotsu no wakare no uchi naru, na aru machi ni shite, sunawachi shokuminchi nari: warera suji-

SHITO GYŌ 16.

tsu kono machi ni todomareri.

13 Ansokunichi ni warera machi wo ide, kawa no hotori naru, tsune ni inori wo suru tokoro ni yuki; za shite atsumareru onnatachi ni katarishi ni;

14 Murasaki nuno wo akinau, Teatera no machi no akibito nite, Kami wo uyamau, Rudea to nazukuru onna kiki itari. Shu sono kokoro wo hirakite, Pauro no kataru koto ni kokoro wo mochiishime tamau.

15 Kano onna sono kazu to tomo ni baputesuma wo uke, kōte iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi Shu wo shin-zuru mono to ware wo seba, waga ie ni kitari todomare to. Shiite warera wo irashimetari.

16 Warera inori no ba ni yukeru toki, uranai wo suru rei ni yoraretaru, hitori no onna no dorei warera ni au. Kare wa uranai ni yorite sono arujitachi ni ōku no ri wo esaseshi mono nari.

17 Pauro to warera ni shitagaite, sakebi iikeru wa, Kono hitobito wa Ito Takaki Kami no shimobe nite, sukui no michi wo warera ni noburu mono nari.

18 Kono onna kaku suru

koto hisashikarikereba; Pauro kore wo uree, kaerimite rei ni iikeru wa, Ware Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite nanji ni meizu, kono onna yori ideyo. Rei tachidokoro ni izu.

19 Koko ni oite sono arujitachi ri no nozomi sude ni sareru wo mite, Pauro to Shirasu wo torae, ichiba ni hikite yūshitachi ni itareri.

20 Sude ni tsukasa no moto ni hiki kitarite iikeru wa, Kono hitobito wa Yūdayabito ni shite, warera no machi wo midashi,

21 Romabito taru warera no ukubekarazu, okonōbekazaru tokoro no narawashi wo tsutōru mono nari.

22 Taizei no mono hitoshiku tachite, karera wo seme; tsukasa sono koromo wo hagi mejite kore wo muchi-utashimu.

23 Ōku muchi-uchite nochi, hitoya ni ire, kore wo kataku mamore to hitoyamori ni meizu.

24 Hitoyamori kaku no gotoki mei wo ukeshi ni yori, karera wo oku no hitoya ni irete, ashigase wo kaketari.

25 Kakute yonaka goro Pauro to Shirasu inori wo nashi, katsu Kami wo sam-

bi su. Meshyūdora mimi
wo katabukete, kore wo ki-
ki itarishi ga ;

26 Niwaka ni ōi naru ji-
shin arite, hitoya no ishizue
furui ugoki, to kotogotoku
tadachi ni hirake, subete no
meshyūdo no nawame toke-
tari.

27 Hitoyamori me wo sa-
mashi, hitoya no to no hira-
ketaru wo mite, meshyūdo
sude ni nigeshi to omoi, ka-
tana wo nukite, jisatsu sen
to shikereba ;

28 Pauro ōgoe ni yoba-
wari iikeru wa, Mizukara
sokonau nakare: warera
mina koko ni ari.

29 Kono toki kare akari
wo motomete, odorī iri, ono-
nokite Pauro to Shirasu no
mae ni hirefushi,

30 Karera wo soto ni tsu-
re idashite iikeru wa, Kimi
yo, ware sukuwaren tame
ni nani wo nasubeki ka?

31 Karera iikeru wa, Shu
Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzeyo ;
shikaraba nanji oyobi nanji
no kazoku mo sukuwaru-
beshi.

32 Tsui ni kare oyobi sono
ie no subete no mono ni
Shu no kotoba wo katareri.

33 Kono yo no sono toki,
kare futari wo izanai, sono
uchikizu wo araitte, tadachi

ni sono kazoku to tomo ni
mina baputesuma wo uke,

34 Katsu karera wo onoga
ie ni tsure kitari, shoku-
motsu wo sono mae ni sonae,
subete no kazoku to tomo
ni Kami wo shinjite yoro-
koberi.

35 Yoake ni itarite, tsuka-
satachi shitayaku wo tsuka-
washi, iwasekeru wa, Sono
hitobito wo yurusubeshi.

36 Hitoyamori kono ko-
toba wo Pauro ni tsugete
iikeru wa, Tsukasa nanjira
wo yuruse to ii tsukawaseri:
sareba ima idete, yasuraka
ni yuke.

37 Pauro karera ni iikeru
wa, Warera Romabito naru
ni, tsumi wo sadamezu shite,
ōyake ni warera wo muchi-
uchi, katsu hitoya ni iretari:
shikashite ima hisoka ni
idasan to suru ka? Yoro-
shikarazu ; karera mizukara
kitarite, warera wo tsure
idasubeshi.

38 Shitayaku kono koto
wo tsukasatachi ni tsuge-
kereba, karera sono Roma-
bito naru wo kikite osore,

39 Kitarite karera ni ko-
ko yori iden koto wo koi,
tsui ni tsure idashite, mata
sono machi wo saran koto
wo negaitari.

40 Futari no mono hitoya

SHITO GYŌ 17.

wo ide, Rudea no ie ni iri,
kyōdaitachi ni ai, kore ni
susume wo nashite, ide sa-
rinu.

17 SHŌ.

KAKUTE karera wa A-
mupiporisu oyobi A-
poronia wo sugite, Tesaro-
nike ni itaru. Koko ni Yu-
dayabito no kwaidō ari:

2 Pauro tsune no gotoku
karera no naka ni iri, mi
tabi ansokunichi goto ni
seisho ni motozukite karera
to ronji,

3 Kirisuto no kanarazu
kurushimi wo uke, shi yori
yomigaerubeki koto wo
toki; mata waga nanjira ni
tsutōru tokoro no kono Iesu
wa sunawachi Kirisuto naru
koto wo toki akaseri.

4 Koko ni oite sono uchi
no hitobito shinjite, Pauro
to Shirasu ni tsukeri: mata
Kami wo uyamau Girishia-
bito no kore ni tsukeru mo
ōku, tōtoki onna mo suku-
nakazariki.

5 Shikaru ni Yudayabito
kore wo netami, ichiba ni
oru warumonodomo wo ka-
tarai, mure wo nashite ma-
chi wo sawagase; Pauro to
Shirasu wo torae, tami no
mae ni hiki idasan tote,
Yason no ie ni kitarishi ga:

6 Karera wo mi idasazari-
kereba, Yason oyobi sunin
no kyōdai wo machizukasa
no mae ni hiki kitarite, ō-
goe ni iikeru wa, Tenka wo
midasu kono monodomo ko-
ko ni made kitareri;

7 Yason wa kore wo mu-
kae iretari: kono hitobito
wa mina Iesu to iu hoka no
ō ari to iite, Kaizaru no
mei ni somuku mono nari.

8 Hitobito to machi no
tsukasatachi kore wo ki-
kite, kokoro wo itamashi-
mu.

9 Tsukasa wa Yason oyo-
bi sono hoka no hitobito yo-
ri hōjō wo torite, kore wo
yuruseri.

10 Kyōdaitachi yo no ma
ni isogi, Pauro to Shirasu
wo Berea ni sarashimu.
Karera kashiko ni itarite,
Yudayabito no kwaidō ni
yukeri.

11 Kono tokoro no hitobi-
to wa Tesaronike no mono
yori wa, hito to nari yoki ga
yue ni, konomite michi wo
kiki; kaku no gotoki koto
hatashite aru ka naki ka wo
shiran tote, hibi ni seisho
wo sagureri.

12 Kono yue ni sono uchi
no hito ōku kore wo shinzu;
mata Girishia no tōtoki on-
na oyobi otoko no shinjita-

ru mono mo sukunakara-zariki.

13 Tesaronike no Yudayabito wa Kami no kotobano, Pauro ni yorite Berea ni mo tsutawarishi wo shiri, mata kashiko ni itarite, hitobito wo sawagashimetari.

14 Koko ni oite kyôdaitachi tadachi ni Pauro wo umi ni yukashimu: saredomo Shirasu to Temote wa nao kono tokoro ni todomarinu.

15 Pauro wo tomonaishi mono kare wo tazusaete, Atensu ni itaru: sono hitobito Pauro yori, Shirasu to Temote wo sumiyaka ni kitarashimeyo to no mei wo ukete, ide tateri.

16 Pauro Atensu ni arite karera wo materu toki, sono machi kozorite gûzô ni tsukôru wo mite, itaku kokoro wo itametari.

17 Kono yue ni kwaidô ni oite Yudayabito oyobi Kami wo uyamau hitobito to ronji, mata hibi ichi ni oite sono au tokoro no mono to ronzu.

18 Toki ni Epikurian oyobi Sutoiku no rigakusha sunin, kore to ai katareri. Aru hito iikeru wa, Kono saezuru mono nani wo iwan to suru ka? Mata aru hito

iu, Kare wa kotonaru kishin wo tsutôru mono no gotoshi to: sowa Pauro karera ni Iesu oyobi yomigae-ri no koto wo nobeshi ga yue nari.

19 Kakute kare wo hiki tsure Areo Zan ni yukite iikeru wa, Nanji ga kataru tokoro no, kono atarashiki oshie wo warera shirasera-ruru koto wo uru ya?

20 Nanji no kotonaru koto wo warera no mimi ni ireshi ga yue ni, warera sono nani-gato naru wo shiran to sureba nari.

21 Subete kono Atensubito oyobi sono chi ni todomareru hito wa, tada atarashiki koto wo tsuge, aruiwa kiku koto ni nomi sono hi wo okureri.

22 Pauro Areo Zan no naka ni tachite iikeru wa, Atensu no hito yo, ware nanjira ga kotogoto ni kishin wo uyamau no hanahadashiki wo miru.

23 Ware michi wo yuku toki, nanjira ga uyamau tokoro no mono wo mishi ni, SHIRAZARU KAMI NI to hori tsukeshi hitotsu no saidan wo mi idaseri. Yue ni nanjira ga shirazu shite uyamau, kono mono wo ware nanjira ni shimesan.

SHITO GYŌ 17.

24 Sore uchū to sono naka no arayuru mono wo tsukuri tamaeru Kami wa, kore tenchi no Shu nareba, te nite tsukureru miya ni sumi tamawazu ;

25 Katsu subete no mono ni inochi to, iki to, yorozu no mono wo atae tamaeba, mono ni tomoshiki koto nashi: hito no te nite tsukae-raruru mono ni arazu :

26 Mata kono Kami wa, subete no tami wo hitotsu no chi yori tsukuri, koto-gotoku chi no zenmen ni sumase, arakajime sono toki to, sumu tokoro no sakai to wo sadame tamaeri :

27 Kowa hito wo shite Kami wo motomeshime, karera ga aruiwa saguri uru koto aran tame nari: saredomo Kami wa warera ono-ono wo hanaruru koto tōkarazaru nari;

28 Sore warera wa kare ni yorite iki, mata ugoki, mata aru koto wo uru nari: nanjira no shijintachi mo, Warera wa sono sue nari to iishi ga gotoshi.

29 Kaku warera wa Kami no sue nareba, sono Kami wo, kin, gin, mata wa ishi nado, hito no waza to kangae wo mote tsukureru mono to hitoshiku omōbekarazu.

30 Saki ni kurakarishi toki wa, Kami kore wo misugushi ni shi tamaishi ga, ima wa izuko no hito ni mo, mina kui aratamuru koto wo meiji tamau nari :

31 Sowa Kami sude ni sono tateshi tokoro no hito ni yori, gi wo mote yo wo sabakubeki hi wo sadame, kono koto ni tsuite wa kare wo shi yori yomigaerasete, sono akashi wo moromoro no hito ni atae tamaeba nari.

32 Karera shinitaru mono no yomigaeri no koto wo kikite, aru hito wa azakeri; aru hito wa, Warera kono koto wo futa tabi nanji ni kikan to iu.

33 Koko ni oite Pauro karera no naka yori ide saru.

34 Saredo sunin kare ni tsukite shinzeri: sono uchi ni wa Areo Zan no saiban-nin Deonushio, oyobi Damarisu to nazukuru onna, mata sono hoka no hito mo kore to tomo ni ariki.

18 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Pauro wa Atensu wo hanarete, Korinto ni itaru.

2 Chikagoro Itaria yori kitareru mono nite, Ponto ni umareshi Akura to nazukuru Yudayabito, oyobi sono

SHITO GYŌ 17.

tsuma Purisukira ni aite, sono moto ni itareri. Karera ga Itaria yori kitarishi wa, Kuraudeo Yudayabito ni kotogotoku Roma wo sare to meizeshi ni yorite nari.

3 Kare sono gyō wo onajiku suru ni yorite, kore to tomo ni todomarite waza wo nashinu: sono gyō wa maku-ya wo tsukuru mono nari.

4 Kakute Pauro wa anso-kunichi goto ni kwaidō ni oite ronji, Yudayabito Giri-shiabito wo susumetari.

5 Shirasu to Temote Makedonia yori kudaritaru toki, Pauro Yudayabito ni mukaite Iesu no Kirisuto naru koto wo akashi shi, michi wo tsutōru koto ni kokoro wo korashi oreri.

6 Shikaru ni Yudayabito wa kore ni sakarai, katsu soshirishi ni yori, Pauro koro-romo wo furuite, karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no chi wa nanjira no kōbe ni kishubeshi; ware wa toga nashi: ima yori Ihōjin ni yukan.

7 Tsui ni koko wo sarite, Yusuto to ieru hito no ie ni iru. Kare wa Kami wo uyamau mono nite, sono ie wa kwaidō ni tonareri.

8 Kwaidō to tsukasa Kuri-supo oyobi sono kazoku mi-

na Shu wo shinzu; mata Korintobito nite michi wo kiki, shinjite baputesuma wo ukeshi mono mo ōkariki.

9 Shu aru yo maboroshi ni Pauro ni katari tamai-keru wa, Osoruru nakare moku sezu shite katarubeshi:

10 Sowa ware nanji to tomo ni areba, nanji wo gaisen tote semuru mono nashi: katsu kono machi ni waga ōku no tami ari.

11 Koko ni oite Pauro ichi nen to rokka getsu no aida karera no naka ni orite, Kami no michi wo oshietari.

12 Gario Akaya no dai-kwan tarishi toki, Yudayabito kokoro wo awasete Pau-ro wo seme, kare wo saiban-sho ni hiki kitari,

13 Iikeru wa, Kono tomogara wa okite ni somukite, Kami wo ogamu koto wo hito ni susumuru mono nari.

14 Pauro kuchi wo hira-kan to seshi toki, Gario Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Yudayabito yo, moshi fugi, kan-aku no koto naraba, waga nanjira yori kiku wa kotowari nari:

15 Shikaredomo moshi kotoba, aruiwa na no koto, oyobi nanjira no okite no

SHITO GYŌ 18.

ron naraba, nanjira mizu-kara kore wo osamubeshi : ware kakaru koto no saba-kibito taru wo konomazu.

16 Kakute karera wo saibansho yori oi idaseri.

17 Koko ni oite subete no Garishiabito kwaidō no tsukasa naru Sosutene wo torae, saibansho no mae nite muchi-uteri. Gario wa sara ni kono koto wo i to sezari-ki.

18 Pauro kono tokoro ni nao hisashiku todomari, nochī kyōdai ni itoma wo tsugete, Purisukira oyobi Akura to tomo ni fune nite Suria ni wataru : kare Kenkurea ni arishi toki, seigwan ni yorite kami wo soreri.

19 Kare Epeso ni itarite, futari wo soko ni todome oki, mizukara kwaidō ni irite Yudayabito to ronzeri.

20 Hitobito kare ga hisashiku tomo ni oran koto wo negaitaredo, ukegawazu shite,

21 Itoma wo tsugete iikeru wa, Ware kono kitaran to suru iwai wo kanarazu Ierusalemu ni oite mamorazaru wo ezu : saredo moshi Kami yurushi tamawaba, futa tabi nanjira ni kaerubeshi to ; tsui ni funade shite Epeso wo sari,

22 Kaizaria ni tsuki, shikashite Ierusalemu ni nobori kyōkwai no ampi wo toite nochī, Anteoke ni kudari ;

23 Shibaraku kono tokoro ni orite, mata ide tachi, Garatea oyobi Furugia no chi wo tsugitsugi ni hete, subete no deshitachi wo katō seri.

24 Koko ni Arekisanderia ni umareshi Yudayabito nite, bensai ari, katsu seisho ni tasshitaru, Aporo to nazukuru hito Epeso ni kitareri.

25 Kono hito hayaku yori Shu no michi no oshie wo uke, katsu kokoro wo atsu-ku shite Iesu no koto wo tsumabiraka ni oshiyu ; saredo tada Yohane no baputesuma wo shireru nomi.

26 Kare hajimete kono kwaidō ni oite habakarazu katarikereba, Purisukira to Akura kore wo kikite, kare wo onoga ie ni maneki, Kami no michi wo nao mo tsumabiraka ni toki akaseri.

27 Aporo Akaya ni yukan to seskikaba, kyōdaitachi fumi wo okurite, deshitachi ni kare wo uke iren koto wo susumu. Kare itarite sude ni megumi ni yori shinzeshi mono wo ōi ni tasuketari.

28 Sowa kare seisho wo

SHITO GYŌ 19.

hikite, Iesu no Kirisuto naru koto wo shimeshi, hitobito no mae nite Yudayabito wo itaku ii fusetareba nari.

19 SHŌ.

APORO no Korinto ni oreru toki, Pauro higgashi no kata no chi wo hete, Epeso ni kitari, aru deshitachi ni aite,

2 Kore ni iikeru wa, Nanjira shinja to narishi toki Seirei wo ukeshi ya? Kottaekeru wa, Warera wa Seirei no aru koto dani kika-zariki.

3 Pauro iikeru wa, Saraba nanjira baputesuma wo ukete, nani ni ireraeshi ya? Kottaekeru wa, Yohane no baputesuma ni ireraretari.

4 Pauro iikeru wa, Yohane wa makoto ni kui aratame no baputesuma wo nashi, tami ni mukaite, Ware no nochi ni kitareru mono, sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzezo to ieri.

5 Karera kore wo kiki, baputesuma wo ukete, Shu Iesu no na ni ireraretari.

6 Pauro te wo sono ue ni okikereba, Seirei karera ni kudari, mina kotonaru kuni-guni no kotoba nite katari, katsu yogen seri.

7 Sono hito oyoso jū ni nin nariki.

8 Pauro kwaidō ni iri, habakarazu shite Kami no kuni no koto wo ronji, katsu susumete san ka getsu wo hetari.

9 Shikaru ni katakuna ni shite, kore wo shinzezaru hitobito ari; ōku no hito mo mae ni sono michi wo soshirikereba; Pauro karera wo hanare, deshitachi wo mo wakaresasete, hibi Teranosu to ieru hito no kōdō ni oite ronzeri.

10 Ni nen no aida kaku arishikaba, Yudayabito mo Girishiahito mo, subete Ajia ni sumeru mono kotogotoku Shu no kotoba wo kikinū.

11 Kami wa Pauro no te ni yorite tadanaranu fushigi no waza wo okonai tamaeri.

12 Sunawachi Pauro no karada ni furetaru asefuki, aruiwa maedare wo torite yameru mono ni tsukekereba, yamai wa sari, akki wa idetari.

13 Koko ni shosho wo megurite, majinai wo naseru Yudayabito ari: akki ni tsukaretaru mono ni mukai, kokoromi ni Shu Iesu no na wo yobite iikeru wa, Warera wa Pauro ga noburu tokoro no Iesu ni yorite,

SHITO GYŌ 19.

nanji ni iden koto wo chikawashimu.

14 Kaku naseru mono wa Yudayabito naru Sukewa to ieru, saishi no osa no shichi nin no ko nari.

15 Akki kotaete iikeru wa, Ware Iesu wo shiri, mata Pauro wo shireri: saredo nanjira wa tare zo ya?

16 Akki ni tsukaretaru hito karera no ue ni odori agari, kore ni kachite oshi fusekereba; karera kizutsukerare, hadaka nite sono ie wo nige sareri.

17 Kono koto Epeso ni sumeru subete no Yudayabito, Girishiabito ni kikoe-shikaba; karera mina osore wo idakinu: mata Shu Iesu no na agameraretari.

18 Mata shinzeshi mono no uchi ōku kitarite mizukara ii arawashi, sono nashishi koto wo uttaetari.

19 Mata saki ni majutsu wo okonaeru ōku no monodomo mo sono shomotsu wo atsume, hitobito no mae nite yakeri: sono atai wo kazoete, gin go man naru koto wo shireri.

20 Shu no michi hiromarite, kachi wo uru koto kaku no gotoshi.

21 Kono koto owarishi nochi, Pauro wa Makedonia

oyobi Akaya wo sugi, Ierusaremu ni yukan to kokoro wo sadame iikeru wa, Ware kashiko ni yukite nochi, kanarazu Roma wo mo mirubeshi.

22 Sunawachi onore ni tsukōru mono no uchi, Temote to Erasuto no futari wo Makedonia ni tsukawashi, onore wa shibaraku Ajia ni todomarinu.

23 Kono toki sono Michi ni tsuite hitokata naranu sawagi okoreri.

24 Sowa hitori no ginzai-kunin ari; na wo Demeterio to iu. Kare Arutemisu no gingan wo tsukuri, saikuninra ni ri wo eshimeshi koto sukunakarazariki.

25 Sono saikunin oyobi onoga tagui no nariwai no mono wo atsumete iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, warera no tomeru wa kono nariwai ni yoreru koto nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

26 Kono Pauro, Te nite tsukureru mono wa kami ni arazu to iite, ōku no hito wo susume madowashi; tada ni Epeso nomi narazu; hotoondo Ajiajū ni oyoboseri: kore mata nanjira ga miru tokoro, kiku tokoro nari.

27 Kowa tada warera no nariwai no karoshimeraruru

ayabumi aru nomi narazu, Ajia oyobi tenka kozorite agamuru tokoro no, ōi naru onnagami Arutemisu no miya mo nami serare, sono ikwō mo mata horobubeshi.

28 Karera kore wo kikite, hanahadashiku ikari, sakebi iikeru wa, Ōi naru kana, Epesobito no Arutemisu yo!

29 Koko ni oite machijū ōi ni midare, Pauro no michizure naru Makedoniabito no Gaiosus to Arisutaruko wo torae, karera kokoro wo awasete, gien ni oshi ireri.

30 Pauro sono hitobito no naka ni iran to seshi ni, deshitachi kore wo yurusazariki.

31 Mata Ajia no matsuri wo tsukasadoru mono no uchi ni kare to shitashiki monodomo arite, hito wo kare ni tsukawashi, sono mizukara gien ni irazaran koto wo motometari.

32 Sono toki aru hito wa kano koto wo ii; aru hito wa kono koto wo ii sakeberi: sowa atsumari midarete, ōkata wa nani no tame ni atsumareru ka wo shirazareba nari.

33 Koko ni oite Yudayabito Arekisanderu ni iden koto wo susumekereba; aru hito gunjū no uchi yori ko-

re wo oshi idashinu. Arekisanderu te wo ugokashi, tami ni mukaite kotowake wo tsugen to seshi ga;

34 Karera sono Yudayabito taru wo shiru ga yue ni, mina onajiku kee wo agete, Ōi naru kana, Epesobito no Arutemisu yo to futa toki bakari no aida sakebi aeri.

35 Shokikwan hitobito wo shizumete iikeru wa, Epeso no hitobito yo, kono Epeso wa ten yori ochishi ōi naru Arutemisu no miya ni tsukōru machi naru wo shirazaru mono aran ya?

36 Kono koto wa ii kesu koto atawazareba, nanjira odayaka ni shite, midari ni koto wo nasubekarazu.

37 Sore kono hitobito wa miya no nusubito ni mo arazu, nanjira no onnagami wo kegasu mono ni mo arazu; shikaru ni nanjira kore wo hiki kitareri.

38 Demeterio oyobi tomo ni aru tokoro no saikunin, moshi hito wo uttōru koto araba, sabaki no hi ari, katsu tsukasa areba, tagai ni kore ni uttōbeshi.

39 Moshi hoka no kotogara ni tsuite motomuru koto araba, okite ni kanau atsumari ni oite sadamubeshi.

40 Warera kyō no sawagi ni tsuite wa, uttaeraren koto wo osoru; sowa kono atsumari ni tsuite ii hirakubeki kotoba nakereba nari.

41 Kaku katarite, atsumari wo chiraseri.

20 SHŌ.

SAWAGI no yamishi nochi, Pauro wa deshitchi wo yobi, wakare wo tsuge, Makedonia ni yukan tote ide tachinu.

2 Sono chi wo he, ōku no kotoba wo mote hitobito wo susume, Girishia ni itari;

3 Koko ni san ka getsu todomarite nochi, Suria ni wataran to seshi toki, Yudayabito kare wo gai sen to hakarikereba, Makedonia wo sugite kaeran to kokoro wo sadametari.

4 Kare to tomo ni Ajia made itarishi mono wa Purosu no ko, Berea no Sopateru; oyobi Tesaronikebito no Arisutaruko to Sekundo; Derube no Gaiosus to Temo-te; mata Ajia no Tekiko to Toropimo nari.

5 Kono tomogara wa saki-dachi yukite, Toroasu ni oite warera wo materi.

6 Tane irenu pan no iwai no nochi, warera Piripi yori

funade shite itsuka me ni Toroasu ni itari, karera ni aite, sono tokoro ni nanuka todomareri.

7 Hito mawari no hajime no hi, warera pan wo saku tame ni atsumarishi ga, Pauro tsugi no hi ide tatan koto wo omoi, karera ni michi wo katari; katari tsuzukete, yonaka ni itarereri.

8 Karera ga atsumareru takadono ni ōku no tomo-shibi ari.

9 Yutekotonazukuru hitori no wakaki mono mado ni yorite za shi, itaku nemuri orishi ga; Pauro no michi wo katareru koto hisashikarikereba, kare nemuri ni yorite, sangai yori otsu; kore wo tasuke okoshishi ni, sude ni shineri.

10 Pauro kudarite sono ue ni fushi, kore wo idakite iikeru wa, Nanjira uree sawagu nakare, kono hito no inochi wa uchi ni ari.

11 Kakute Pauro mata nobori, pan wo sakite kurai, hisashiku karera to katari, yoake ni oyobite ide tateri.

12 Hitobito kono wakaki mono wo tazusae, sono ikeru wo mite, hanahada nagusameri.

13 Sate warera fune ni nori, sakidachite Asosu ni

SHITO GYŌ 20.

watari, sono tokoro nite Pauro wo nosen to seri: sowa kare kuga yori yukan to mizukara kaku wa sadameshi nari.

14 Kare Asosu ni oite warera ni aikereba; kare wo nosete, Miterene ni itari,

15 Kashiko yori funade shite, tsugi no hi Kiosu no mukai ni itari; mata tsugi no hi Samosu ni tsuki, Toroguriomu ni tomari; tsugi no hi Miretosu ni itareri.

16 Sowa Pauro Ajia ni toki wo tsuiyasazaru tame ni, fune nite Epeso wo sugin to kokoro wo sadameshi ga yue nari: kaku sadameshi wa kare narubeku wa Pentekosute no hi Ierusaremu ni aru koto wo en to isogitaru ni yoru.

17 Kakute kare wa Miretosu yori Epeso ni tsukai wo tsukawashite, kyōkwai no chōrōtachi wo yoberi.

18 Karera ga kitarishi toki, Pauro kore ni iikeru wa, Waga Ajia ni kitarishi hajime no hi yori, tsune ni nanjira no naka ni arite okonaishi koto wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari:

19 Sunawachi ware subete no koto ni herikudari, mata namida wo nagashi, Yudayabito no kuwadate ni yori

kannan ni aite, Shu ni tsukae;

20 Eki aru koto wa nokosu tokoro naku kore wo nobete, aruiwa hitobito no mae, aruiwa ie-ie ni oite nanjira ni oshie,

21 Kami ni mukaite wa kui aratame, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni mukaite wa shinkō subeki koto wo Yudayabito, mata Girishiabito ni shimeseri.

22 Ima wa ware kokoro semarite, Ierusaremu ni yuku, kashiko nite au tokoro ikan wo shirazu:

23 Tada Seirei machi goto ni ware ni shimeshite iu, nawame to kwannan ware wo materi to.

24 Shikaredomo ware wa waga yukubeki michi to Shu Iesu yori ukeshi tsutome, sunawachi Kami no megumi no fukuin wo akashi suru koto wo togen tame ni wa, waga inochi wo mo omonzezaru nari.

25 Ima ware shiru, nanjira no uchi wo hemegurite, Kami no kuni wo tsutaeshi waga kao wo kono nochi nanjira futa tabi mizarubeshi.

26 Kono yue ni ware kyō nanjira ni akashi su, subete no hito no chi ni oite ware

SHITO GYŌ 21.

wa isagiyoku shite, azukaru koto nashi.

27 Sowa ware Kami no mune wo nokosu tokoro naku, kotogotoku nanjira ni nobetareba nari.

28 Yue ni nanjira mizukara tsutsushimi, katsu nanjira ga Seirei ni taterarete kantoku to nareru, sono zengun wo tsutsushimi, Shu no onoga chi wo mote kai tamaishi tokoro no kyōkwai wo yashinōbeshi.

29 Sowa waga saran nochi, kono mure wo oshima-zaru araki ōkami nanjira no naka ni iran koto wo shireba nari.

30 Mata nanjira no naka yori mo deshitchi wo onore ni shitagawasen tote, yokoshima naru koto wo ii idasu mono okoran.

31 Kono yue ni nanjira kokoro seyo, waga san nen no aida, yoru mo, hiru mo taezu namida wo nagashite, ono-ono wo susumeshi koto wo omōbeshi.

32 Kyōdai yo, nanjira no toku wo tate, katsu subete no kiyomeraeshi mono no naka ni oite gyō wo nanjira ni atōru chikara aru Kami, oyobi sono megumi no kotoba ni ima ware nanjira wo yudane.

33 Ware hito no kingir, ifuku wo musaborishi koto nashi.

34 Waga kono te wa ware oyobi ware to tomo ni arishi mono no motome ni sonaeshi koto wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari.

35 Ware nanjira mo kaku tsutomete, yowaki mono wo tasuke, katsu Shu Iesu no ii tamaeru, Ukuru yori mo atōru wa saiwai nari to no kotoba wo kokoro ni tomubeki wo subete no koto ni oite shimeseru nari.

36 Pauro kaku katarite hizamazuki, subete no mono to tomo ni īnoreri.

37 Karera mina ōi ni nageki, Pauro no kubi wo idakite kore to kuchitsuke shi,

38 Sono futa tabi waga kao wo mirumaji to iishi kotoba ni yorite, wakete mo urei wo nashi, kare wo fune made tomonaeri.

21 SHŌ.

WARERA shiite karera ni wakare, fune nite masugu ni Kosu ni itari, tsugi no hi Rodosu ni yuki, kashiko yori Patara ni itari;

2 Pinike ni wataru fune ni ai, kore ni norite ide,

3 Kupuro wo nozonde, so-

SHITO GYŌ 21.

re wo hidari ni sugi, Suria ni watari, Tsuru ni tsukeri: sowa kono tokoro nite fune no tsumini wo orosan to sureba nari.

4 Kakute warera deshitchi wo toi, soko ni nanuka todomareri: karera Mitama ni kanjite, Pauro ni Ierusalemu ni yuku nakare to iu.

5 Saredo sude ni nanuka wo sugoshikereba, warera ide tachite michi ni tsuku; karera sono saishi to tomo ni warera wo okurite, machi no soto ni made itarishi ga; tomo ni kishi ni hizamazukite inori,

6 Tagai ni wakare wo tsuge owarite nochi, warera wa fune ni neri, karera wa sono ie ni kaereri.

7 Warera Tsuru yori Torimai ni watari, sude ni funaji owarinu: kakute kyōdaitachi no ampi wo toi, karera to tomo ni ichi nichitodomari;

8 Tsugi no hi ide tachite Kaizaria ni itari, dendōsha Piripo no ie ni irite, tomo ni todomaru: kono Piripo wa shichi nin no hitori nari.

9 Kare ni yogen suru yo nin no musume ari; mina otome nari.

10 Warera sujitsu koko

ni todomareru toki, Agabosu to nazukuru hitori no yogensha Yudaya yori kudari,

11 Warera ga moto ni kitarite, Pauro no obi wo tori, onore no te ashi wo shibarite iikeru wa, Kaku no gotoku Ierusalemu ni aru Yudayabito wa kono obi no nushi wo shibarite, Ihōjin no te ni watasan to Seirei ii tamaeri.

12 Kono koto wo kikite, warera to kono tokoro no mono to tomodomo kare ni Ierusalemu ni noboru nakare to susumeshi ni;

13 Pauro kotaikeru wa, Nanjira nanzo nagekite, waga kokoro wo kujiku ya? Ware Shu Iesu no na no tame ni wa, tada ni shibararuru nomi narazu, Ierusalemu ni shinuru mo mata amanzuru tokoro nari.

14 Kare susume wo irezarikereba, warera, Shu no mune no gotoku nare to iite yamu.

15 Sude ni sujitsu wo hete, warera tabi-yosōi wo nashi, Ierusalemu ni noboreri.

16 Kaizaria no deshitchi mo sunin warera to tomo ni yukite, warera wo Kupuro no Nason to ieru, furuki deshi no moto ni yadoraseu

tote, sono ie ni tomonai iri-nu.

17 Warera Ierusaremu ni itarikereba, kyōdaitachi yorokobite warera wo mukau.

18 Tsugi no hi Pauro warera to tomo ni Yakobu no ie ni irishi ni, chōrōtachi mina atsumari oreri.

19 Pauro karera no ampi wo toi, katsu Kami no onore wo mochiite, Ihōjin no naka ni okonai tamaishi koto wo ichi-ichi tsugekereba ;

20 Karera kore wo kiki, Shu wo agame, katsu kare ni iikeru wa, Kyōdai yo, nanji Yudayabito no shinze-shi mono iku man naru wo shiru : karera wa mina okite ni nesshin naru mono nari.

21 Nanji Ihōjin no naka ni aru Yudayabito ni oshiete Mōse wo suteshime, katsu kodomo ni katsurei wo okonau nakare, rei ni shitagau nakare to ieri to tsuguru mono ari ; karera kore wo kikitari.

22 Ima ika ni subeki zo ? Ōku no hitobito nanji no kitareru wo kikite, kanarazu atsumaran :

23 Kono yue ni nanji warera ga iu tokoro ni shita-gae ; warera ni seigwan no mono yo nin ari ;

24 Nanji kono hitobito wo tazusae, kore to tomo ni kiyomegato wo nashi, kawarite sono tsuie wo aganai, karera ni kami wo soru koto wo eshimeyo ; saraba hitobito nanji ni tsuite kikishi tokoro mina itsuwari ni shite, nanji ga okite wo mamorite, okonaeru koto wo shirubeshi.

25 Shinjitaru Ihōjin ni wa warera sude ni funji wo kaki okurite, kakaru tagui no koto wa mamoru ni oyobazu, tada gūzō ni sasageshi mono to, chi to, kubiri koroshishi mono, oyobi kan-in to wo tsutsushimubeshi to sadametari.

26 Kakute Pauro wa tsugi no hi, kono hitobito wo tazusaete kore to tomo ni kiyomegato wo nashi, katsu karera ono-ono no tame ni sonaemono wo sasagubeki koto to, sono toki made ni kiyomegato no hi wo hata-san koto wo miya ni irite tsugu.

27 Nanuka owaran to suru toki, Ajia yori kitarishi Yudayabito, Pauro no miya ni oru wo mite, subete no tami wo sawadatashime, kare wo torae,

28 Sakebikeru wa, Isuraeru no hitobito warera wo

tasukeyo; kono hito wa amaneku oshie wo tsutae, kono tami to, okite to, kono tokoro ni sakarau mono nari: mata Girishiabito wo mo hikite miya ni iri, kono kiyoki tokoro wo kegashitari.

29 Sowa karera saki ni Epesobito Toropimo to ieru mono no Pauro to tomo ni machi ni arishi wo mite, Pauro kore wo miya ni hiki ireshi to omoeru nari.

30 Koko ni oite machijū sawagi tachi, hitobito kake atsumarite Pauro wo torae, kore wo miya yori hiki idashikereba, tadachi ni sono mon wo tojitari.

31 Karera sude ni Pauro wo korosan to seshi toki, amaneku Ierusaremu midaretari to no uwasa sen nin no kumi no kashira ni kikoekereba;

32 Kare tadachi ni heisotsu to, hyaku nin no kashiradomo wo hikii, karera no moto ni hase kudareri: karera sen nin no kashira to heisotsu wo mite, Pauro wo utsu koto wo yamu.

33 Sono toki sen nin no kashira chikayorite Pauro wo torae, mejite futatsu no kusari nite kore wo tsunagase, sono tare taru, mata

nani goto wo nashishi ka wo tazunetari.

34 Ōku no hitobito no uchi, aru hito wa kano koto wo ii, aru hito wa kono koto wo ii sakebi, midare ni yorite sen nin no kashira sono kotogara wo shiru koto atawazu; kono yue ni mejite kare wo jin-ei ni hiki yukashimetari.

35 Ōku no hitobito ato ni shitagaite, Kare wo korose to yobi sakebi, oshi semaru ni yorite, kizahashi ni oyo-beru toki heisotsu Pauro wo oeri.

37 Pauro hikarete jin-ei ni iran to seshi toki, sen nin no kashira ni iikeru wa, Ware nanji ni katarite yoki ya ina? Kare kotaekeru wa, Nanji Girishia no kotoba wo shiru ya?

38 Nanji wa saki ni ran wo okoshi, shi sen nin no warumono wo hikite, no ni ideshi Ejiputobito narazu ya?

39 Pauro iikeru wa, Ware wa Kirikia no Taruso ni umareshi Yudayabito nite, iyashiki machi no tami ni arazu: negawaku wa, tami ni kataru koto wo ware ni yuruse.

40 Sen nin no kashira ko-

re wo yurushikereba, Pauro kizahashi no ue ni tachi, tami ni mukaite te wo ugokashi, sono ōi ni shizumareru toki, Heburu no kotoba wo mote karera ni kata-reri.

22 SHŌ.

HITOBITO, kyōdai, oyo-bi chichitachi yo, kou, ima waga noben to suru kotowake wo nanjira kike.

2 Karera sono Heburu no kotoba nite kataru wo kikite, iyo-iyō shizumareri.

3 Pauro iikeru wa, Ware wa Yudayabito nite, Kiri-kia no Taruso ni umare, shikashite kono machi no Gamarieru no ashimoto nite sodaterare, senzo no ogosoka naru okite ni yorite oshierare, Kami ni nesshin narishi koto wa konnichi no nanjira subete no mono no gotoku nariki.

4 Ware saki ni kono Michi no hito wo otoko onna to mo shibari, katsu hitoya ni watashi, shi ni itaru made ni kore wo semetari.

5 Sunawachi saishi no osa to chōrōkwai no hito no ware ni tsuite mina akashi wo nasu ga gotoshi. Ware karera yori kyōdaitachi ni okuru fumi wo uke, Dama-

suko ni oru mono wo shibarite, Ierusalemu ni hiki kitari, tsumi wo ukeshimen tote kashiko ni omo-mukeri.

6 Saredo ware yukite Damasuko ni chikazukeru ni, toki oyoso hiru goro tachimachi ten yori ōi naru hikari arite, ware wo meguri teraseri.

7 Ware chi ni taoru: sono toki, Sauro, Sauro, nani yue ware wo semuru ya to iu koe wo kiku.

8 Ware kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa tare zo ya? Ware ni iikeru wa, Ware wa nanji ga semuru tokoro no Nazare no Iesu nari.

9 Ware to tomo ni arishi mono hikari wo mite osoretari; saredo ware ni kata-rishi mono no koe wo kikazariki.

10 Ware iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware nani wo nasubeki ka? Shu ware ni ii tamai-keru wa, Okite, Damasuko ni yuke: sude ni sadamarishi nanji ga nasubeki koto wa, kashiko ni oite nanji ni tsugubeshi.

11 Sono hikari no kagayaki ni yorite, ware miru koto wo ezu narikereba; ware to tomo ni orishi mono

SHITO GYŌ 22.

no te ni tasukerarete, Damasuko ni itareri.

12 Kono machi ni sumeru subete no Yudayabito no naka ni homare aru Anania to iu, okite ni shitagae-ru, Kami wo uyamau hito,

13 Waga moto ni kitari, katawara ni tachite iikeru wa, Kyōdai Sauro, futa tabi miru koto wo eyo. Ware tadachi ni me wo agete, kare wo mitari.

14 Kare mata iu, Warera no senzotachi no Kami wa nanji ni Kami no mune wo shirashime, kano Tadashiki Mono wo misase, sono kuchi yori izuru koe wo kika-shimen koto wo sadame tamaeri.

15 Sowa nanji kare ga tame ni sono mikiki seshi koto wo mote, subete no hito ni mukai, akashibito to narubekereba nari.

16 Ima nanji ikade tame-rōbeken ya? Tachite, Shu no na wo yobi, baputesuma wo ukete, sono tsumi wo susugi sarubeshi to.

17 Ware Ierusalemu ni kaeri, miya ni oite inoreru toki, maboroshi nite

18 Mikeru wa, Shu ware ni mukaite, Isoge, karera wa nanji ga ware ni tsuite tatsuru akashi wo ukezaru

ga yue ni, sumiyaka ni Ierusalemu wo ideyo to ii tamaeri.

19 Ware iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware moto nanji wo shinzuru mono wo torae, aruiwa shokwaidō nite kore wo muchi-uchishi koto wo karera wa shiru;

20 Mata nanji no akashibito Sutepano no sono chi wo nagasaruru toki, ware katawara ni tachite sono korosaruru wo yoshi to shi, kare wo korosu mono no koromo wo mamoreri.

21 Shu ware ni iikeru wa, Yuke, ware nanji wo tōku Ihōjin ni tsukawasubeshi.

22 Karera kikite kono koto ni itari, mina koe wo agete iikeru wa, Kaku no gotoki mono wo chi yori sare; kare wa saki ni inochi no arubeki mono narazariki.

23 Karera sakende sono koromo wo nugi, chiri wo kūchū ni agekereba;

24 Sen nin no kashira mejite, Pauro wo jin-ei ni hiki irashime, nani yue kaku karera ga Pauro ni mukaite sakebu ka wo shiran ga tame, muchi-uchite kare ni tōbeshi to ieri.

25 Karera kawamuchi wo aten tote, Pauro wo hiki

SHITO GYŌ 23.

harishi toki, kare sono katawara ni tateru hyaku nin no kashira ni iikeru wa, Tsumi wo sadamezu shite, Romabito taru mono wo muchi-utsu wa okite ni kanau ya?

26 Hyaku nin no kashira kore wo kiki, yukite sen nin no kashira ni tsugete iikeru wa, Nanji nasu koto wo tsutsushimeyo, kono hito wa Romabito nari.

27 Sen nin no kashira yukite, Pauro ni iikeru wa, Nanji wa Romabito naru ya? Ware ni tsugeyo. Pauro iikeru wa, Shikari.

28 Sen nin no kashira kottaikeru wa, Ware wa ōkuno kane wo mote kono minseki wo etari. Pauro iikeru wa, Ware wa umare nagara nari.

29 Koko ni oite Pauro wo gōmon sen to seshi monodomo tadachi ni shirizokeri. Sen nin no kashira sono Romabito naru wo shiri, kare wo shibarishi koto wo osoru.

30 Kakute akuru hi Yudayabito no kare wo uttataru yue wo tashika ni shiran to omoi, Pauro no nawame wo toki, saishi no osatachi oyobi zengikwai ni meijite atsumarashime, Pau-

ro wo tazusae yukite, sono mae ni tatasetari.

23 SHŌ.

PAURO gikwai ni me wo sosogi, karera wo mite iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware konnichi ni itaru made, subete no koto ryōshin ni yorite Kami ni tsukaetari.

2 Saishi no osa Anania katawara ni tateru mono ni meijite, kare no kuchi wo utashimu.

3 Koko ni oite Pauro kare ni iikeru wa, Shiroku nuritaru kabe yo, Kami wa nanji wo utan: nanji ga za seru wa okite ni shitagaite ware wo sabakan tame naru ni, okite ni tagai, meijite ware wo utashimuru ka?

4 Katawara ni tateru monodomo iikeru wa, Nanji Kami no saishi no osa wo nonoshiru ya?

5 Pauro iikeru wa, Kyōdai yo, ware sono saishi no osa naru woshirazariki; shiraba, sa wa iwazarishi nari; sowa, Nanji no tami no tsukasa wo soshiru nakare to shirusaretari.

6 Pauro karera no sono nakaba wa Sadokai no hito, nakaba wa Parisai no hito naru wo shirite, gikwai no

naka ni yobawari iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware wa Parisai no hito, mata Parisaibito no ko nari; shinitaru mono no yomigaeru koto wo nozomu ni yorite, ware ima sabakaru.

7 Pauro kaku iishikaba, Parisai no hito to Sadokai no hito no aida ni arasoi okorite, atsumaritaru ōku no hitobito ai wakaretari.

8 Sowa Sadokaibito wa yomigaeri, mata ten no tsukai, oyobi rei wo nashi to ii; Parisaibito wa kore wo mina ari to ieba nari.

9 Tsui ni ōi naru sawagi to narinu. Parisaibito no gakashatachi tachite, arasoi iikeru wa, Warera kono hito no ashiki koto wo mizu: moshi rei, aruiwa ten no tsukai no kare ni katarishi koto aran ni wa, warera Kami ni teki subekarazaru nari.

10 Kakute ōi naru arasoi okorikereba, sen nin no kashira Pauro ga karera ni hiki sakaren koto wo osorete, heitai ni meiji, karera no naka ni kudarase, kore wo ubai tori, jin-ei ni hiki irashimetari.

11 Shu sono yo Pauro no katawara ni tachite ii tamaikeru wa, Pauro yo, isame:

sowa nanji ware ni tsuite Ierusalemu ni akashi seshi gotoku, kanarazu Roma ni mo akashi subekereba nari.

12 Akuru hi ni oyobite, Yudayabito tō wo musubi, tomo ni chikaite iikeru wa, Pauro wo korosu made wa kuinomi wo mo sumaji.

13 Kono chikai wo naseru mono wa shi jū nin amari nari.

14 Karera saishi no osa, oyobi chōrōtachi no moto ni kitarite iikeru wa, Warera Pauro wo korosu made wa, nani wo mo kuwaji to chikai wo tatetari:

15 Kono yue ni, kou, nanjira gikwai to tomo ni Pauro no koto wo nao kuwashiku tazunuru sama wo nashite, sen nin no kashira ni tsuge, kare wo nanjira ni hiki kudarashimeyo: kare ga chikazukazaru saki ni, kore wo korosan to warera sude ni sonae wo naseri.

16 Shikaru ni Pauro no shimai no ko kono kuwagate wo kiki, sunawachi yukite jin-ei ni iri, Pauro ni tsugu.

17 Pauro kōte hyaku nin no kashira hitori wo maneki iikeru wa, Kono wakaki mono wo sen nin no kashira ni tsure yuke: kono mono kare

ni tsugubeki koto areba nari.

18 Koko ni oite hyaku nin no kashira kare wo sen nin no kashira ni tsure yukite iikeru wa, Meshyūdo Pauro ware wo manekite, kono wakaki mono nanji ni iubeki koto areba, kore wo nanji ni tsure yukan koto wo negaeri.

19 Sen nin no kashira sono te wo hiki, hisoka naru tokoro ni shirizokite toikeru wa, Nanji ware ni tsugen to suru koto wa nani zo ya?

20 Kare iikeru wa, Yudayabito Pauro no koto wo nao kuwashiku tazunuru sama wo nashite, nanji ni koi, akuru hi kare wo gikwai ni tsure kudasari koto wo yaku seri.

21 Saredo nanji karera ga koto ni shitagau nakare: sowa sono uchi shi jū nin amari no mono Pauro wo korosu made wa kuwazu, mata nomaji to tomo ni chikaite machibuse shi, ima sude ni sono sonae wo nashite, nanji no yurushi wo materi.

22 Sen nin no kashira wakaki mono ni, Nanji ware ni kono koto wo tsugeshi to hito ni kataru nakare to ii fukumete, kore wo sarashime;

23 Mata hyaku nin no kashira no futari wo meshite, heisotsu ni hyaku nin, kihei shichi jū nin, hoko wo motsu mono ni hyaku nin wo sonae, kono yo dai ku ji ni Kaizaria ni yuke:

24 Katsu kemono wo sonaete Pauro wo norashime, kore wo mamorite tsukasa Perikusu no moto ni okurubeshi to ii:

25 Mata sa no gotoki fumi wo kaki soetari.

26 Iwaku, Kuraudeo Rushiasu mottomo tōtoki tsukasa Perikusu no yasuki wotou.

27 Kono hito Yudayabito ni toraware, masa ni korosaren to seshi wo, ware sono Romabito naru wo kikishi ni yori, heitai wo hikii, yukite kore wo tasuke;

28 Karera ga uttōru yue wo shiran to omoi, kore wo sono gikwai ni tsure kudarishi ga;

29 Kare ga uttaerareshi wa, tada karera no okite no ron ni yoreru nomi nite, sono shi ni atarubeku, mata tsunagarubeki no yue wo mizaru nari.

30 Shikaru ni Yudayabito kore wo gai sen to hakaru yoshi; sono koto ware ni arawareshi ni yori, tadachi

SHITO GYŌ 24.

ni kore wo nanji no moto
ni okureri: mata kare wo
uttaeshi monodomo ni mei-
jite, sono uttōru tokoro wo
nanji ni tsugeshimen to su.

31 Koko ni oite heisotsu
wa mei ni shitagaite Pauro
wo tazusae, yo no uchi ni
Antepatorisu ni itari,

32 Akuru hi kihei wo
shite Pauro to tomo ni yu-
kashime, sono hoka no mo-
no wa jin-ei ni kaereri.

33 Kihei wa Kaizaria ni
itari, fumi wo tsukasa ni
watashi, Pauro wo sono mae
ni tatashimu.

34 Tsukasa fumi wo yomi
owarite, kare ni sono kuni
wo toi; Kirikia no mono
naru wo shirite

35 Iikeru wa, Nanji wo
uttōru mono no koko ni
kitaran toki, ware nanji ni
kikubeshi. Tsui ni mejite,
kore wo Herode no yashiki
ni oite mamorashimetari.

24 SHŌ.

ITSUKA wo hete nochi,
ssishi no osa Anania
wa toshiyoritachi, oyobi hi-
tori no benshi Terutorusu to
tomo ni kudarite, Pauro wo
tsukasa ni uttau.

2 Pauro yobi idasareshi
toki, Terutorusu uttae no
hashi wo hirakite iikeru wa,

3 Mottomo tōtoki Periku-
su yo, warera nanji ni yorite
taihei wo e, katsu kono ku-
ni wa nanji no senken ni
yorite yoki ni aratamari-
tareba; toki ni shitagai,
tokoro ni shitagaite kansha
sezaru nashi.

4 Ima ware aete nanji wo
samataguru koto wo seji;
kou, shibaraku shinobite
waga sukoshi no kotoba wo
kiki tamae.

5 Sowa warera kono hito
wo miru ni, ekibyō no goto-
shi; tenka no Yudayabito
wo midaseri, katsu kare wa
Nazareshū no kashira nite,

6 Mata miya wo mo kega-
san to seri. Warera kore
wo torae, waga okite ni
shitagaite sabaki wo nasan
to omoishi ni;

7 Sen nin no kashira Ru-
shiasu kitarite, warera no
te yori shiite kore wo ubai
tori,

8 Kare wo uttōru mono
wo shite, mejite nanji no
moto ni kitarashimetari.
Nanji kare wo tadasaba,
warera ga uttōru tokoro wo
kotogotoku shirubeshi.

9 Yudayabito mo tomo ni
uttae iikeru wa, Korera no
koto makoto ni shikari.

10 Tsukasa kōbe wo mote
shimeshi, Pauro ni iwashi-

mekereba, kare kotaekeru wa, Nanji ga ôku no toshi kono tami no sabakibito taru wo ware shiru ga yue ni, mizukara no kotogara wo uttôru koto wo yorokoberi.

11 Nanji shiran, ware ogame ni tame ni Ierusalemu ni noborishi yori wazuka ni jû ni nichhi nomi:

12 Karera wa waga miya ni oite hito to arasoi wo nashi, mata kwaidô, aruiwa machi ni oite hitobito wo midashishi koto wo imada mizarubeshi.

13 Katsu karera ga ima ware wo uttôru tokoro no koto wa, akashi wo tatete kore wo katô suru koto atawaji.

14 Saredo ware kono koto wo nanji ni arawasan: sore ware wa karera ga itan to tonôru Michi ni shitagai, waga senzotachi no Kami ni tsukae, kotogotoku okite to yogensha no fumi ni shirusareshi koto wo shinji;

15 Katsu tadashiki mo, tadashikarazaru mo, shinishi mono no yomigaeran koto wo Kami ni yorite ware wa nozomeri: sunawachi karera ga nozomu tokoro to kotonaru nashi.

16 Kore ni yorite ware tsune ni mizukara hagemi,

Kami ni mukai, hito ni mukaite ryôshin no seme nakaran koto wo tsutomuru nari.

17 Ware sunen wo hetarishi nochi, hodokoshi wo waga tami ni nashi, mata sasagemono wo sen ga tame ni kaeritari.

18 Ware sude ni kiyomari te korera no koto wo naseru toki, Ajia yori kitarishi Yudayabitora wa, miya ni oite waga hito wo atsumuru koto wo sezu, ran wo mo nasazaru wo mitari.

19 Moshi ware wo uttôbeki koto araba, karera nanji no mae ni uttôbeshi.

20 Aruiwa mata waga gikwai no mae ni tateru toki yobawarite, Shinitaru mono no yomigaeri no koto ni tsuki, ware konnichi nanjira ni sabakaru to ieru, kono hito koto no hoka ni, kono hitobito moshi waga fugi arishi wo miba iubeshi.

22 Koko ni oite Perikusu tsumabiraka ni sono Michi wo shirikereba, karera wo matashimen to shite iikeru wa, Sen nin no kashira Rushiasu no kudaran, sono toki ware kuwashiku nanjira no koto wo shiraben to.

23 Hyaku nin no kashira ni mejite Pauro wo mamora-

shime, katsu kore wo yuru-
yaka ni shite, sono tomo no
kare wo tasukuru koto aru
wo kinzesarashimu.

24 Sujitsu no nochi, Peri-
kusu sono tsuma Yudaya-
bito naru Derushira to tomo
ni kitari, Pauro wo meshite
sono Kirisuto wo shinzuru
michi wo kataru wo kiku.

25 Pauro tadashiki to, tsu-
tsushimi to, kitaran to suru
sabaki to wo ronzenchikaba,
Perikusu osorete kotaakeru
wa, Nanji shibaraku shiri-
zoke; ware yoki ori wo eba,
mata nauji wo mesan.

26 Perikusu Pauro yori
kane wo en koto wo nozomu
ga yue ni, shibashiba kare
wo meshite tomo ni katareri.

27 Kakute ni nen wo hete
nochi, Porukisu Pesutosu to
ieru mono, Perikusu no tsu-
tome ni kawaritari. Peri-
kusu yorokobi wo Yudaya-
bito ni toran to omoite,
Pauro wo hitoya ni tsunagi
okeri.

25 SHŌ.

SATE Pesutosu wa ninko-
ku ni itarite, mikka no
nochi Kaizaria yori Ierusa-
remu ni noboreri.

²/₃ Toki ni saishi no osata-
chi to Yudaya no omodachi-
taru monodomo Pauro wo

kare ni uttae, katsu kore wo
michi nite hakari korosan
to omoi, kare ni susume, so-
no megumi wo warera ni
tamaite, Pauro wo Ierusa-
remu ni meshi tamawan koto
wo kou.

4 Pesutosu kotaete iikeru
wa, Pauro wa mamorarete
Kaizaria ni ari; ware mo
tōkarazu kashiko ni omo-
mukubeshi.

5 Kono yue ni nanjira no
uchi ken-i aru monodomo
wareto tomo ni kudari; kare
ni tsuite uttōbeki koto araba
uttaeyo.

6 Pesutosu karera no na-
ka ni tōka amari todomarite
Kaizaria ni kudari, akuru
hi sabaki no za ni suwari,
meijite Pauro wo hiki ida-
sashimu.

7 Pauro no kitareru toki,
Ierusalem yori kudarishi
Yudayabitora kare wo tachi
kakomi, akashi wo tatsuru
koto atawazaru, ōku no o-
moki tsumi wo mote uttae
wo naseri.

8 Pauro ii hirakikeru wa,
Ware imada Yudayabito no
okite, oyobi miya, mata
Kaizaru ni mo mina okaseru
tokoro nashi.

9 Pesutosu yorokobi wo
Yudayabito ni toran to shi-
te, Pauro ni kotaete iikeru

wa, Nanji Ierusaremu ni nobori, kashiko ni oite kono koto ni tsuki, sabaki wo waga mae ni uken koto wo nozomu ya ina?

10 Pauro iikeru wa, Ware ima Kaizaru no sabaki no ba ni tatsu, kono tokoro ni oite sabaki wo ukuru wa tōzen nari: ware wa nanji ga akiraka ni shireru gotoku, Yudayabito ni fugi wo nashishi koto nashi.

11 Moshifugi wo okonaite, shi ni atarubeki tsumi wo okasaba; ware wa shi wo manukaruru koto wo negawaji: moshi ware wo uttōru tokoro no koto munashiki toki wa, sono nozomi ni makasete ware wo karera ni watashi uru mono nashi. Ware wa Kaizaru ni jōkoku sen.

12 Koko ni oite Pesutosu gijikwan to ai hakari, kotae iikeru wa, Nanji Kaizaru ni jōkoku sen to negaeri: Kaizaru ni yukubeshi.

13 Sujitsu wo hete nochi, Agurippa ō, oyobi Berunike Pesutosu no ampi wo towan tame ni Kaizaru ni kitari,

14 Kashiko ni todomareru koto hisashikarishikaba, Pesutosu Pauro no koto wo ō ni tsugete iikeru wa, Koko ni hitori no meshyūdo ari;

sunawachi Perikusu no nokoshi okishi tokoro nari.

15 Ware Ierusaremu ni orishi toki, saishi no osa to, Yudayabito no toshiyoritachi kore wo uttaete, tsumi ni sadamen koto wo negaeri.

16 Ware karera ni kotakeru wa, Uttaeraeshi mono onore wo uttaeshi mono ni mukaite, sono uttōru tokoro wo ii hirakubeki ori wo imada ezaru saki ni, kore wo shi ni tsukuru wa Romabito no rei ni arazu.

17 Koko ni oite karera kono tokoro ni kitari atsumareri. Ware mo hi wo nobasu koto wo sezu, tsugi no hi sabaki no za ni suwari, mejite sono hito wo hiki idasashimetaru ni:

18 Uttōru monodomo tachite, kore wo uttaeshi ga; sono koto waga arakajime hakarishi tokoro ni tagaeri:

19 Tada karera wa kishin wo uyamau onoga michi to, Pauro ga ikeri to iu, sude ni shinishi hitori no Iesu to ni tsuite arasoi wo nashi, kare wo uttaeshi nomi.

20 Ware korera no shirabe ni madoikereba, Pauro ni mukai, Nanji Ierusaremu ni yuki, kono koto ni tsukite kashiko ni oite sabaki wo

SHITO GYŌ 26.

ukuru koto wo negau ya
ina to toishi ni;

21 Kare Augusuto no shi-
rabe wo uken to shite ma-
moraren koto wo motomeshi
ni yori, ware mejite kore
wo Kaizaru ni okuru made
mamorase okeri.

22 Agurippa Pesutosu ni
iikeru wa, Ware mo mata
sono hito ni kikan koto wo
nozomu nari. Kare iikeru
wa, Asu nanji kore ni kiku-
beshi.

23 Koko ni oite akuru hi,
Agurippa to Berunike ōi ni
igi wo sonae, kitarite sen
nin no kashiratachi, oyobi
machi no tōtoki hitobito to
tomo ni kōdō ni irinu. Pau-
ro wa Pesutosu no mei ni
yorite hiki idasaru.

24 Pesutosu iikeru wa,
Agurippa ō, oyobi subete
warera to tomo ni aru hito-
bito yo, nanjira kono hito
wo miru narubeshi, Yudaya
no ōku no hitobito Ierusa-
remu ni oite mo, mata kono
tokoro ni oite mo, kare ni
tsuite ware ni uttae, kare
wa kono nochi ikubeki mo-
no ni arazu to yobi sake-
beri.

25 Saredo ware kore wo ta-
dashite, sono shinubeki koto
wo sezarishi wo shireri:
katsu kare mizukara Augu-

suto ni jōkoku sen to suru
ni yori, ware kore wo oku-
ran koto wo sadametari.

26 Ware kore ni tsuite
waga kimi ni sō subeki
jitsujō wo ezū: yue ni ware
kore wo shirabete, sō subeki
koto wo en ga tame nanjira
no mae, mata kotosara ni
Agurippa ō nanji no mae
ni hiki idaseri.

27 Sowa meshyūdo wo
okuru ni, sono zaian wo
kaki soezaru wa kotowari ni
kanawazu to omoeba nari.

26 SHŌ.

AGURIPPA Pauro ni
iikeru wa, Nanji ga
mizukara no tame ni no-
buru koto wo yurushitari.
Koko ni oite Pauro te wo
nobe, karera ga uttae wo
fusegan to shite iikeru
wa,

2 Agurippa ō yo, waga
Yudayabito ni uttaerareshi
koto ni tsuki, konnichi nan-
ji no mae nite kotogotoku ii
hiraku koto uru ga yue ni,
ware wo saiwai naru mono
to su.

3 Koto ni saiwai naru wa
nanji Yudayabito no nara-
washi to, karera ga ronzuru
tokoro no kotogara wo koto-
gotoku shiri tamau koto
nari: kono yue ni, negawa-

ku wa, shinobite ware ni kiki tamae.

4 Sore waga hajime yori Ierusalemu ni arite waga tami no naka ni ori, itokenaki toki yori, ika ni yo wo sugishi ka wo Yudayabito wa mina shiru narubeshi.

5 Moshi akashi wo nasan to seba, karera wa moto yori waga saki ni warera no oshie no uchi nite, mottomo kibishiki tokoro ni shitagaitaru Parisaibite narishi koto wo shireri.

6 Ima ware tachite, ware-ra no senzotachi ni Kami no yakusoku shi tamaishi sono nozomi ni tsukite saba-karuru nari.

7 Kono nozomi wa sunawachi warera no jū ni no wakare no, yoru mo hiru mo hitasura Kami ni tsukaete, en to suru mono nari. Agurippa ō yo, kono nozomi no tame ni ware wa Yudayabito ni uttaeraretari.

8 Kami sude ni shinishi mono wo yomigaerese tameri to iu to mo, nanjira nanzo shinji gatashi to suru ya?

9 Ware mo mata saki ni wa Nazare no Iesu no na ni sakarawan ga tame, ōku no koto wo nasu wa yoki koto to mizukara omoi,

10 Ierusalemu nite kono

koto wo naseri: sunawachi saishi no osatachi yori ken-i wo ukete, ōku no seito wo hitoya ni ire, mata karera no korosaruru toki wa, sore wo yoshi to shi,

11 Shokwaidō ni oite shibashiba kore wo basshi, shiite kore ni kegasu koto wo iwashime; katsu kurueru koto hanahadashiku, kore ni yorite gwaikoku no machi ni made seme oyoberi.

12 Kono toki saishi no osatachi yori ken-i to meirei wo ukete, Damasuko ye yukishi ni;

13 Ō yo, sono michi nite hiru no koro, ware ten yori hikari aru wo mitari; hi yori mo kagayakite, ware oyobi tomo ni yukeru mono wo meguri teraseri.

14 Warera mina chi ni taoru: sono toki Heburu no kotoba nite, Sauro, Sauro, nanzo ware wo semuru ya? Nanji toge aru muchi wo keru koto katashi to ware ni katareru koe wo ware kikeri.

15 Ware iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa tare zo ya? Kare kotaekeru wa, Ware wa nanji ga semuru tokoro no Iesu nari.

16 Nanji okite, tateyo: waga nanji ni arawaruru

SHITO GYŌ 26.

wa nanji wo tatete tsukai-bito to shi, mata nanji ga sude ni mishi koto to, waga nanji ni arawarete shimesan, sono koto no akashibito to nasan ga tame nari.

17 Ware nanji wo mamorite, kono tami oyobi Ihōjin no te yori sukūbeshi. Ima nanji wo karera ni tsukawasu wa

18 Karera no me wo hiraki, kuraki wo hanarete hikari ni tsuki, Satan no chikara wo hanarete Kami ni kiseshime; mata karera wo shite ware wo shinzuru ni yorite tsumi no yurushi to, kiyomerareshi mono no naka ni oite gyō wo ukuru koto wo esasen ga tame nari.

19 Kono yue ni Agurippa ō yo, ware kono ten no shimeshi ni somukazu shite,

20 Mazu Damasuko, Ierusaremu no hitobito, tsugi ni Yudaya no zenchi, oyobi Ihōjin ni made, tsune ni kui aratame ni kanau okonai wo nashite tsumi wo kuyubeki koto to, Kami ni kisubeki koto to wo nobe tsutae-tari.

21 Korera no koto ni yorite Yudayabito ware wo miya nite torae; katsu ware wo korosan to seri.

22 Shikashite ware wa Kami no tasuke wo e, kon-nichi ni itaru made taoruru koto naku, chiisaki mono ni mo, ōi naru mono ni mo akashi wo naseri. Waga iu tokoro wa yogensha oyobi Mōse ga nochi kanarazu naran to iishi koto ni arazaru wa nashi;

23 Sunawachi Kirisuto no kurushimi wo uke, shinishi mono no yomigaeri no hajime to nari, hikari wo kono tami to Ihōjin ni tsutōru koto nari.

24 Pauro ga kaku uttae-keru toki, Pesutosu ōgoe ni iikeru wa, Pauro yo, nanji wa kyōki seri; hakugaku nanji wo shite kyōki seshimetari.

25 Pauro iikeru wa, Motomoto tōtoki Pesutosu yo, ware wa kyōki seru ni arazu: waga iu tokoro wa makoto ni shite, tashika naru kokoro yori izuru nari.

26 Sore, korera no kotogara wa, ō yoku shiri tamaeba, ware habakarazu shite ō no mae ni katareri: so-wa korera no koto wa kata-sumi ni okonawaretaru ni arazareba, ō ni kakururu tokoro nashi to shinzureba nari.

27 Agurippa ō yo, nanji

SHITO GYŌ 27.

yogensha no fumi wo shin-zuru ka? Ware nanji no shinzuru wo shiru.

28 Agurippa Pauro ni iikeru wa, Nanji ware wo susumete, tayasuku Kirisutean to nasan to su.

29 Pauro iikeru wa, Taya-suki ni mo seyo, tayasukazaru ni mo seyo, ware wa tada nanji nomi narazu, konnichi ware ni kiku tokero no mono mina kono nawame naku shite, waga gotoki mono to naran koto wo Kami ni negau nari.

30 Kaku katari oeshi toki, ō to, tsukasa, oyobi Berunike, mata tomo ni za sesshi hitobito tachite shirizoki;

31 Ai katarite iikeru wa, Kono hito wa shinubeki koto to, nawame ni kakarubeki koto wo nasazaru nari.

32 Agurippa Pesutosu ni mukai iikeru wa, Kono hito moshi Kaizaru ni jōkoku sen to iwazarishi naraba, mohaya yurusubeki mono nari.

27 SHŌ.

WARERA sude ni Itaria ye wataru koto ni sadamarikereba, karera Pauro oyobi hoka no meshyūdora wo Augusuto tai

no hyaku nin no kashira naru Yuriasu to nazukuru mono ni wataseri.

2 Koko ni oite warera Ajia ni sōte hasen to suru Adoramiteomu no fune ni norite izu; Makedonia no Tesaronikebito Arisutaruko warera to tomo ni ariki.

3 Tsugi no hi Shidon ni tsukeri: Yuriasu nengoro ni Pauro wo ashirai, kare ni tomodachi no moto ye yukite, sono motenashi wo ukuru koto wo yuruseri.

4 Warera mata kashiko, yori funade sesshi ga, kaze no sakau ni yorite Kupuro no kazashimo no kata ni hashiri;

5 Kirikia to Pamufuria no umi wo sugite, Rukia no Mura to ieru minato ni itareri.

6 Kono tokoro nite hyaku nin no kashira, Itaria ye wataru Arekisanderia no fune ni aite, warera wo kore ni nosetari.

7 Tajitsu no aida fune no yuku koto osoku, yōyaku ni shite Kunidosu ni mukareru tokoro ni itari; kaze no jun rarazaru ni yorite Sarumone wo sugi, Kurete no kazashimo no kata wo hashiri;

8 Yōyaku ni shite sono

SHITO GYŌ 27.

kishi ni soi, Rasaia no machi ni chikaki, Yoki Minato to nazukuru tokoro ni itareri.

9 Toki wo furu koto sude ni hisashiku, danjiki no ki mo suginureba, funaji no ayauki ni yori Pauro isamete

10 Iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, ware omou ni, kono funaji wa songai ôkarubeshi; tada ni tsumini to fune nomi narazu, warera no inochi ni mo oyoban:

11 Shikaredomo hyaku nin no kashira wa Pauro no iu tokoro yori mo, funa-osa to funanushi no kotoba wo shinjitari:

12 Katsu kono minato wa fuyu wo sugosu ni tayori yokarazu; kono yue ni mo-shi Pinikusu ni itari, kashiko nite fuyu wo sugosu koto wo en ka tote, kono tokoro wo iden to sadametaru mono ôshi. * Pinikusu wa Kurete no minato nite, nishiminami no kaze to, nishikita no kaze to sono kishi ni soite fuku tokoro nari.

13 Toki ni minami kaze shizuka ni fukikereba kare-ra kokorozashi wo etari to omoi, ikari wo age, Kurete ni sôte hashirishi ni,

14 Hodo naku Yurokuru-

don to tonōru hayate shima yori oroshi kitari;

15 Fune wo fukisaraikereba, kore ni sakarau koto wo ezu, warera sono kaze ni makasete,

16 Tsui ni Kurauda to ieru kojima no kazashimo no kata ye hase yuki, yōyaku ni shite kobune wo osamu.

17 Sude ni hiki ageshi nochi, karera sonae okeru mono wo mote ôbune no dô wo shibari, katsu su ni nori kaken koto wo osore, ho wo oroshite nagaretari.

18 Kaze hageshiki ni yorite tsugi no hi suifura tsumini wo nage sutsu.

19 Mikka me ni itarite wa, warera tezukara funagu wo nage sutsu.

20 Kakute tajitsu no aida hi mo hoshi mo miezu shite, hageshiki kaze fuki atekereba, warera tsui ni sukuwarubeki nozomi tae hatetari.

21 Hitobito hisashiku shoku sezu: Pauro karera no naka ni tachite iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, nanjira saki ni waga isame wo kiki, Kurete yori hanaruru koto wo sezu shite, kono songai wo ukezu arubeki hazu narishi.

22 Ima ware nanjira ni susumu, isame, nanjira no uchi hitori dani inochi wo

SHITO GYŌ 27.

ushinau mono nashi: tada fune wo ushinau koto aran nomi:

23 Sowa waga zoku suru tokoro, waga tsukōru tokoro no Kami no tsukai, kono yo waga katawara ni tachite,

24 Pauro yo, osoruru nakare; nanji kanarazu Kazaru no mae ni tatsubeshi: katsu Kami wa nanji to tomo ni fune ni aru mono wo kotogotoku nanji ni taiman to ieri.

25 Kono yue ni hitobito isame ya, kaku ware ni katarī tamaeru gotoku kanarazu naran to ware Kami wo shinzureba nari.

26 Warera kanarazu aru shima ni oshi ageraren.

27 Kakute dai jū yokka no yo ni itari, warera Aderia no umi ni tadayou: yonaka goro kakora kishi ni chikazukeri to omoite,

28 Mizu wo hakarishi ni, ni jū hiro wo etari; sukoshi susumite, mata hakarishi ni, jū go hiro wo etari.

29 Iwa ni nori kaken koto wo osore, tomo yori, yotsu no ikari wo oroshite, yoake wo machi wabinu.

30 Kakora fune yori nogaren to shite, hesaki yori ikari wo orosu sama wo nashi,

kobune wo umi ni sagekereba;

31 Pauro hyaku nin no kashira to heisotsu ni iikeru wa, Kono hitobito moshi fune ni todomarazuba, nanjira sukuwaruru koto wo eji.

32 Koko ni oite heisotsura kobune no tsuna wo tachi kiri, sono nagaruru ni makasetari.

33 Yo no aken to suru toki, Pauro subete no hitobito ni shoku sen koto wo susumete iikeru wa, Nanjira machi wabite shoku sezarishi koto, kyō nite sude ni jū yokka nari.

34 Yue ni ware nanjira ni shoku sen koto wo susumu: sowa sukui wo ubeki tasuke to narubekereba nari: nanjira no kami no ke hito suji dani nanjira no kōbe yori ochizarubeshi.

35 Kaku katarite, pan wo tori, subete no hito no mae nite Kami ni sha shi, kore wo sakite mazu shoku shikereba;

36 Karera mo mata isande shoku seri.

37 Fune ni noreru tokoro no warera awasete ni hyaku shichi jū roku nin nariki.

38 Sude ni shoku shite akikereba, kokumotsu wo umi ni sutete fune wo karoku seri.

SHITO GYŌ 28.

39 Yo akete sono chi wa shirazaredo, hitotsu no iri-umi wo mitari; koko ni susaki ari: aruiwa itaru koto wo eba, kashiko ni fune wo susumen to hakari,

40 Tsuna wo tachite, ikari wo umi ni sute, kaji-tsuna wo yurume, hesaki no ho wo age, kaze ni shitagai, susaki wo sashite hashirishi ni,

41 Ushio nō nagare au tokoro ni itarite, fune wo su ni no ri age: hesaki wa i-tsukite ugokazu; tomo wa nami no hageshiki ga tame ni yaburaretari.

42 Koko ni oite heisotsura meshyūdo no oyogi noga-ren koto wo osore, kore wo korosan to susumu.

43 Shikaredomo hyaku nin no kashira Pauro wo sukuwan to omoi, sono susume wo todome; katsu oyogi uru mono wa mazu mizu ni tobi iri;

44 Sono hoka wa, aruiwa ita, aruiwa fune no kudake ni norite, kishi ni itaran koto wo mejitari. Kaku no gotoku mina sukuwaruru koto wo ete, kishi ni noboreri.

28 SHŌ.

WARERA sude ni sukui
wo ete nochi, sono

shima no na wo Merita to tonōru koto wo shireri.

2 Ebisura yo no tsune naranu nasake wo kaku: amefuri to samusa to ni yori, hi wo takite warera hitobito wo motenaseri.

3 Pauro ōku no shiba wo atsumete, hi ni kubeshi ni, atatakasa ni yori mamushi ide kitarite, sono te ni tsukeri.

4 Ebisura mamushi no sono te ni kakaritaru wo mite, tagai ni iikeru wa, Kono hito wa masashiku hito wo koroshishi mono naran: kare umi yori nogaretari to iedomo, Tenri sono ikuru koto wo yurusazaru nari.

5 Pauro mamushi wo hi no naka ni furi otoshite, gai wo ukuru koto nashi.

6 Karera Pauro wo ukagaite, sono haruru ka, aruiwa tachimachi taorete shinuru koto aran to omoishi ni, hisashiku ukagaedomo, kare ni gai no oyobazaru wo mite, sono omoi wo kae, Ko wa kami nari to ieri.

7 Shima no osa wo Puburio to nazuku, kono hotori ni onoga moteru denji ari; kare warera wo mukaete, nengoro ni mikka yadorasetari.

8 Toki ni Puburio no chi-

chi netsu to ribyō wo wazu-
raite fushi orishi ga; Pauro
sono moto ni itari, inorite te
wo sono ue ni oki, kore wo
iyaseri.

9 Kono koto arishikaba,
shima ni aru tokoro no hoka
no yameru monodomo mo
kitarite, iyasaruru koto wo
etari.

10 Karera rei wo atsuku
shite, warera wo uyamai,
mata funade no toki ni no-
zomite, warera ga nakute
kanawanu mono wo okureri.

11 Warera san ka getsu
wo hete nochi, kono shima
nite fuyu wo sugoshishi,
Deosukuri no shirushi aru
Arekisanderia no fune ni
nori idete,

12 Surakusa ni tsuki, mik-
ka todomareri.

13 Kashiko yori mawarite
Regio ni itari, ichi nichi wo
hete minami kaze okorike-
reba, tsugi no hi Puteori ni
itari;

14 Kyōdaitachi ni ai, ka-
rera ga kou ni makasete
nanuka todomari; shikashi-
te Roma ni yuku.

15 Roma no kyōdaitachi
warera no koto wo kiki,
Appiporomu oyobi Mitsu no
Yadoya to ieru tokoro ni
kitarite, warera wo mukau.
Pauro kore wo mite Kami

ni sha shi, sono kokoro ni
chikara wo etari.

16 Sude ni warera Roma
ni itarishi ni, hyaku nin
no kashira meshyūdōra wo
ō wo mamoru heitai no
kashira ni wataseri: saredo
Pauro wa hitori no shuhei
to tomo ni, betsu ni mizu-
kara oru koto wo yurusare-
tari.

17 Mikka wo hete nochi,
Pauro Yudayabito no omo-
dachitaru monodomo wo yo-
bi atsumu. Karera no
atsumareru toki, kore ni ii-
keru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai
yo, ware imada waga tami,
mata senzo no rei ni moto-
rite, nani goto wo mo na-
shishi koto nashi: shikaru
ni Ierusalem yori meshyū-
do to narite, Romabito no
te ni watasaretari.

18 Romabito sude ni ware
wo shirabetaredo, shinubeki
tsumi naki ga yue ni, ware
wo yurusan to omoeri.

19 Yudayabito kore wo
kobamishi ni yori, ware
yamu koto wo ezu shite,
Kaizaru ni jōkoku su: shi-
karedomo waga kuni no
tami wo uttaen tame ni wa
arazu.

20 Kore ni yorite ware
nanjira ni ai, tomo ni kata-
ran koto wo koeru nari:

SHITO GYŌ 28.

sowa ware Isuraeru no nozo-
mi no tame ni kono kusari
ni tsunagarureba nari.

21 Karera iikeru wa, Wa-
rera Yudaya yori nanji ni
tsuite tegami wo ukezu;
mata kyōdaitachi no kita-
rishi mono mo, nanji ni
tsuite nani no ashiki koto
aru wo warera ni tsuge, ma-
ta katarishi mono nashi.

22 Saredo warera nanji
no omou tokoro wo kikan
to su: sowa warera izuko
nite mo kono shūshi no so-
shiraruru wo shireba nari.

23 Sude ni sadamataru hi
ni oyobite, ōku no hito
Pauro no yado ni kitareri.
Pauro asa hayaku yori kure
ni itaru made, Mōse no oki-
te to yogensha no fumi wo
hiki Kami no kuni no koto
wo toki, katsu kore wo aka-
shi shi, Iesu no koto wo
katarite, karera wo susume-
tari.

24 Sono kotoba ni kanjite,
kore wo shikari to suru
mono ari, mata shinzezarū
mono mo arite,

25 Tagai ni ai awazaru ni
yori, tsui ni shirizokeri.
Sono shirizokan to seshi to-
ki, Pauro hito koto wo ka-
tarikeru wa, Makoto naru

kana, Seirei yogensha Izaya
ni yorite warera no senzo-
tachi ni katarishi koto! sono
kotoba ni iwaku,

26 Nanji kono tami ni
yukite, tsugeyo,
Nanjira wa kikedomo,
satorazu;
Miredomo, mizu:

27 Sowa kono tami me ni
te mi,
Mimi nite kiki,
Kokoro nite satori,
Aratamete ware ni iya-
saren koto wo osore;
Sono kokoro wo ōibu-
ku shi,
Mimi wo ōi,
Me wo tojitari to.

28 Kono yue ni nanjira
shirubeshi, Kami no sukui
wa Ihōjin ni okurare; kare-
ra wa kore wo kikan.

29 Pauro ga kono koto wo
ii owarishi toki, Yudayabi-
to shirizokite, tagai ni ōi
naru arasoi wo naseri.

30 Kakute Pauro sono
kari ukeshi ie ni orishi koto
mattaku ni nen, subete ki-
tari awan to suru mono wo
mukaete,

31 Habakarazu Kami no
kuni wo nobe, Shu Iesu Kiri-
suto no koto wo oshiete, sama-
tageraruru koto nakariki.

SHITO PAURO ROMABITO NI OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

IESU Kirisuto no shimobe
Pauro mesarete shito to
nari, Kami no fukuin no
tame ni erabaru.

2 Kono fukuin wa hayaku
yori sono yogenshatachi ni
yorite seisho ni chikai tama-
eru mono nite,

3 Sono Ko warera no Shu
Iesu Kirisuto wo sashite shi-
meseri. Kare wa nikutai
ni yoreba, Dabide no sue
yori umare;

4 Seizen no reisei ni yo-
reba, yomigaerishi koto ni
yorite akiraka ni Kami no
Ko taru koto arawaretari.

5 Warera kare yori me-
gumi to shito no tsutome
wo uku: kore sono na no
tame ni bankoku no hitobi-
to wo shite, shinkō no michi
ni shitagawasen to nari.

6 Nanjira mo sono hito-
bito no uchi ni arite, Iesu
Kirisuto no meshi wo uke-
shi mono nari.

7 Ware subete Roma ni

oru tokoro no Kami ni itsu-
kushimare, meshi wo kōmu-
ri, seito to nareru mono ni
made fumi wo okuru. Nan-
jira, negawaku wa, warera
no Chichi naru Kami, oyo-
bi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori me-
gumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

8 Mazu nanjira no shinkō
wo yo kozorite ii hirome-
taru ga yue ni, Iesu Kiri-
suto ni yorite nanjira hito-
bito ni tsuki waga Kami ni
kansha su.

9 Ware sono Ko no fuku-
in ni oite kokoro wo mote
tsukōru tokoro no Kami wa
waga taezu nanjira wo o-
mou sono akashi nari.

10 Ware inori goto ni,
tsui ni wa Kami no mi ko-
koro ni kanaite yasuraka
naru michi wo e, sumiyaka
ni nanjira ni itaran koto wo
motomu.

11 Ware nanjira wo min
koto wo fukaku negau wa,
nanjira wo katō sen tame
ni rei no tamamono wo ata-
en to omoeba nari.

ROMA 1.

12 Sunawachi ware nanjira no uchi ni araba, tagai no shinkō ni yorite ai tomo ni nagusame wo ubeshi.

13 Kyōdai yo, ware shiba-shiba kokorozashi wo tate nanjira ni itari, hoka no kunibito no uchi ni aru gotoku, nanjira no uchi yori mo mi wo en to seshikadomo, ima ni itarite nao samatageraru; ko wo nanjira ga shirazaru wo konomazu.

14 Ware wa Girishiabito oyobi Ihōjin, mata kashikoki hito, oyobi oroka naru hito ni mo oeru tokoro ari.

15 Kono yue ni ware chikara wo tsukushite, fukuin wo nanjira Roma ni aru hitobito ni mo tsutaen koto wo negau.

16 Ware wa fukuin wo haji to sezu. Kono fukuin wa Yudayabito wo hajime, Girishiabito, subete shinzuru mono wo sukuwan to no Kami no chikara nareba nari.

17 Kami no gi wa kore ni arawarete, shinkō yori shinkō ni itareri; shirushite, Gijin wa shinkō ni yorite ikubeshi to aru ga gotoshi.

18 Sore Kami no ikari wa fugi wo mote makoto wo osōru hitobito no subete no

fukēn, fugi ni mukaite ten yori arawaru.

19 Sowa hito no shirubeki tokoro no Kami no kotogara wa hito ni akiraka ni shite, sude ni Kami kore wo hito ni arawashi tamaeba nari.

20 Sore, hito no miru koto wo ezaru Kami no kagiri naki chikara to sono Kami naru koto to wa tsukuraretaru mono ni yori, yo no hajime yori kono kata satori ete akiraka ni mirubeshi: kono yue ni hitobito ii nogarubeki yō nashi.

21 Sude ni Kami wo shirite, nao kore wo Kami to agamezu, mata sha suru koto wo sezu, kaette sono omoi wo midashi, sono oroka naru kokoro kuraku nareri.

22 Mizukara satoshi to tonaete oroka naru mono to nari,

23. Kuchi hatezaru Kami no eikwō wo kaete, kuchi hatsubeki hito, oyobi tori, kemono, hōmono no katachi ni nisu.

24 Kono yue ni Kami wa karera wo sono kokoro no yoku wo hoshiimama ni suru ni makasete, tagai ni sono mi wo hazukashimuru kegare ni wataseri.

25 Karera wa Kami no

ROMA 2.

makoto wo kaete, itsuwari to nashi; mono wo tsukuri-shi Kami yori mo tsukurareshi mono wo agame matsurite, kore ni tsukau: Kami wa kagiri naku homubeki mono nari. Amen.

26 Kore ni yorite Kami wa karera ga hazubeki yoku wo nasu ni makase tamaeri; sono onna sae mo junsei no yō wo kaete, gyakusei no yō to nasu.

27 Kaku no gotoku otoko wa mata onna no junsei no yō wo sutete, tagai ni shi-yoku no kokoro wo moyashi, otoko to otoko to hazuru koto wo nashite, sono yokoshima ni atarubeki mukui wo onoga mi ni uketari.

28 Karera kokoro ni Kami wo tomuru koto wo konomazareba, Kami mo karera ga yokoshima naru kokoro wo idakite, sumajiki koto wo nasu ni makase tamaeri.

29 Subete no fugi, akutoku, tanran, bōkon wo mitasu monc, mata toki, kyōsatsu, sōtō, kiketsu, kokuhaku wo mitasu mono;

30 Mata zangai, kibō wo nashi, Kami wo uramu mono, kōbu, gōman, kyōkwa, kiso, fubo ni fukō,

31 Gwankō, haiyaku, fujō, fuji naru mono:

32 Subete korera wo okonau mono wa, shizai ni atarubeki Kami no sadame wo shirite, nao mizukara okonau nomi narazu, mata kore wo okonau mono wo mo yorokoberi.

2 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni oyoso hito wo sabaku tokoro no hito yo, nanji ii nogarubeki nashi: nanji hito wo sabaku wa masashiku onore no tsumi wo sadamuru nari; sowa sabaku tokoro no nanji mo onajiku kore wo okonaeba nari.

2 Kaku no gotoku okonau mono wo tsumi suru Kami no sabaki wa makoto ni kanaeri to warera wa shiru.

3 Korera no koto wo okonau mono wo sabakite, onajiku kore wo okonau hito yo, nanji Kami no sabaki wo nogaren to omou ya?

4 Nanji Kami no yutaka naru megumi to, yuruyaka naru to, shinobi tamau to wo nami suru ka? Sono megumi wa nanji wo kui aratame ni michibiku naru wo shirazu;

5 Katakuna ni shite kui naki no kokoro ni shitagai onore no tame ni Kami no ikari wo tsumite, sono tada-

shiki sabaki no arawaren
ikari no hi ni oyobu nari.

6 Kami wa hito no okonai ni shitagaite ono-ono ni sono mukui wo nasubeshi.

7 Tae shinobite zen wo okonai, sakae to tōtoki to kuchizaru to wo motomuru mono ni wa, kagiri naki inochi wo mote mukuin.

8 Shikaredomo arasoi wo nashi, makoto ni shitagawazu, fugi ni tsuku mono ni wa, mukuyuru ni ikidōri to ikari to kwannan, shinku to wo mote su ; ko wa Yudayabito wo hajime, Girishiabito, subete aku wo okonau hito ni oyobu nari.

10 Yudayabito wo hajime, Girishiabito, subete zen wo okonau hito ni wa, sakae to tōtoki to yasuki to wo mote mukuyubeshi.

11 Kore Kami ni wa katarori nakereba nari.

12 Oyoso okite naku shite tsumi wo okaseru hito wa okite naku shite horobi ; okite arite tsumi wo okaseru hito wa okite ni yorite sabaki wo ukubeshi.

13 Kami no mae ni gi to seraruru wa okite wo kiku mono ni arazu ; gi to seraruru wa okite wo mamoru mono nari.

14 Sore, okite naki no

Ihōjin moshi umaretsuki no mama okite ni noetaru tokoro wo mamoraba, okite nashi to iedomo, onore no okite taru nari.

15 Karera sono kokoro ni shirusaretaru okite no hataraki wo arawashi, sono ryōshin kore ga akashi wo nashite, sono omoi tagai ni aruiwa seme, aruiwa homuru koto wo naseri.

16 Sore, sabaki wa waga fukuin ni ieru gotoku, Kami Iesu Kirisuto wo mote hito no kakuretaru koto wo sabakan hi ni narubeshi.

17 Nanji moshi Yudayabito to tonae, okite wo tanomi, Kami aru wo hokori,

18 Sono mune wo shiri, okite ni naraite, yoshi ashi wo wakimae,

19 Mizukara meshii no tebiki, kuraki ni oru mono no hikari,

20 Oroka naru mono no shi, warabe no kashizuki to omoi, mata okite ni oite makoto to shirubeki koto to no nori wo etari to seba ;

21 Nani yue hito wo oshiete, mizukara wo oshiezaruka ? Nanji hito ni nusumu nakare to susumete, mizukara nusumi suru ka ?

22 Nanji hito ni, kan-in suru nakare to sateshite mi-

ROMA 3.

zūkara kan-in suru ka?
Nanji gūzō wo nikumite,
mizukara miya no mono wo
okasu ka?

23 Nanji okite ni hokorite
mizukara okite wo okashi
Kami wo karoshimuru ka?

24 Kami no na wa nanji
ni yorite Ihōjin no uchi ni
kegasaretari to shirusareshi
ga gotoshi.

25 Nanji moshi okite wo
okonawaba, katsurei wa eki
ari; moshi okite wo oka-
saba, nanji ga katsurei wa
katsurei naki ga gotoku
narubeshi.

26 Kono yue ni katsurei
naki mono mo moshi okite
no gi wo mamoraba, sono
katsurei naki mo katsurei
seri to iwazaru wo en ya?

27 Sore umaretsuki no ma-
ma katsurei naku shite o-
kite wo mamoru mono wa,
gibun to katsurei wo mote
nao okite wo okasu nanji
wo sabakan.

28 Arawa ni Yudayabito
taru mo, makoto no Yuda-
yabito ni arazu; arawa ni
mi ni katsurei aru mo, ma-
koto no katsurei ni arazu:

29 Kaette hisoka ni Yuda-
yabito taru mono wa ma-
koto no Yudayabito tari;
mata katsurei wa rei ni a-
rite, gibun ni arazu, kokoro

no katsurei wa makoto na-
ri; sono homare wa hito ni
yorazu, Kami ni yoreri.

3 SHŌ.

SHIKARABA Yudaya-
bito no sugururu toko-
ro wa nani zo ya? Mata
katsurei no eki suru tokoro
wa nani zo ya?

2 Sowa subete no koto ni
oite eki ōshi; mazu dai ichi
wa, Kami no satooshi wo mo-
te karera ni yudane tamaeru
koto nari.

3 Koko ni shinzezaru mo-
no aredo, so wo ikan? So-
no fushin wa Kami no shin
wo sutsubeki ka?

4 Shikarazu, subete no hi-
to wo itsuwari to suru mo,
Kami wo makoto to sube-
shi.

Nanji no tsuguru kotoba
wa gi to serare:

Nanji ga hakararuru to-
ki kachi wo en to
shirusaretaru gotoshi.

5 Warera ga fugi moshi
Kami no gi wo arawasū to
seba, ware nani wo iubeki
ka? Ikari wo kuwōru Kami
wa fugi naru ya? Ko wa
sore hito ni yorite iu nomi.

6 Saru koto araji; moshi
saru koto araba, Kami ika
ni shite yo wo sabakan ya?

7 Moshi Kami no makoto

ROMA 3.

waga itsuwari ni yorite araware, sono sakae iyamasaba, ware ikade nao tsumibito to seraren ya?

8 Kaku araba, warera ga soshiraruru gotoku, zen wo kitarasen tote aku wo nasu wa yokarazu ya? Ko wo warera ga kotoba to ieru mono ari; kakaru hito no tsumi serarubeki wa ube nari.

9 Shikaraba, ika ni zo ya, warera masareru ka? Kiwamete nashi: sowa warera sude ni Yudayabito mo, Girishiabito mo mina tsumi no shita ni aru koto wo akashi seri:

10 Shirushite,
Gijin nashi, hitori mo aru nashi to aru ga gotoshi:

11 Satoreru mono naku,
Kami wo motomuru mono nashi.

12 Mina magarite mattaku yokoshima to nareri:

Zen wo nasu mono nashi, hitori mo aru nashi.

13 Sono nodo wa yabureshi haka,

Sono shita wa itsuwari wo nashi;

Sono kuchibiru ni wa mamushi no doku wo moteri.

14 Sono kuchi wa noroi to nigaki to nite michi,

15 Sono ashi wa chi wo naganasan ga tame ni hayashi:

16 Yabure to wazawai wa sono michi ni nokoreri;

17 Karera wa odayaka naru michi wo shirazu;

18 Sono me no mae ni Kami wo osoruru no osore aru koto nashi.

19 Sore, okite no iu tokoro wa sono shita ni aru mono ni shimesu to warera wa shiru: kowa ono-ono no kuchi fusagari, mata yo no hito kozorite Kami no mae ni tsumi aru mono to sadamaran tame nari.

20 Kono yue ni okite no okonai ni yorite, Kami no mae ni gi to seraruru mono hitori dani aru koto nashi; sowa okite ni yorite tsumi wa shiraruru nari.

21 Ima okite no hoka ni Kami no hito wo gi to shi tamau koto wa arawarete, okite to yogensha wa sono akashi wo naseri.

22 Sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru ni yorite, sono gi wo Kami wa subete no shinja ni tamôte hedate nashi.

23 Sowa hito mina sude ni

ROMA 4.

tsumi wo okashitareba, Kami yori sakae wo ukuru ni tarazu.

24 Tada Kirisuto Iesu no aganai ni yorite Kami no megumi wo uke, isaoshi nakute gi to seraruru nari.

²⁵/₂₆ Kami wa sono chi ni yorite Iesu wo tatete, shin-zuru mono no nadame no sonaemono to shi tamaeri; sowa Kami shinobite sugikoshi kata no tsumi wo yuruyaka ni shi tamaishi koto ni tsukite, ima sono gi wo arawasan tame, sunawachi Iesu wo shinzuru mono wo gi to shi, nao mizukara gi taran ga tame nari.

27 Saraba hokoru tokoro izuko ni aru ya? Aru koto nashi. Nani no hō wo mote nashi to suru ka? Okonai no hō ka? Shikarazu; shinkō no hō nari.

28 Yue ni ware omou ni, hito no gi to seraruru wa shinkō ni yorite, okite no okonai ni yorazu.

29 Kami wa tada Yudayabito nomi no Kami naru ya? Mata Ihōjin no Kami narazu ya? Shikari, mata Ihōjin no Kami nari.

30 Sore, katsurei seshi mono wo mo shinkō ni yorite gi to shi, mata katsurei naki mono wo mo shinkō ni yo-

rite gi to suru Kami wa hito hashiranareba, genishikari.

31 Saraba warera shinkō wo mote okite wo suturu ya? Shikarazu, kaette okite wo katō suru nari.

4 SHŌ.

SARABA warera ga senzo Aburahamu wa nikutai ni tsuite nani no eshi tokoro ari to iwan?

2 Moshi Aburahamu okonai ni yorite gi to seraretaran ni wa hokorubeki tokoro ari; saredo Kami no mae ni wa aru koto nashi.

3 Sowa seisho ni nani to ieru ka? Aburahamu Kami wo shinzu, sono shinkō wo gi to seraretari.

4 Hataraki wo nasu mono no atai wa megumi to iwazu, ukubeki mono nari.

5 Saredo hataraki naki mono mo, fugi naru mono wo gi to suru Kami wo shinjite sono shinkō wo gi to seraretari.

6 Hataraki naku Kami ni gi to seraruru mono no saiwai naru koto wa masa ni Dabide ga ieru gotoshi,

7 Iwaku,

Sono fuhō wo yurusare,
Sono tsumi wo ōwaruru
mono wa saiwai nari,

8 Shu no, tsumi wo owase-

ROMA 4.

zaru hito wa saiwai
nari to.

9 Kono saiwai wa katsurei
no mono ni aru ya? Katsu-
rei naki mono ni aru ya?
Somosomo warera, Abura-
hamu wa sono shinkō wo
gi to seraretari to ieri.

10 Sareba ika ni gi to se-
rareshi ya? Katsurei wo u-
keshi nochi naru ka? Mata
katsurei wo ukezarū saki
naru ka? Katsurei wo uke-
shi nochi narazu, katsurei
wo ukezarū saki ni ari.

11 Katsu katsurei no shi-
rushī wo ukeshi wa imada
katsurei wo ukezarū saki ni
shinkō ni yorite gi to serare-
taru akashi nari: ko wa
katsurei wo ukezarū subete
no shinja no chichi ni shite,
karera no gi to seraren tame
nari;

12 Mata katsurei wo uku-
ru mono no chichi to nareri:
tada katsurei ni nomi yora-
zu, warera ga chichi Abu-
rahamu no katsurei wo uke-
zarishi toki no shinkō no
ato wo fumu mono no tame
nari.

13 Sowa Aburāhamu to
sono shison to ni sekai no
yotsugi taru koto wo esasen
to no Kami no yakusoku
wa, okite ni yoru ni arazu,
shinkō no gi ni yoreri.

14 Moshi sore okite ni
yoru mono yotsugi taru koto
wo eba, shinkō mo muna-
shiku, yakusoku mo mata
sutarubeshi:

15 Sowa ikari wo kitara-
suru mono wa okite nari:
okite nakuba, okasu koto
mo aru nashi.

16 Kono yue ni shinkō ni
yorite esase tamau wa me-
gumi ni yorasete, sono ya-
kusoku wo Aburāhamu no
subete no shison ni katō sen-
ga tame nari; tada okite wo
moteru mono nomi narazu,
mata Aburāhamu no shinkō
ni narau mono ni oyoberi.

17 Ware nanji wo tatete
ōku no kunibito no chichi
to naseri to shirusaretaru
gotoku, Aburāhamu wa so-
no shinzuru tokoro no Ka-
mi, sunawachi shinishi mo-
no wo ikashi, naki mono wo
arishi gotoku tonōru Kami
no mae ni oite, warera su-
bete no hito no chichi taru
nari.

18 Kare wa nozomubeku
mo aranu toki ni, nao nozo-
mite ōku no kunibito no
chichi to naran koto wo
shinzu; sowa Nanji no shi-
son kaku no gotoku naran
to ii tamaishi ni yorite nari.

19 Kare sono shinkō asa-
karazareba, yowai oyoso

hyaku sai ni shite, onoga mi no sude ni shineru ga gotoki to, Sara no tai no shineru ga gotoki wo mo kaerimizu;

20 Fushin wo mote Kami no yakusoku wo utagau koto naku, kaette sono shinkō wo atsuku shite Kami wo agame,

21 Kami wa sono yakusoku shi tamau tokoro wo kanarazu nashi ubeshi to kokoro ni sadamu.

22 Kono yue ni sono shinkō gi to seraretari.

23 Sore shinkō ni yorite gi to seraretari to shirusareshi wa tada kare no tame nomi narazu, mata warera no tame ni shirusareshi nari.

24 Warera moshi waga Shu Iesu wo shi yori yomigaerashishi Kami wo shinzeba, onajiku gi to seraruru koto wo ubeshi.

25 Iesu wa warera ga tsumi no tame ni watasare, mata warera ga gi to seraren tame ni yomigaerasaretari.

5 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni warera shinkō ni yorite gi to seraretareba, Kami to yawaragu koto wo etari; ko

wa waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite nari.

2 Mata warera kare ni yori, shinkō ni yorite ima oru tokoro no megumi ni iru koto wo e, katsu Kami no sakae wo nozomite yorokobi wo nasu.

3 Tada kore nomi narazu, kwannan ni mo yorokobi wo naseri: sowa kwannan wa nintai wo shōji,

4 Nintai wa rentatsu wo shōji, rentatsu wa kibō wo shōji,

5 Kibō wa haji wo kitarasezaru wo shiru; ko wa warera ni tamau tokoro no Seirei ni yorite Kami no ai warera no kokoro ni sosogeba nari.

6 Warera nao yowakari-shi toki, Kirisuto sadamari-taru hi ni oyobite, tsumibito no tame ni shini tamaeri.

7 Sore, gijin no tame ni shinuru mono hotondo mare nari: jinsha no tame ni wa shinuru koto wo itowazaru mono mo ya aran.

8 Saredo Kirisuto wa warera no nao tsumibito taru toki, warera no tame ni shini tamaeri: Kami wa kore ni yorite sono ai wo arawashi tamau.

9 Ima sono chi ni yorite warera gi to seraretareba,

ROMA 5.

mashite kare ni yorite ikari yori sukuwaruru koto nakaran ya?

10 Moshi warera teki tarishi toki ni, sono Ko no shi ni yorite Kami ni yawaragu koto wo etaran ni wa, mashite yawaragi wo etaru ima sono ikeru ni yorite sukuwaruru koto wo ezaran ya?

11 Tada kore nomi nara-zu, warera ni yawaragi wo esase tamaishi waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite mata Kami wo yorokoberi.

12 Sareba, kore hitori yori tsumi no yo ni iri, tsumi yori shi no kitari, hito mina tsumi wo okaseba, shi no subete no hito ni oyobitaru ga gotoshi.

13 Okite wo taterareshi toki yori saki ni tsumi wa yo ni ariki: okite nakuba tsumi wa hito ni kisuru koto nashi.

14 Shikaredomo Adamu yori Mōse ni itaru made, Adamu no tsumi to hitoshiki tsumi wo okasazarishi mono ni mo, shi wa kore ni ō tari. Adamu wa sunawachi kitaran to suru mono no kata nari.

15 Saredo tsumi no koto wa onshi no koto no gotoki ni arazu. Moshi hitori no

tsumi ni yorite shinuru mono ōkaraba, mashite Kami no megumi to hitori no Iesu Kirisuto ni yoreru megumi no tamamono to wa ōku no hito ni afurezaran ya?

16 Tamamono wa hitori yori kitaru tsumi no gotoki ni arazu; sowa sabaki wa hitotsu no tsumi yori tsumi serare, tamamono wa ōku no tsumi yori gi to seraruru nari.

17 Moshi hitori tsumi wo okashishi ni yori, shi kono hitori ni yorite ō taran ni wa, mashite afururu no megumi to gi no tamamono wo ukuru mono wa hitori no Iesu Kirisuto ni yori inochi ni arite ō tarazaran ya?

18 Kono yue ni hitotsu no tsumi yori tsumi seraruru koto no, subete no hito ni oyobishi gotoku, hitotsu no gi yori gi to serare, inochi wo uru koto mo subete no hito ni oyoberi.

19 Sore hitori no gyaku ni yorite, ōku tsumibito to serareshi gotoku, hitori no jun ni yorite ōku gi to serarubeshi.

20 Okite wo tatsuru wa tsumi wo masan tame nari: saredomo tsumi no masu tokoro ni wa megumi mo iya-maseri.

ROMA 6.

21 Kore tsumi no shi wo mote tsukasadoreru gotoku, megumi mo warera ga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kagiri naki inochi ni itarasen ga tame ni gi wo mote tsukasadoreri.

6 SHŌ.

SHIKARABA warera nani wo iwan ya? Megumi no masan tame ni tsumi ni orubeki ka?

2 Shikarazu, warera tsumi ni oite shinishi mono naru ni, ikade nao sono uchi ni oite ikin ya?

3 Iesu Kirisuto ni awan tote baputesuma wo ukeshi mono wa sunawachi sono shi ni awan tote kore wo ukeshi naru wo nanjira shirazaru ka?

4 Yue ni warera sono shi ni au baputesuma ni yorite kare to tomo ni hōmuraruru wa, Kirisuto Chichi no sakae ni yorite shi yori yomigaesareshi gotoku, warera mo atarashiki inochi ni ayumubeki tame nari.

5 Moshi warera kare no shi no sama ni hitoshikaraba, mata kare no yomigaeri ni mo hitoshikarubeshi.

6 Warera no furuki hito kare to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraruru wa, tsumi no

mi sutarite, ima yori tsumi ni tsukaezaru ga tame naru wo warera wa shiru.

7 Sowa shinishi mono wa tsumi yori yurusarureba nari.

8 Warera moshi Kirisuto to tomo ni shinaba, mata kare to tomo ni ikin koto wo shinzu.

9 Kirisuto shi yori yomigaerite mata shinazu, shi mo mata kare ni shu to narazaru wo shireri.

10 Kore sono shinishi wa tsumi ni tsuite hito tabi shinishi nari, sono ikuru wa Kami ni tsuite ikuru nari.

11 Kaku nanjira mo warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, tsumi ni tsuite wa mizukara shinuru mono, mata Kami ni tsuite wa ikeru mono nari to omōbeshi.

12 Kono yue ni nanjira tsumi wo shinubeki karada ni ō tarashimete, sono yoku ni shitagau nakare.

13 Mata nanjira no shitai wo fugi no utsuwa to nashite, tsumi ni sasaguru koto nakare, shi yori yomigaerishi mono no gotoku, onore wo Kami ni sasage, mata shitai wo gi no utsuwa to nashite Kami ni tsukōbeshi.

14 Sowa nanjira megumi

ROMA 7.

no shita ni arite, okite no shita ni arazareba, tsumi wa nanjira ni shu to naru koto nakereba nari.

15 Shikaraba ikan? Wazara megumi no shita ni arite, okite no shita ni arazaru ga yue ni, tsumi wo okasubeki ka? Shikarazu.

16 Nanjira mi wo sasage, shimobe to nari, tare ni shitagau to mo, sono shitagau tokoro no shimobe taru wo shirazaru ka? Aruiwa tsumi no shimobe to naraba, shi ni oyobi; aruiwa jun no shimobe to naraba, gi ni oyoban.

17 Shikaredomo ware Kami ni kansha su: nanjira wa moto tsumi no shimobe tarishikado; ima wa sude ni sazukeraeshi tokoro no oshie no nori ni kokoro yori shitagaite,

18 Tsumi yori yurusare, gi no shimobe to nareba nari.

19 Ware ima hito no koto wo karite ieru wa, nanjira ga nikutai yowaki yue nari: nanjira sono shitai wo sasagete kegare to aku no shimobe to nari, aku ni itarishi gotoku, ima mata sono shitai wo sasage, gi no shimobe to narite kiyoki ni itarubeshi.

20 Sowa nanjira tsumi no

shimobe narishi toki ni wa, gi ni tsukaezareba nari.

21 Nanjira ima hazuru tokoro no koto wo okonaishi, sono toki nani no mi wo etarishi ya? Korera no koto no hate wa shi nari.

22 Saredo ima tsumi yori yurusarete Kami no shimobe to naritareba, kiyoki ni itaru no mi wo etari; katsu sono hate wa kagiri naki inochi nari.

23 Tsumi no atai wa shi nari; Kami no tamamono wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni oite tamawaru kagiri naki inochi nari.

7 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware ima okite wo shireru mono ni iwan: okite wa hito no inochi no kagiri sono shu taru wo shirazaru ka?

2 Otto aru onna wa okite no tame ni otto no ikeru uchi wa sore ni tsunagaruredo, otto shinaba, sono okite yori yurusaru.

3 Sareba otto no ikeru uchi ni hoka no hito ni yukaba impu to tonōbeshi; moshi otto shinaba, sono okite yori yurusaruru ga yue ni hito ni yuku to mo, impu ni wa arazu.

4 Shikareba, waga kyōdai

yo, nanjira mo Kirisuto no mi ni yori, okite ni tsuite korosareshi mono nari; kore hoka no mono, sunawachi shi yori yomigaesare tamashi mono ni yukite, Kami no tame ni mi wo musuban to nari.

5 Warera niku ni arishi toki wa okite ni yoreru tsumi no yoku warera no shitai ni hatarakite, shi no tame ni mi wo musuberi.

6 Saredomo ima warera wo tsunageru mono ni oite shinitareba, okite yori yurusare, gibun no furuki ni yorazu, rei no atarashiki ni yorite tsukau.

7 Shikaraba warera nani wo iubeki ka? Okite wa tsumi naru ya? Shikarazu, okite ni yorazareba, ware tsumi no tsumi taru wo shiru koto nashi. Sore okite ni, Musaboru nakare to iwazareba; ware musabori no tsumi taru wo shirazaru nari.

8 Shikashite tsumi wa imashime no ori ni norite waga uchi ni samazama no musabori wo okoseri. Okite nakereba, tsumi wa shineru mono nari.

9 Ware mukashi okite naku shite ikitaredo, imashime

kitarite tsumi wa iki kaeri, ware wa shineri.

10 Kakute hito wo ikasan tame no imashime wa, kaette kore ware wo shinashimuru mono to nareri.

11 Ika ni to nareba, tsumi wa imashime no ori ni norite ware wo madowashi, sono imashime wo mote ware wo koroseri.

12 Sore okite wa kiyoshi; imashime mo kiyoku, tada-shiku katsu zen nari.

13 Saraba zen naru mono ware wo shinashimuru ka? Shikarazu: shinashimuru mono wa tsumi nari. Tsumi wa zen naru mono wo mote ware wo shinashimureba, sono tsumi taru koto araware, mata imashime ni yorite tsumi no hanahadashiki koto wa arawaruru nari.

14 Sore okite wa rei naru mono to warera wa shiru; saredo ware wa niku naru mono ni shite, tsumi no shita ni uraretari.

15 Sowa waga okonau tokoro no mono wa ware mo kore wo yoshi to sezu; waga negau tokoro no mono, ware kore wo nasazu: waga nikumu tokoro no mono, ware kore wo naseba nari.

16 Moshi ware negawazaru tokoro no mono wo oko-

nau toki wa okite wo zen to su.

17 Shikaraba ima yori kore wo okonau mono wa ware ni arazu, ware ni oru tokoro no tsumi nari.

18 Zen naru mono wa ware sunawachi waga niku ni orazaru wo shiru, sowa negau tokoro ware ni aredomo, zen wo okonau koto wo ezareba nari.

19 Ware negau tokoro no zen wa kore wo okonawazu, kaette negawazaru tokoro no aku wa kore wo okonae-ri.

20 Moshi ware negawazaru tokoro wo okonau toki wa, kore wo okonau mono wa ware ni arazu, ware ni oru tokoro no tsumi nari.

21 Kono yue ni ware zen wo okonawan to omou toki ni aku no ware ni oru kono hitotsu no nori aru wo oboyu.

22 Sowa ware uchi naru hito ni tsuite wa, Kami no okite wo tanoshimedomo;

23 Waga shitai ni hoka no nori arite, waga kokoro no nori to tatakai, ware wo toriko ni shite waga shitai no uchi ni oru tsumi no nori ni shitagawasuru wo satoreri.

24 Aa ware nayameru hi-

to naru kana! Kono shi no karada yori ware wo sukuwan mono wa tare zo ya?

25 Kore warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto naru ga yue ni Kami ni kansha su. Sareba ware mizukara kokoro nite wa Kami no nori ni shitagai, niku nite wa tsumi no nori ni shitagau nari.

8 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni Iesu Kirisuto ni aru mono wa tsumi seraruru koto nashi.

2 Sowa ikasu Rei no nori wa, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite tsumi to shi no nori yori ware wo yuruseba nari.

3 Sore okite wa niku ni yorite yowaku, sono atawazaru tokoro wo Kami wa nashi tamaeri: sunawachi onore no Ko wo tsumi no niku no katachi to nashite, tsumi no tame ni tsukawashi, niku ni oite tsumi wo basshinu.

4 Sore okite no gi wa niku ni shitagawade, rei ni shitagaite okonau warera ni jōju sen ga tame nari.

5 Niku ni shitagau mono wa niku no koto wo omoi; rei ni shitagau mono wa rei no koto wo omou.

6 Niku no koto wo omou

ROMA 8.

wa shi nari: rei no koto wo omou wa inochi nari, yasuki nari.

7 Sowa niku no koto wo omou wa Kami ni motoru ga yue nari: kore Kami no okite ni shitagawazu, mata shitagau koto atawazaru ni yoru.

8 Shikashite niku ni oru mono wa Kami no kokoro ni kanau koto atawazu.

9 Moshi Kami no Rei nanjira ni sumaba, nanjira wa niku ni orade, rei ni oran. Oyoso Kirisuto no Rei naki mono wa Kirisuto ni tsukazaru mono nari.

10 Moshi Kirisuto nanjira ni oraba, karada wa tsumi ni yorite shini; tamashii wa gi ni yorite ikin.

11 Moshi Iesu wo shi yori yomigaerashishi mono no Rei nanjira ni sumaba, Kirisuto wo shi yori yomigaerashishi mono wa, sono nanjira ni sumu tokoro no Rei wo mote nanjira ga shinubeki karada wo mo ikasubeshi.

12 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, warera niku no tame ni ou tokoro arite, niku ni shitagai tsukōru mono ni arazu.

13 Moshi niku ni shitagai tsukaenaba, shinubeshi: mo-

shi rei ni yorite karada no hataraki wo korosaba, ikubeshi.

14 Oyoso Kami no Rei ni michibikaruru mono wa, kore sunawachi Kami no ko nari.

15 Nanjira ga ukeshi rei wa shimobe taru mono no gotoku, futa tabi osore wo idaku rei ni arazu; Aba Chichi to yobu ko taru mono no rei nari.

16 Seirei mizukara warera no rei to tomo ni warera ga Kami no ko taru wo akashisu.

17 Warera moshi ko taraba, mata yotsugi taran; sunawachi Kami no yotsugi ni shite, Kirisuto to tomo ni yotsugi taru mono nari. Warera moshi kare to tomo ni kurushimi wo ukenaba, kare to tomo ni sakae wo mo ukubeshi.

18 Ware omou ni, ima no toki no kurushimi wa, warera ni arawaren sakae ni kurabubeki ni arazu.

19 Sore tsukuraeshi mono no fukaki nozomi wa, Kami no kotachi no arawaren koto wo materu nari.

20 Sowa tsukuraeshi mono no munashiki ni kaeraseraruru wa sono negau tokoro ni arazu; sunawachi

ROMA 8.

kore wo kaerasuru mono ni yoreri.

21 Mata tsukuraeshi mono mizukara yabure no shimobe taru koto wo nogare, Kami no kotachi no sakae naru jiyū ni iran koto wo yurusaren to no nozomi wo tamotasaretari.

22 Yorozu no tsukurareshi mono wa ima ni itaru made tomo ni nageki, tomo ni kurushimu koto aru wo warera wa shiru.

23 Tada korera no mono nomi narazu, Seirei no hajimete musuberu mi wo moteru warera mo mizukara kokoro no uchi ni nagekite ko to naran koto, sunawachi warera no karada no sukuwaren koto wo matsu.

24 Warera ga sukui wo uru wa nozomi ni yoreri; saredo nozomi wo miba mata nozomi nashi; sude ni miru tokoro no mono wa ikade nao kore wo nozoman ya?

25 Moshi warera imada mizaru mono wo nozomaba, shinobite kore wo matsubeshi.

26 Seirei mo mata warera no yowaki wo tasuku; warera wa inorubeki tokoro wo shirazaredomo, Seirei mizukara iigataki no na-

geki wo mote warera no tame ni inorinu.

27 Hito no kokoro wo mitamau mono wa Seirei no omoi wo mo shireri; sowa Kami no kokoro ni shitagaiteseto no tame ni inoreba nari.

28 Mata subete no koto wa Kami no mune ni yorite manekaretaru, Kami wo aisuru mono no tame ni koto-gotoku hatarakite eki wo nasu wo warera wa shireri.

29 Sore Kami wa arakajime shiri tamau tokoro no mono wo sono Ko no katachi ni narawasen to; arakajime kore wo sadamu; ko wa sono Ko wo ōku no kyōdai no uchi ni chakushi tarasenga tame nari.

30 Mata arakajime sadametarutokoro no mono wa kore wo maneki; manekitaru mono wa kore wo gi to shi; gi to shitaru mono wa kore ni sakae wo tamaeri.

31 Saraba korera no koto ni oite nani wo ka iwan? Moshi Kami warera wo mamoraba, tare ka warera ni teki sen ya?

32 Onore no Ko wo oshimazu shite, warera subete no tame ni kore wo wata-seru mono wa, nadoka kare ni soete bannimotsu wo mo

ROMA 9.

warera ni tamawazaran ya?

33 Kami no erabitaru mono wo uttaen mono wa tare zo ya? Gi to suru Kami naru ka?

34 Tsumi wo sadamuru mono wa tare zo ya? Shinite mata yomigaeri, Kami no migi ni arite, warera no tame ni torinashi tamau Kirisuto naru ka?

35 Kirisuto no itsukushi-mi yori warera wo hanarassen mono wa tare zo ya? Nayami naru ka? Aruiwa kurushimi naru ka, seme ka, ue ka, hadaka ka, aya-uki ka, tsurugi naru ka?

36 Kore,

Warera hinemosu nan-ji no tame ni shi ni watasare,

Hofuraren to suru hitsuji no gotoku seraruru nari

to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

37 Saredomo warera wo itsukushimeru mono ni yori subete korera no koto ni kachi ete amari ari.

38 Sowa aruiwa shi, aruiwa inochi, aruiwa ten no tsukai, aruiwa tsukasa, aruiwa chikara aru mono, aruiwa ima aru mono, aruiwa nochi aran mono,

39 Aruiwa takaki, aruiwa fukaki, mata hoka no tsu-

kuraeshi mono wa warera wo waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yoreru, Kami no itsukushi-mi yori hanarasuru koto atawazaru mono naru wo ware wa shinzeri.

9 SHŌ.

WARE Kirisuto ni tsu-keru mono nareba, waga kotoba wa makoto ni shite itsuwari nashi; katsu waga ryōshin Seirei ni kanjite,

2 Ware ni ōi naru urei aru koto to kokoro ni taezaru no itami aru koto to wo akashi su.

3 Moshi waga kyōdai, waga kotsuniku no tame ni naran ni wa, aruiwa Kirisuto yori hanare, horobi ni itaran mo mata waga negai nari.

4 Karera wa Isuraeru no hito nari, Kami no ko naru koto, mata sakae, mata chikai, mata okite wo taterareshi koto, mata matsuri no nori, mata yakusoku wa mina karera ni tsukeri.

5 Senzotachi wa kore karera ga senzo nari: nikutai ni yorite ieba, Kirisuto mo mata karera yori izu: kare wa bammotsu no ue ni arite, yoyo homare wo ubeki Kami nari. Amen.

ROMA 9.

6 Ima ieru tokoro wa, Kami no kotoba no sutareri to iu ni wa arazu; sowa Isuraeru yori izuru mono kotogotoku Isuraeru ni arazu.

7 Mata Aburahamu no sue nareba tote, kotogotoku sono ko taru ni arazu; tada Isaku yori izuru mono nanji no sue to tonaerarubeshi to shirusaretari.

8 Sunawachi niku ni yorite ko taru mono, korera wa Kami no ko taru ni arazu, tada yakusoku ni yorite ko taru mono wa sono sue to seraruru nari.

9 Toki itaraba ware kitaran, Sara ni nanshi arubeshi to, kore yakusoku no kotoba nari.

10 Kore nomi narazu, mata Ribeka warera no senzo Isaku hitori ni shitagaite, futago wo haramishi toki,

11 Sono ko imada umarezu, mata yoshi ashi wo nasazaredo, Kami no erabi tamaishi mi kokoro wa kawaru koto naku, okonai ni yorade, meshi ni yoru wo arawasan tote,

12 Ani wa otōto ni tsukaen to Ribeka ni ii tamera.

13 Shirushite, Ware wa Yakobu wo ai shi, Esau wo

nikumeri to aru ga gotoshi.

14 Shikaraba warera nani wo iwan ya? Kami ni fugi naru tokoro aru ya? Aru koto nashi.

15 Kami Mōse ni iu, Ware meguman to omou mono wo megumi, ware awareman to omou mono wo awaremu to.

16 Sareba negau mono ni mo, hashiru mono ni mo yorazu; tada megumu tokoro no Kami ni yoreri.

17 Seisho no uchi ni Kami Paro ni, Ware nanji wo tatsuru wa, koto ni nanji wo mote waga chikara wo arawashi, mata waga na wo amaneku sekai ni tsutaen ga tame nari to shimeshi tamaeri.

18 Sareba Kami wa awareman to omou mono wo awaremi, katakuna ni sen to omou mono wo katakuna ni seri.

19 Sareba nanji ware ni iwan, Kami nanzo nao hito wo togamuru ya? Tare ka sono mune ni sakarau koto wo sen to.

20 Aa hito yo, nanji nani bito nareba, Kami ni ii sakarau ya? Tsukurareshi mono wa tsukurishi mono ni mukaite, Nanji nani yue

ROMA 9.

ni ware wo kaku tsukurishi
to iubeken ya?

21 Suemonoshi wa onaji
tsuchikure wo mote hitotsu
no utsuwa wo tōtoku, hitotsu
no utsuwa wo iyashiku tsu-
kuru no ken aru ni arazu
ya?

22 Moshi Kami ikari wo
arawashi, sono chikara wo
shimesan tame ni, horobi ni
sonawareru utsuwa wo na-
gaku tae shinobu koto wo
nashi;

23 Mata sakae ni araka-
jime sonaeshi, megumi no
utsuwa ni sono sakae no
yutaka naru wo shimesan
to seba; warera nani no iu
koto aran ya?

24 Kono megumi no utsu-
wa, sunawachi warera me-
sareshi tokoro no mono wa,
tada Yudayabito nomi na-
razu, mata Ihōjin no uchi
yori mo mesaretari.

25 Kami Hosea no fumi ni
Ware wa waga tami
narazarishi mono wo
waga tami to tonae,
Ai sezarishi mono wo
ai suru mono to to-
naen.

26 Mata, Nanjira waga ta-
mi narazu to iware-
tarishi,

Sono tokoro no karera
mo ikeru Kami no

ko to tonaerarubeshi
to ieru ga gotoshi.

27 Izaya mo Isuraeru ni
tsuite yobawari iikeru wa,
Isuraeru no ko no kazu wa
umi no suna no gotoku na-
redomo, sukuwaruru mono
wa tada wazuka naran:

28 Kami wa gi wo mote
sono kotoba wo sadame, ko-
re wo nashi owarubeshi;
sowa sadame tamau tokoro
no koto wa Shu sumiyaka
ni kono chi ni okonōbeke-
reba nari.

29 Mata saki ni Izaya
iite,

Moshi bangun no Shu
warera ni tane wo no-
kosazarishi naraba,
Warera mo sude ni So-
domu no gotoku na-
ran, mata Gomora ni
onajikaran

to aru ga gotoshi.

30 Saraba warera nani to
ka iwan? Gi wo oi moto-
mezaru Ihōjin wa gi wo
etari; kore sunawachi shin-
kō ni yoru tokoro no gi
nari.

31 Saredo gi no okite wo oi
motomeshi Isuraeru wa gi
no okite ni oi shikazariki.

32 Ko wa ika naru yue
zo? Karera wa shinkō ni
yorazu, okonai ni yorite oi
motomen to seshi hodo ni,

tsumazuku ishi ni tsumazukitareba nari.

33 Miyo, ware tsumazuku ishi, mata samataguru iwa wo Shion ni okan; Subete kore wo shin-zuru mono wa hazu-kashimerareji to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

10 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware koro ni negau tokoro to Kami ni inoru tokoro wa, Isuraeru no sukuwaren koto nari.

2 Karera ga Kami ni neshin naru koto wa ware akashi su; saredomo sono neshin wa chishiki ni yoru ni arazu.

3 Karera wa Kami no gi wo shirazu, onore no gi wo taten koto wo motomete Kami no gi ni shitagawazaru nari.

4 Subete shinzuru mono no gi to seraren tame ni, Kirisuto wa okite no owari to nareri.

5 Mōse okite ni yoreru gi wo sashite wa, Kore wo okonau mono kore ni yorite inochi wo ubeshi to shirushitari.

6 Saredo shinkō ni yoreru gi wa kaku ieri, Nanji koro ni, Kirisuto wo izanai

kudaran tame ni, tare ka ten ni noboran to iu koto nakare.

7 Mata Kirisuto wo shinishi mono no uchi yori izanai kaeran tame ni, tare ka yomiji ni kudaran to iu koto nakare.

8 Saraba nani to ieru zo? Michi wa nanji ni chikaku, nanji no kuchi ni ari, nanji no kokoro ni ari to, kore sunawachi warera ga noburu tokoro no shinkō no michi nari.

9 Sowa moshi nanji kuchi nite Shu Iesu wo ii arawashi, mata nanji kokoro nite Kami no kare wo shi yori yomigaerashishi woshinzeba sukuwarubeshi.

10 Sore hito wa kokoro ni shinjite gi to serare, kuchi ni ii arawashite sukuwaruru nari.

11 Seisho ni, Subete kare wo shinzuru mono wa hazu-kashimerareji to ieri.

12 Yudayabito to Girishia-bito no hedate nashi; sowa subete no mono no Shu wa tada itsu nareba nari; oyo-so kore wo yobi motomuru mono ni wa megumi wo yutaka ni shi,

13 Subete Shu no na wo yobi motomuru mono wa sukuwarubeshi.

14 Sareba, imada shinze-
zaru mono wo ikade yobi
motomuru koto wo en ya?
Imada kikazaru mono wo
ikade shinzuru koto wo en
ya? Imada noburu mono
arazuba, ikade kiku koto
wo en ya?

15 Moshi tsukawasarezu-
ba, ikade noburu koto wo
en ya? Shirushite, Oda-
yaka naru koto wo nobe,
mata yoki koto wo noburu
mono no sono ashi wa uru-
washiki kana to aru ga go-
toshi.

16 Saredo kotogotoku fu-
kuin wo kiki ukeshi ni a-
razu, Izaya katsute, Shu yo,
warera ga noburu tokoro wo
shinzeshi mono wa tare zo
ya to ieri.

17 Shikareba shinkō wa
kiku yori ide, kiku tokoro
wa Kami no kotoba ni yo-
reru nari.

18 Ware towan, Karera
wa imada kikazarishi ka?
Kikeri;

Sono koe wa amaneku
sekai ni ide,

Sono kotoba wa chi no
hate ni made oyoberi.

19 Ware mata towan, Isu-
raeru wa shirazarishi ka?
Shireri: saki ni Mōse iu,

Ware tami ni arazaru
mono wo mote nan-

jira wo netamasen.

Mata oroka naru tami
wo mote nanjira wo
ikarasen to.

20 Izaya habakaru koto
naku iikeru wa,

Ware wo tazunezarishi
mono ni ware aeri,

Towazarishi mono ni
ware arawarenu.

21 Mata Isuraeru ni tsuite
wa, Ware hinemosu te wo
age, motori shitagawazaru
tami ni mukaeri to iishi
nari.

11 SHŌ.

SARABA, ware iwan, Ka-
mi wa sono tami wo
suteshi ya? Kiwamete shi-
karazu. Ika ni to nareba,
ware mo mata Isuraeru no
hito, Aburahamu no sue,
Beniyamin no wakare nari.

2 Kami wa sono arakajime
shiri tamau tokoro no tami
wo sutezariki. Nanjira Eri-
ya ni tsuite seisho ni nose-
taru koto wo shirazaru ka?
Kare Isuraeru wo Kami ni
utae iikeru wa,

3 Shu yo, karera wa nan-
ji no yogensha wo koroshi,
nanji no dan wo koboteri;
tada ware nokosareshi ni,
mata waga inochi wo mo
motomen to suru nari.

4 Shikaru ni nani to Ka-

ROMA 11.

mi wa kotae tamaishi ya? Ware mizukara no tame ni Baaru ni hizamazukazaru mono shichi sen nin wo nokoseri to.

5 Kaku no gotoku ima mo nao megumi no erabi ni yorite nokoreru mono ari.

6 Moshi megumi ni yoraba, okonai ni wa yorazaru nari; shikarazareba, megumi wa megumi tarazu: moshi okonai ni yoraba, megumi ni arazu; shikarazareba okonai wa okonai tarazaru nari.

7 Saraba nani wo iwan, Isuraeru wa sono motomuru tokoro wo ezu; erabareshi mono wa kore wo ete, nokosareshi mono wa nibuku seraretari.

8 Kami wa konnichi ni itaru made, karera ni nibuki kokoro, miezaru me, kikoezaru mimi wo atau to shirusareshi ga gotoshi.

9 Mata Dabide iikeru wa, Karera ga mushiro kawarite wana to nare, ami to nare:

Tsumazuku mono to nare, sono mukui to nare,

10 Karera no me wo kura-ku shite mieshimezu, Sono se wo tsune ni kagamashimeyo.

11 Saraba ware iwan, Karera ga tsumazuki wa taore ni oyobishi ya? Shikarazu, kaette karera ga ayamachi ni yori sukui wa Ihōjin ni oyoberi; kore Isuraeru wo hagemasasen ga tame nari.

12 Moshi karera no ayamachi yo no tomi to nari, sono otoroe Ihōjin no tomi to naran ni wa, mashite karera no sakan naru ni oite wo ya?

13 Ware nanjira Ihōjin ni iwan, ware wa Ihōjin no shito naru ga yue ni, waga tsutome wo omonzeri.

14 Kore waga kotsuniku no nomo wo ika ni shite ka hagemashi, sono uchi yori sunin wo sukuwan ga tame nari.

15 Moshi karera no suteraruru koto yo no yawaragi to naraba, sono uke modosaruru wa shinitaru mono no uchi yori ikuru ni onajikarazu ya?

16 Moshi hatsuho no pan kiyokaraba, subete no pan mo mata kiyoku; moshi ne kiyokaraba, eda mo mata kiyokarubeshi.

17 Moshi ikubaku no eda wo oraretaru ni, nanji no no kanran naru sore wo sono uchi ni tsugare, tomo ni so-

no ne ni yori, tomo ni sono uruoi wo ukuru naraba,

18 Moto no eda ni mukai-te hokoru nakare; tatoi hokoru to mo nanji wa ne wo tamotazu, ne wa nanji wo tamoteri.

19 Saraba nanji eda no oraretaru wa, waga tsugaren tame nari to iwan.

20 Saredo karera no oraretaru wa fushinkō ni yori; nanji ga tateru wa shinkō ni yoru nareba, hokoru koto nakare, tada osoreyo.

21 Sowa Kami moshi moto ki no eda wo sae oshima-zuba, osoraku wa nanji wo mo oshimaji.

22 Sareba Kami no itsukushimi to ogosoka naru to wo miyo: sono ogosoka naru koto wa tareshi mono ni arawarenu; nanji itsukushimi ni oraba, sono itsukushimi wa nanji ni aran; shikarazareba, mata nanji mo kiri hanasarubeshi.

23 Moshi fushinkō ni orazuba, karera mo mata tsugaren; Kami wa yoku kore wo tsugi ureba nari.

24 Nanji moshi moto umaretsuki taru no no kanran yori kirare, sono umaretsuki ni motorite yoki kanran ni tsugaretaran ni wa, mashite moto ki no eda wa onoga

sono kanran ni tsugarezaran ya?

25 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira ga mizukara wo kashikoshi to suru koto nakaran tame ni kono okugi wo shirazaru wo konomazu; sunawachi ikubaku no Isuraeru no nibuki wa Ihōjin no kazu mitsuru ni itaran toki made nari.

26 Shikashite Isuraeru no hito kotogotoku sukuwaruru wo en: shirushite,

Sukuite wa Shion yori idete;

Yakobu no fukēn wo tori nozokan;

27 Mata sono tsumi wo yurusu toki ni,

Ware karera ni taten tokoro no chikai wa kore nari

to aru ga gotoshi.

28 Fukuin ni tsuite wa nanjira no eki no tame ni karera wa nikumare; erabi ni tsuite wa senzo no yue ni yorite karera wa ai seraruru nari.

29 Sowa Kami no tamamono to maneki wa kawaru koto naki ni yoru.

30 Moto nanjira wa Kami ni somukishi ga, ima karera ga somukeru ni yorite, nanjira awaremi wo uketaru ga gotoku,

31 Ima karera no somu-keru wa nanjira no awaremi wo ukuru ni yorite, mata awaremi wo uken tame nari.

32 Sore Kami wa subete no hito wo awareman ga tame ni mina kore wo somuki no uchi ni ire kakomeri.

33 Aa, Kami no chi to shiki no tomi wa fukai kana! Sono sabaki wa hakari gataku, sono michi wa tazune gatashi.

34 Tare ka Shu no kokoro wo shirishi? Tare ka kare to tomo ni hakaru koto wo seshi ya?

35 Tare ka mazu kare ni ataete, sono mukui wo uken ya?

36 Sowa bammotsu wa kare yori ide, kare ni yori, kare ni kaereba nari; negawaku wa, yoyo homare Kami ni are. Amen.

12 SHŌ.

SAREBA, kyōdai yo, ware Kami no moromoro no awaremi wo mote nanjira ni susumu; sono mi wo Kami no kokoro ni kanau, kiyoki, ikeru sonaemono to nashite Kami ni sasageyo: kore nasubeki no matsuri nari.

2 Mata kono yo ni narau

nakare, nanjira Kami no mattaku, katsu zen ni shite, yorokobubeki mune wo shiran ga tame ni kokoro wo kaete arata ni seyo.

3 Ware ukuru tokoro no megumi ni yorite, nanjira ono-ono ni tsugen, kokoro wo takaburi; omoi wo sugosu koto nakare; Kami no ono-ono ni tamawaritaru shinkō no hakari ni shita-gaite tairaka ni omōbeshi.

4 Sunawachi warera hitotsu karada ni ōku no eda aredomo, mina sono tsutome wo onajū sezaruru ga gotoku,

5 Ono-ono Kirisuto ni oite hitotsu karada tareba, mata tagai ni sono eda taru nari.

6 Sareba tamawaru tokoro no megumi ni yorite, ono-ono tamamono wo koto ni seri: aruiwa yogen araba, shinkō no hakari ni shita-gaite yogen wo nashi;

7 Aruiwa tsutome araba, sono tsutome wo nashi; aruiwa oshie wo nasu mono wa, sono oshie wo nashi:

8 Susume wo nasu mono wa, sono susume wo nashi; hodokoshi wo nasu mono wa, oshimi naku hodokoshi; osame wo nasu mono wa, okotarazu osame; awaremi wo nasu mono wa, yorokobite awaremubeshi.

ROMA 13.

9 Ai wa itsuwaru koto nakare; aku wa nikumi; zen wa shitashimi;

10 Kyōdai no ai wo mote tagai ni ai shi; reigi wo mote ai yuzuri;

11 Tsutomete okotarazu; kokoro wo atsuku shite, Shu ni tsukae;

12 Nozomite yorokobi; nayami ni tae; inori wo tsune ni shi;

13 Seito no tomoshiki wo nigiwashi; tabibito wo nengoro ni seyo.

14 Nanjira wo sokonau mono wo shuku shi; kore wo shuku shite norōbeka-razu.

15 Yorokobu mono to tomo ni yorokobi, kanashimu mono to tomo ni kanashimubeshi.

16 Ai tagai ni kokoro wo onajū shi, takaki omoi wo nasazu, kaette hikuki ni tsukeyo; mata mizukara wo satoishi to suru nakare.

17 Aku wo mote aku ni mukuyuru nakare; hitobito no yoshi to suru tokoro wo kokoro ni tomete, kore wo nashi;

18 Nashi ubeki tokoro wa, chikara wo tsukushite hitobito to mutsubi shitashimubeshi.

19 Waga ai suru mono

yo, sono ada wo mukuyuru nakare; shirizokite Shu no ikari wo mate: sowa shirushite, Shu no ii tamaikeru wa, Ada wo kaesu wa ware ni ari, ware kanarazu kore wo mukuin to areba nari.

20 Kono yue ni nanji no ada moshi uenaba, kore ni kurawase; moshi kawakaba, kore ni nomaseyo: nanji kaku suru wa atsuki hi wo kare no kōbe ni tsumu nari.

21 Nanji aku ni kataruru nakare, zen wo mote aku ni katsubeshi.

13 SHŌ.

KAMI ni arite ken wo moteru mono ni, subete hitobito shitagōbeshi; so-wa Kami yori idezaru ken naku; oyoso aru tokoro no ken wa Kami no tate tamau tokoro nareba nari.

2 Kono yue ni ken ni sakarau mono wa Kami no sadame ni somuku nari; somuku mono wa mizukara sono sabaki wo ukubeshi.

3 Tsukasabito wa yoki waza no osore ni arazu, ashiki waza no osore nari: nanji ken wo osorezaru koto wo negau ka? Tada yoki wo okonae; sareba kare yori homare wo en:

4 Kare wa nanji ni eki sen

tame no, Kami no shimobe nari: moshi aku wo nasaba osoreyo, kare wa itazura ni yaiba wo torazu: Kami no shimobe tareba, aku wo okonau mono ni ikari wo mote mukuyuru mono nari.

5 Yue ni koreni shitagae; tada ikari ni yorite nomi shitagawazu, ryōshin ni yorite shitagōbeshi.

6 Kono yue ni nanjira mitsugi wo osameyo; kare-ra wa Kami no tsukaibito ni shite, tsune ni kono koto wo tsukasadoreri.

7 Nanjira ukubeki tokoro no hito ni wa, kore ni atae-yo; mitsugi wo ukubeki mono ni wa, kore ni mitsugi shi; ze wo ukubeki mono ni wa, kore ni ze shi; osorubeki mono ni wa, osore; tōtobubeki mono wa, kore wo tōtobe.

8 Nanjira tagai ni ai wo ou no hoka, subete no koto wo hito ni ou koto nakare; sowa hito wo ai suru mono wa okite wo mattō sureba nari.

9 Sore kan-in suru nakare, korusu nakare, nusumu nakare, itsuwari no akashi wo tatsuru nakare, musaboru nakare to ieru kono hoka nao imashime aru to mo, onore no gotoku nanji

no tonari wo ai subeshi to ieru kotoba no uchi ni komoritari.

10 Ai wa tonari wo sokonawazu; kono yue ni ai wa okite wo mattō su.

11 Kaku no gotoku nasubeshi, warera wa toki wo shireri, ima wa nemuri yori samubeki no toki nari; sowa shinkō no hajime yori sara ni warera no sukui wa chikashi.

12 Yo sude ni fukete, hi chikazukeri; yue ni warera kuraki no waza wo sutete, hikari no yoroi wo kirubeshi.

13 Okonai wo tadashiku shite, hiru ayumu gotoku subeshi; tōtetsu, suishu, mata kan-in, kōshoku, mata arasoi, netami ni ayumu koto nakare.

14 Tada nanjira Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo kiyo, nikutai no yoku wo okonawan ga tame ni, sono sonae wo nasu koto nakare.

14 SHŌ.

SHINKŌ no yowaki mono wo ukeyo: saredo sono omou tokoro wo najiru nakare.

2 Aru hito wa subete no mono wo kurōbeshi to shinji; aru hito wa yowaku shite, tada yasai wo kuraeri;

3 Kurau mono wa kura-wazaru mono wo karoshimuru koto nakare: kurawazaru mono wa kurau mono wo sabaki suru nakare: Kami kore wo ukureba nari.

4 Nanji nanibito nareba hito no shimobe wo sabaki suru ka? Kare no aruiwatachi, aruiwa taoruru koto wa sono shu ni yoreri. Kare mata kanarazu tateraren: Kami wa yoku kore wo tate ureba nari.

5 Aru hito wa kono hi wo kano hi ni masareri to shi; aru hito wa izure no hi mo mina onaji to su: ono-ono mizukara sadamete, sono kokoro wo katō subeshi.

6 Hi wo mamoru mono mo, Shu no tame ni mamori; hi wo mamorazaru mono mo, Shu no tame ni mamorazu; kurau mono mo, Shu no tame ni kuraeri; sowa Kami ni sha suru koto wo sureba nari: kurawazaru mono mo, Shu no tame ni kurawazu: kore mata Kami ni sha suru koto wo seri.

7 Warera no uchi onore no tame ni iki, onore no tame ni shinuru mono nashi:

8 Sowa warera ikuru mo Shu no tame ni iki, shinuru mo Shu no tame ni shinu: kono yue ni aruiwa iki,

aruiwa shinuru mo, warera wa minā Shu no mono nari.

9 Sore Kirisuto no shinite mata ikishi wa, sunawachi ikeru mono to shineru mono no Shu to naran tame nari.

10 Nanji nanzo sono kyōdai wo sabaki suru ya? Nanzo sono kyōdai wo karonzuru ya? Warera wa mina Kirisuto no daizen ni tatsubeki mono nari.

11 Shirushite,

Shu no ii tamaeru wa,
Ware wa ikeru Kami, subete no hiza wa waga mae ni kagamari,

Subete no shita wa ware wo sambu subeshi

to aru ga gotoshi.

12 Kono yue ni warera ono-ono onore no koto wo Kami ni uttōbeshi.

13 Sareba warera tagai ni sabaki suru koto nakare, mushiro kyōdai no mae ni tsumazuku mono, aruiwa samataguru mono wo okazaru koto wo sadamubeshi.

14 Ware wa Shu Iesu ni yorite subete no mono kiyokarazaru naki wo shiri, katsu kore wo shinzu: saredo hito moshi kiyokarazu to omowaba, sono hito ni oite wa sunawachi kiyokarazaru nari.

15 Nanji moshi shokumotsu no tame ni kyōdai wo ureeshimeba, sono okonau tokoro ai no michi ni kanawazu; Kirisuto kare no tame ni shini tamaitareba, nanji shokumotsu ni yorite kare wo horobosu koto nakare.

16 Nanjira no zen wo mote hito ni soshiraruru koto wo suru nakare:

17 Sowa Kami no kuni wa inshoku ni arazu; tagi to kwa to Seirei ni yoreru yorokobi ni ari.

18 Kaku no gotoku shite Kirisuto ni tsukōru mono wa Kami no kokoro ni kanai, mata hito ni zen to seraruru nari.

19 Kono yue ni warera hito waboku sen koto to, ai tagai ni toku wo taten koto to wo oi motomubeshi.

20 Shokumotsu ni yorite Kami no naseru tokoro wo kobotsu koto nakare. Subete no mono mina kiyoshi; shikaredomo kore wo kurōte, hito wo tsumazukasuru mono ni wa aku to naran.

21 Niku wo kurau, sake wo nomu, nanigoto ni yorazu nanji no kyōdai wo tao-shi, aruiwa tsumazukase, aruiwa yowaku suru wa yokarazaru nari.

22 Nanji shin aru ka, onore kore wo Kami no mae ni mamori; sono yoshi to suru tokoro wo mote mizukara sabaki suru koto naki mono wa saiwai nari.

23 Utagau mono moshi kurawaba, tsumi ni sadameraru; kore shinkō ni yorite kurawazareba nari; subete shinkō ni yorite sezaruru mono wa tsumi nari.

15 SHŌ.

SAREBA warera tsuyoki mono wa tsuyokarazaru mono no yowaki wo oite, onore no kokoro ni yorokobazaru wo mo nasubeki koto nari.

2 Warera ono-ono tonari no toku wo taten tame ni zen wo mote kore wo yorokobasubeshi.

3 Kirisuto sura nao onore wo yorokobasu koto wo sezariki: sowa, Nanji wo soshiru mono no soshiri wa ware ni oyoberi to shirusareshi gotoshi.

4 Hayaku yori shirusaretaru tokoro wa mina warera ni oshiete, seisho no shinobi to nagusame to no koto ni yorite, nozomi wo esasen tame ni shiruseru nari.

5 Shinobi to nagusame wo atōru Kami no nanjira ni

Iesu Kirisuto wo narai, tagai ni kokoro wo onajū suru koto wo ataete,

6 Nanjira wo shite kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, kuchi wo hitotsu ni shi, Kami sunawachi warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi wo sambishi, agameshime tamawan koto wo negaeri.

7 Kono yue ni Kirisuto Kami wo agamen tame ni warera wo ukuru ga gotoku, nanjira mo tagai ni ukubeshi.

8 Ware iwan, Kami no makoto no tame ni, Iesu Kirisuto wa katsurei no tsukai to nari, senzo ni yakusoku shi tamaishi koto wo katō seri.

9 Mata Ihōjin mo sono awaremi ni yorite Kami wo agamu ; shirushite,

Kono yue ni ware Ihōjin no uchi ni arite, nanji wo-agame ;

Mata,

Nanji no na wo sambishubeshi

to aru ga gotoshi :

10 Mata,

Ihōjin yo, Shu no tami to tomo ni yorokobu koto wo seyo to ieri.

11 Yorozu no kuni yo, Shu wo iwōbeshi,

Yorozu no tami yo,

Shu wo setsu ni iwōbeshi to ieri.

12 Mata Izaya ieraku, Iessai no ne mezashi, Ihōjin wo osamen to suru mono okoran to su, Ihōjin mina kore ni yoran to.

13 Nozomi wo atōru Kami no nanjira wo shite Seirei no chikara ni yori sono nozomi wo ōi ni sen ga tame ni, nanjira no shinkō yori okoru subete no yorokobi to yasuki wo mitashime tamawan koto wo negaeri.

14 Waga kyōdai yo, ware nanjira ga nasake ni michi, subete no chi ni michite, tagai ni susume uru koto wo shinzu.

15 Shikaredomo, kyōdai yo, ware nao nanjira ni omoi idasasen ga tame, habakarazu shite hobo nanjira ni kaki okureri. Kore Kami no ware ni tamau tokoro no megumi ni yoru nari ;

16 Sunawachi Ihōjin no tame ni Iesu Kirisuto no tsukai to narite, Kami no fukuin no matsuri wo nashi, sasaguru tokoro no Ihōjin wo Seirei ni yorite kiyomashime, Kami no mi kokoro ni kanawasen tame nari.

ROMA 15.

17 Kono yue ni ware Kami no koto ni tsuite wa Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite hokoru tokoro ari.

18 Ikani to nareba, Kirisuto ware wo tasukete Ihōjin wo shitagawashimen tame ni, shirushi to, kotonaru waza no chikara to, Kami no Mitama no chikara wo arawashi, kotoba to okonai to wo mote Ierusalem yori amaneku Iruriko ni itaru made, sono fukuin wo tsutae-sase tamaishi koto no hoka wa, hitotsu no koto wo mo ware aete iwazaru nari.

20 Katsu ware tsutsushimite tanin no okishi dodai ni tateji to Iesu no na no imada tonaerarezaru tokoro ni fukuin wo nobe tsutaetari.

21 Imada kare ni tsuite tsutae wo ezaru mono wa mirubeku;

Imada kiku koto wo ezaru mono wa satorubeshi

to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

22 Kono yue ni shibashi-ba samatagerarete, ware nanjira ni itaru koto wo ezariki.

23 Ima kono chi ni tsutōbeki tokoro nashi; ware toshigoro nanjira ni yukan koto wo negaeru yue ni,

24 Hisupania ni omomukan (tsuide ni nanjira ni itarubeshi; sowa suguru toki ni nanjira ni ai, hobo kokoro ni mitsuru koto wo ete mata nanjira ni okuraren koto wo nozomeba nari)

25 Saredo ima ware seito wo tasuken tame ni Ierusalem ni yukan to su.

26 Makedonia to Akaya no hitobito, Ierusalem no mazushiki seito no tame ni, tasuke wo suru koto wo yorokobi to seri.

27 Karera yorokobite kore wo nasu wa sono ou tokoro aru ga yue nari: sowa Ihōjin moshi rei ni tsuku mono wo uketaran ni wa, mi ni tsuku mono wo mote mata karera ni tsukōbeki nari.

28 Kono yue ni ware kono koto owari, kono mi wo watashishi nochi, nanjira ni yorite Hisupania ni yukan.

29 Ware nanjira ni yuku toki wa, Kirisuto no fukuin no michitaru megumi wo mote nanjira ni itaran koto wo shireri.

30 Kyōdai yo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, Seirei no ai ni yorite nanjira ni susumu: negawaku wa, ware to tomo ni chikara wo tsukushite waga ta-

me ni Kami ni inoru koto wo seyo:

31 Sowa waga Yudaya ni aru fushinja yori tasukari, mata Ierusalemu ni omomuku tsutome wo seito no kokoro ni kanawase,

32 Mata Kami no mune ni shitagai, yorokobite nanjira ni itari, tomo ni nagusame wo en ga tame nari.

33 Heian no Kami nanjira subete no mono to tomo ni imasan koto wo negau. Amen.

16 SHŌ.

WARE Kenkurea ni aru kyōkwai no shitsuji naru, warera no shimai Fuike wo nanjira ni susumu.

2 Nanjira seito no nasubeki gotoku, Shu ni yorite kare wo uke, sono motomuru tokoro wa kore wo tasukeyo: kare wa moto ōku no hito wo tasuke, mata ware wo mo tasuku.

3 Kou, Purisukira to Akura ni yasuki wo toe: karera wa Iesu Kirisuto ni tsuite ware to tomo ni tsutomuru mono nari:

4 Mata waga inochi no tame ni onore no kubi wo tsurugi no shita ni okeri: tada ware nomi narazu,

Ihōjin no subete no kyōkwai mo mata karera ni kansha seri.

5 Mata sono ie ni aru kyōkwai ni mo yasuki wo toe. Mata waga ai suru tokoro no Epaineto ni yasuki wo toe; kare wa Ajia ni oite Kirisuto no hajime ni musuberu mi nari.

6 Warera no tame ni ōku no kurō wo seshi Maria ni yasuki wo toe.

7 Mata ware to tomo ni meshyūdo to narishi waga shinseki naru Anderoniko to Junia ni yasuki wo toe; karera shitotachi no uchi ni kikoe aru mono nari: ware ni sakidachite, Kirisuto ni orishi mono nari.

8 Kirisuto ni arite waga ai suru Anpiriato ni yasuki wo toe.

9 Kirisuto ni, tsuite warera to tomo ni tsutomuru Urubano, mata waga ai suru Sutaku ni yasuki wo toe.

10 Kirisuto ni oite tanren naru Apere ni yasuki wo toe; Arisutoburo no ie no mono ni yasuki wo toe.

11 Waga shinseki naru Herodeona ni yasuki wo toe. Narukiso no ie naru, Shu ni oru monodomo ni yasuki wo toe.

12 Terupaina to Teruposa ni yasuki wo toe; karera wa Shu ni oite kurō seshi onna nari. Mata ai seraruru Perushi ni yasuki wo toe; kare wa Shu ni oite ōku kurō seshi onna nari.

13 Shu ni erabareshi Rupo to sono haha to ni yasuki wo toe; kare ga haha wa sunawachi waga haha nari.

14 Asunkirito, Pirigon, Herema, Patoroba, Hereme, mata karera to tomo ni aru kyōdai ni yasuki wo toe.

15 Pirorogo, Juria, Nerio to sono shimai, mata Orumpa, oyobi karera to tomo naru subete no seito ni yasuki wo toe.

16 Nanjira kiyoki kuchitsuke wo mote tagai ni yasuki wo toe. Kirisuto no subete no kyōkwai nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

17 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira ni susumu, oyoso nanjira ga manaberu tokoro no oshie ni somukite arasoi wakatase, mata tsumazukasuru mono wo mitomete, kore wo sakeyo.

18 Kaku no gotoki mono wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni tsukaezu, onore no hara ni tsukōru mono

nari; mata koto wo takumi ni shi, kobi hetsuraite shitsuboku naru mono no koro wo azamuku nari.

19 Saredo nanjira no shitagae koto subete no hito ni hirogaritareba, ware nanjira no tame ni yorokoberi; ware nanjira ga zen ni kashikoku, aku ni oroka naran koto wo negau.

20 Heian no Kami nanjira no ashi no shita ni oite Satan wo sumiyaka ni kudakubeshi. Warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo negau.

21 Ware to tomo ni tsutomuru Temote to, waga shinseki Ruki, Yason, Soshipatero yori nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

22 Kono fumi wo kakeru Teriteo, ware Kirisuto ni oite nanjira ni yasuki wo tou.

23 Ware to zenkwai no aruji Gayosu nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri. Machi no kurazukasa Erasuto, mata kyōdai Kuwaruto nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

24 Warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo negau. Amen.

26 Yo no narazarishi saki

yorikakuretarishikado, bankoku no tami wo shite shinji shitagawashimen ga tame, ima kagiri naki Kami no mei ni kanai, yogensha no fumi ni yorite arawareshi sono okugi ni shitagaite waga tsutōru fukuin, oyobi waga toku tokoro no Iesu

Kirisuto no oshie wo terashi, nanjira wo katō suru koto wo uru mono,

27 Sunawachi hitori no kashikoki Kami ni eikwō kagiri naku, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite aran koto wo negau. Amen.

SHITO PAURO KORINTOBITO NI OKURERU SAKI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI sono mune ni yori meshite, Iesu Kirisuto no shito nashi tamaeru Pauro oyobi kyōdai Sosutene,

2 Fumi wo Korinto ni aru, Kami no kyōkwai, sunawachi Kirisuto Iesu ni arite kiyomerare, mesarete seito to nareru mono, oyobi karera no tokoro ni mo, warera no tokoro ni mo, subete no tokoro ni oite, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na wo yobu mono ni made okuru.

3 Nanjira, negawaku wa, warera no Chichi naru Kami, oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

4 Iesu Kirisuto ni arite nanjira ga tamawarishi Kami no megumi ni tsuite, ware tsune ni nanjira no tame ni waga Kami ni kansha su;

5 Sowa nanjira kare ni arite, subete no koto, sunawachi subete no oshie to, subete no chishiki ni tomu koto wo etareba nari:

6 Kore Kirisuto no akashi

I. KORINTO 1.

nanjira no uchi ni katō
serareshi ni yoru:

7 Kakute nanjira wa tamawareru tokoro no megumi kakuru koto naku, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no arawaren koto wo materi;

8 Kami wa owari made nanjira wo kataku shi, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no hi ni oite nanjira ni toga nakarashimu.

9 Sore Kami wa makoto nari, kare nanjira wo meshite, sono Ko warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no majiwari ni irashime tameri.

10 Kyōdai yo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite ware nanjira ni susu-mu; nanjira mina iu koto wo onajū shi, katsu wakaruru koto naku, kokoro wo onajū shi, omoi wo onajū shite hitotsu ni ōbeshi.

11 Sowa waga kyōdai yo, Kuroe no ie no hito nanjira no koto wo ware ni tsugete, Nanjira no uchi ni arasoi ari to iitareba nari.

12 Nanjira ono-ono, Ware wa Pauro; ware wa Aporo; ware wa Kepa; ware wa Kirisuto ni zoku su to iu: ware kore wo iu nari.

13 Kirisuto wa amata ni

wakaruru mono naran ya? Pauro wa nanjira no tame ni jūjika ni tsukerareshi ya? Mata nanjira wa baputesuma wo ukete, Pauro no na ni irishi ya?

14 Ware Kami ni sha su, ware wa Kurisupo to Gayo-su no hoka, nanjira no uchi hitori ni mo baputesuma wo hodokoshishi koto nashi;

15 Kowa waga na ni yorite baputesuma wo hodokosu to, hito ni iwaren koto wo osoretareba nari.

16 Ware mata Sutepana no ie no mono ni baputesuma wo hodokoseri: kono hoka ni wa ware hito ni baputesuma wo hodokoshishi koto aru ya ina wo shirazu.

17 Kirisuto no ware wo tsukawashishi wa baputesuma wo hodokosasen tame ni arazu, fukuin wo nobe tsutaeshimen tame nari: mata ware ni kotoba no chie wo mochiishime tamawazu; kore Kirisuto no jūjika no munashiku narazaran tame nari.

18 Sore jūjika no oshie wa horoburu mono ni wa oroka naru mono; warera sukuwaruru mono ni wa Kami no chikara taru nari.

19 Sunawachi shirushite,

I. KORINTO 2.

Ware chisha no chi wo
horoboshi,

Satoki mono no satoki
wo munashiku sen

to aru ga gotoshi.

20 Chisha izuku ni aru?
Gakusha izuku ni aru?
Kono yo no ronsha izuku ni
aru? Kami wa kono yo no
chie wo shite, oroka narashi-
muru ni arazu ya?

21 Yo no hito wa onore
no chie wo tanomite, Kami
wo shirazu; kore Kami no
chie ni kanaeru nari: kono
yue ni Kami wa dendō no
oroka naru wo mote shinzu-
ru mono wo sukuu wo yoshi
to seri.

22 Yudayabito wa shiru-
shi wo koi, Girishiabito wa
chie wo motomu:

23 Warera wa jūjika ni
tsukerareshi Kirisuto wo no-
be tsutau: sunawachi kore
wa Yudayabito ni wa tsu-
mazuku mono, Girishiabito
ni wa oroka naru mono
nari;

24 Saredo mesaretaru mo-
no ni wa, Yudayabito ni
mo, Girishiabito ni mo, Kiri-
suto wa Kami no chikara,
mata Kami no chie nari.

25 Sore Kami no oroka
wa hito yori mo satoku;
Kami no yowaki wa hito
yori mo tsuyoshi.

26 Kyōdai yo, meshi wo
kōmureru nanjira wo miyo;
niku ni yoreru chie aru mo-
no ōkarazu, chikara aru
mono ōkarazu, tōtoki mono
ōkarazaru nari:

27 Kami wa chisha wo
hazukashimen tote yo no
oroka naru mono wo erabi;
tsuyoki mono wo hazuka-
shimen tote yo no yowaki
mono wo erabu:

28 Mata Kami wa aru
mono wo horobosan tote yo
no iyashiki mono, karoshi-
meraruru mono, sunawachi
naki ga gotoki mono wo
erabi tamaeri:

29 Kore subete no hito
Kami no mae ni hokoru ko-
to nakaran tame nari.

30 Nanjira wa Kami ni
yorite Kirisuto Iesu ni ari;
Iesu wa Kami ni taterarete,
nanjira no chie, mata gi,
mata kiyoki, mata aganai
to nari tamaeri.

31 Shirushite, Hokoru mo-
no wa Shu ni yorite hokoru-
beshi to aru ga gotoshi.

2 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware saki ni
nanjira ni itarishi to-
ki mo, kotoba to chie no
suguretaru wo mote, nanjira
ni Kami no akashi wo tsu-
taezariki.

I. KORINTO 2.

2 Sowa ware Iesu Kirisuto to kare no jūjika ni tsuke-
rareshi koto no hoka wa
nanjira no uchi ni arite
nani wo mo shirumaji to
kokoro wo sadametareba
nari.

3 Ware nanjira to tomo
ni orishi toki wa yowaku,
katsu osore, mata ōku ono-
nokeri.

4 Waga iishi tokoro mata
waga nobeshi tokoro wa hi-
to no chie no uruwashiki
kotoba wo mochiizu; tada
Mitama to chikara no a-
kashi wo mochiitari:

5 Sowa nanjira no shinkō
wo shite hito no chie ni
yorazu, Kami no chikara
ni yorashimen to omoeba
nari.

6 Shikaredomo warera ma-
ttaki mono no uchi ni chie
wo kataru, kore kono yo no
chie ni arazu, mata kono
yo no tsukasa, sutaran to
suru mono no chie ni ara-
zu:

7 Warera no kataru to-
koro wa kakuretarishi Ka-
mi no okugi no chie nari;
kowa yo no hajime no saki
yori, Kami no arakajime
warera wo shite sakae wo
eshimen ga tame ni sadame
tamaishi mono nari.

8 Kono yo no tsukasa ni

kore wo shiru mono hitori
mo nashi: moshi shiraba,
sakae no Shū wo jūjika ni
tsukezarishi naran:

9 Shirushite,

Kami no onore wo ai-
suru mono no tame
ni sonae tamaishi mo-
no wa,

Me imada mizu, mimi
imada kikazu,

Hito no kokoro ima-
da omowazaru mono
nari

to aru ga gotoshi.

10 Saredo Kami wa sono
Mitama wo mote kore wo
warera ni arawaseri: Mitama
wa subete no koto wo
tazune shiri; mata Kami
no fukaki koto wo mo tazune
shiru nari.

11 Sore hito no koto wa
sono uchi ni aru rei no ho-
ka ni, tare ka kore wo shi-
ran ya? Kaku no gotoku
Kami no koto wa Kami no
Mitama no hoka ni shiru
mono nashi.

12 Warera no ukeshi wa
kono yo no rei ni arazu,
Kami yori izuru Mitama
nari; kore Kami no warera
ni tamaishi tokoro no mono
wo shirubeki tame nari.

13 Katsu warera kono ko-
to wo kataru ni, hito no
chie no oshiyuru tokoro no

I. KORINTO 3.

kotoba wo mochiizu, Seirei no oshiyuru tokoro no kotoba wo mochiyuru nari; sunawachi Mitama no kotoba wo mote Mitama no koto ni ataru nari.

14 Umaretsuki no mama naru hito wa Kami no Mitama no koto wo ukezu: kore kare ni wa oroka naru mono to miyureba nari: mata kore wo shiru koto atawazu; sowa Mitama no koto wa Mitama ni yorite waki-mōbeki mono naru ga yue nari.

15 Saredo Mitama ni tsukeru mono wa subete no koto wo wakimae shiru; shikashite onore wa hito ni wakimae shiraruru koto nashi.

16 Tare ka Shu no kokoro wo shirite, Shu wo oshiyuru mono aran ya? Saredo warera wa Kirisuto no kokoro wo moteri.

3 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware saki ni nanjira ni katareru toki, Mitama ni tsukeru mono ni kataru ga gotoku suru atawazu, tada niku ni tsukeru mono no gotoku, mata Kirisuto ni oru akago ni kataru gotoku seri.

2 Ware nanjira ni chichi wo nomashimete, kataki mono wo ataezariki; nanjira kurau koto atawazareba nari: ima mo nao atawazu;

3 Sowa nanjira nao niku ni tsukeru mono nareba nari. Nanjira no uchi ni netami to arasoi ari; kore nanjira niku ni tsukite, hito no gotoku okonau ni arazu ya?

4 Ware wa Pauro ni tsuki, ware wa Aporo ni tsuku to iu mono no aru wa kore nanjira niku ni tsukeru narazu ya?

5 Pauro wa tare? Aporo wa tare? Warera wa tada ono-ono ni tamawareru mono ni shitagai, nanjira wo shite shinzeshimen tote tsutomuru mono naru no hoka nashi.

6 Sareba ware wa ue, Aporo wa mizu sosogu; sodatsuru mono wa tada Kami nari.

7 Ueru mono, mizu sosogu mono mo kazōru ni tarazu; tada tōtoki wa sodatsuru tokoro no Kami nari.

8 Sore ueru mono mo, mizu sosogu mono mo kotonaru koto nashi, ono-ono hataraki ni shitagaite sono mukui wo ubeshi.

9 Warera wa Kami to to-

I. KORINTO 3.

mo ni hataraku mono nari: nanjira wa Kami no hatake, Kami no ie nari.

10 Kami no ware ni tamaishi megumi ni shitagaite, ware kashikoki kōshi no gotoku, sude ni ishizue wo suetari; ima hoka no hito sono ue ni tatsu: ikani sono ue ni tatsubeki ka, ono-ono tsutsushimite subeshi.

11 Sowa sue tamaishi ishizue no hoka ni, tare mo ishizue wo suyuru koto atawazareba nari: kono ishizue wa sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto nari.

12 Moshi hito kono ishizue no ue ni kingin, hōseki, ki, kusa, wara wo mote tatenaba,

13 Ono-ono no waza wa akiraka naran: kano hi kore wo arawasubekereba nari; kore wa hi nite arawaren; sono hi ono-ono no waza no ikan wo kokoromubeshi.

14 Moshi sono tatsuru tokoro no waza tamotaba, mukui wo e;

15 Moshi sono waza yakenaba son wo uku; saredo onore wa hi yori nogare izuru gotoku tsui ni wa sukuwaren.

16 Nanjira wa Kami no

miya ni shite, Kami no Mitama nanjira no uchi ni imasu koto wo shirazaruka?

17 Moshi hito Kami no miya wo kobotaba, Kami kare wo kobotan: sowa Kami no miya wa kiyoki mono nareba nari, kono miya wa sunawachi nanjira nari.

18 Tare mo mizukara azamuku nakare. Moshi nanjira no uchi ni kono yo ni oite chie ari to omou mono araba, chisha to naran tame ni oroka ni narubeshi.

19 Sowa kono yo no chie wa Kami no mae ni wa oroka nareba nari. Shirushite iwaku, Kami wa chisha wo sono mizukara no takumi ni yorite torau:

20 Mata iwaku, Shu wa chisha no omoi wo munashiki mono to shiri tamau.

21 Sareba tare mo hito ni hokoru nakare; bambutsu wa nanjira no mono nari;

22 Aruiwa Pauro, aruiwa Aporo, aruiwa Kepa, aruiwa sekai, aruiwa sei, aruiwa shi, aruiwa ima no mono, aruiwa nochi no mono, kore mina nanjira no mono nari;

23 Nanjira wa Kirisuto no mono, Kirisuto wa Kami no mono nari.

I. KORINTO 4.

4 SHŌ.

HITO yoroshiku warera wo Kirisuto no tsukae-bito no gotoku, Kami no okugi wo tsukasadoru iezukasa no gotoku omōbeshi.

2 Mata kono yo ni arite iezukasa ni motomuru tokoro wa sono chūshin naran koto nari.

3 Ware nanjira ni saba-kare, aruiwa hito ni saba-karuru koto wo mottomo chiisaki koto to nasu; ware mo mizukara wo sabakazu.

4 Ware mizukara kaerimiru ni ayamachi aru wo oboezu; shikaredomo kore ni yorite gi to serarezu: ware wo sabaku mono wa Shu nari.

5 Sareba Shu no kitaran toki made, toki imada itarazaru uchi wa sabaki suru nakare: Shu wa kuraki ni aru kakuretaru koto wo terashi, kokoro no hakarigoto wo arawasan: sono toki onono Kami yori homare wo ubeshi.

6 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira no tame ni korera no koto wo ware to Aporo ni nazo-raetari; kowa warera no koto ni yori, nanjira wo shite shirusareshi tokoro ni sugite hito wo hakarubekaraza-

ru koto wo manabase, kare ni shitagawan tote kore ni sakarai, ono-ono hokoru koto nakarashimen tame nari.

7 Nanji wo shite hito ni kotonarashimuru mono wa tare zo? Nanji wa nani no morawazaru mono wo motsuka? Moshi kore wo morawaba, nani zo morawazaru gotoku hokoru ya?

8 Nanjira sude ni aki, nanjira sude ni tomeri; nanjira ware to tomo narazu shite ō tari: ware jitsu ni nanjira ga ō taran koto wo negau; sowa ware mo nanjira to tomo ni ō taran ga tame nari.

9 Ware omou ni, Kami wa warera shito wo shi ni sadamerareshi mono no gotoku, sue no mono to shite arawashi tamaeri: sowa warera wa uchū no mono, sunawachi ten no tsukai, oyobi hitobito ni mimono ni seraretareba nari.

10 Warera wa Kirisuto no tame ni oroka naru mono to nari; nanjira wa Kirisuto ni arite satoki mono to nareri: warera wa yowaku, nanjira wa tsuyoshi; nanjira wa tōtoku, warera wa iyashi.

11 Ima no toki ni itaru made warera wa ue, mata kawaki, mata hadaka, ma-

I. KORINTO 5.

ta utare, kakute sadamareru sumika naku;

12 Hone-oritetezuka wa-za wo nashi nonoshiraruru toki wa shuku shi; semeraruru toki wa shinobi;

13 Soshiraruru toki wa susume wo naseri: warera ima ni itaru made yo no akuta, mata yorozu no mono no aka no gotoshi.

14 Ware nanjira wo hazukashimen tame ni kore wo kaku ni arazu, kaette waga ai suru kodomo no gotoku nanjira wo imashimen tote nari.

15 Nanjira Kirisuto ni arite tatoi shi wa ichi man ari to mo, chichi wa ōku aru koto nashi: sowa ware Kirisuto Iesu ni arite, fukuin wo mote nanjira wo umeba nari.

16 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ga ware ni narawan koto wo susumuru nari.

17 Kore ni yorite waga ai shi Shu ni arite chū naru Temote wo, ware nanjira ni tsukawaseri. Kare wa waga Kirisuto ni arite oshiyuru tokoro, sunawachi amaneku kyōkwai goto ni oshiyuru nori wo nanjira ni oboesasubeshi.

18 Nanjira no uchi, ware wo nanjira ni itarazu to

shite mizukara hokoru mono ari.

19 Saredo Shu no kokoro ni kanawaba, ware sumiyaka ni nanjira ni itari, hokoru mono no sono kotoba ni arazu, sono chikara wo shiran to su.

20 Sowa Kami no kuni wa kotoba ni aru ni arazu, chikara ni areba nari.

21 Nanjira nani wo negau ya? Muchi wo mote waga nanjira ni itaru koto wo negau ka? Hata ai to nyūwa no kokoro wo mote itaru koto wo negau ka?

5 SHŌ.

NANJIRA no uchi ni kan-in ari to tsune ni kikoyu: sono kan-in wa Ihōjin no uchi ni mo arazuru hodo no koto nite, hito sono chichi no tsuma wo motsu to kikoyu.

2 Nanjira hokoru ka? Karu koto wo okonaishi mono no, nanjira no uchi yori shirizokeraren koto wo negaite nagekazaru ka?

3 Ware mi wa nanjira no uchi ni orazu to iedomo rei wa oreri: ware oru ga gotoku, sude ni kore wo okonaishi mono wo sabakitari;

4 Sunawachi warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na ni

I. KORINTO 6.

yorite, nanjira no atsumaran toki, waga rei mo tomo ni arite, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no chikara ni yori, kaku no gotoki mono wo Satan ni watashi, sono nikutai wo horoboshi, sono rei wo shite Shu Iesu no hi ni sukui wo eshimen to sadametarau nari.

6 Nanjira no hokoru wa yoroshikarazu. Sukoshi no pandane sono katamari wo mina fukurasu wo shirazaru ka?

7 Nanjira wa pandane naki ga gotoki mono nareba, furuki pandane wo nozokite atarashiki katamari to naru-beshi. Sore, warera no sugikoshi, sunawachi Kirisuto wa sude ni hofurare tamaeri:

8 Sareba, warera furuki pandane wo mochiizu, mata ashiki to yokoshima no pandane wo mochiizu, shinjitsu to makoto naru tane naki pan wo mochiite iwai wo mamorubeshi.

9 Ware nanjira ni kan-in wo okonau mono to tomo ni majiwaru nakare to sude ni kaki okureri;

10 Saredo kono yo no in wo okonau mono, mata wa musaboru mono, mata wa ubau mono, mata gūzō wo

ogamu mono to majiwaru koto wo mattaku kinzuru ni wa arazu; moshi shikaraba, nanjira wa yo wo hanarezarubekarazu.

11 Waga nanjira ni kaki okurishi wā, kyōdai to tonōru mono moshi in wo okonai, mata wa musabori, mata wa gūzō wo ogami, mata wa nonoshiri, mata wa sake ni ei, mata wa ubau koto wo seba, kore to tomo ni majiwaru koto naku, kakaru mono to tomo ni shokūsuru koto dani sezarashimen tote nari.

12 Soto ni aru mono wo sabaku koto wa, nani zo ware ni azukaran? Nanjira ga sabaku tokoro wa uchi no mono ni arazu ya?

13 Soto ni aru mono wa, Kami kore wo sabaku. Kakaru ashiki hito wa, kore wo nanjira no uchi yori shirizokubeshi.

6 SHŌ.

NANJIRA no uchi tagai ni koto aru toki seito no mae ni uttōru koto wo sezu, aete tadashikarazaru mono no mae ni uttōru koto wo suru mono aru ka?

2 Nanjira seito no yo wo sabakan to suru wo shirazaran ya? Yo moshi nan-

I. KORINTO 6.

jira ni sabakaruru naraba, nanjira ito chiisaki koto wo sabaku ni tarazaru mono naran ya?

3 Nanjira warera ga ten no tsukai wo sabakan to suru wo shirazaran ya? Iwan ya kono yo no koto wo ya?

4 Kono yue ni, nanjira moshi kono yo no koto wo sabakan to seba, kyōkwai no uchi nite iyashiki mono wo sabaki no za ni suwara-shimeyo.

5 Ware nanjira wo hazu-kashimen tote kaku ieri. Nanjira no uchi ni, sono kyōdai no aida no koto wo sabaki uru, kashikoki mono hitori mo nakaran ya?

6 Saredo kyōdai to kyōdai ai uttae, katsu kono koto wo fushinja no mae nite naseri.

7 Nanjira tagai ni ai uttōru ni yori, nanjira no uchi makoto ni ayamachi ari. Nanjira nanzo kore yori mo mushiro fugi wo ukezaruru ya? Nanzo kore yori mo mushiro azamuki wo ukezaruru ya?

8 Aa, nanjira fugi wo nashi, azamuki wo nasu; kyōdai ni mo mata kore wo naseri.

9 Nanjira tadashikarazaru mono no, Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto wo ezaru wo shi-

razaru ka? Nanjira mizukara azamuku nakare: subete in wo okonai, mata wa gūzō wo ogami, mata wa kan-in wo nashi, mata wa nanshō to nari, mata wa nanshoku wo okonai,

10 Mata wa nusumi, mata wa musabori, mata wa sake ni ei, mata wa nonoshiri, mata wa ubau mono nado wa, mina Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto wo ezaru nari.

11 Nanjira no uchi, saki ni kaku no gotoki mono arishikadomo, Shu Iesu no na ni yori, katsu warera no Kami no Mitama ni yorite arai, mata kiyomari, mata gi to naru koto wo etari.

12 Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo subete eki aru ni arazu. Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo ware sono hitotsu wo mo waga shu to nasazu.

13 Shoku wa hara no tame, hara wa shoku no tame nari; saredo Kami wa kore mo kare mo horobosubeshi. Mi wa in wo okonau tame ni arazu, Shu no tame nari; Shu wa mata mi no tame nari.

14 Kami sude ni Shu wo yomigaerase tamau; mata

I. KORINTO 7.

sono chikara wo mote ware-ra wo mo yomigaerasubeshi.

15 Nanjira no mi wa, Kirisuto no eda naru wo shirazaru ka? Ware Kirisuto no eda wo asobime no eda to nashite yokaran ya? Shikarazaru nari.

16 Asobime ni au mono wa, kare to hitotsu no karada to naru wo shirazaru ka? Sowa, futari no mono ittai to narubeshi to ii tamaitareba nari.

17 Shu ni au mono wa hitotsu no rei to naru nari.

18 Nanjira in wo sakeyo. Hito no subete okonau tsu-mi wa mi no soto ni ari; saredo in wo okonau mono wa onoga mi wo okasu nari.

19 Nanjira no mi wa nanjira ga Kami yori uketaru, nanjira no uchi ni aru Seirei no miya ni shite, nanjira wa nanjira no mono ni arazaru koto wo shirazaru ka?

20 Sowa nanjira wa atai wo mote kawaretaru mono nareba nari; kono yue ni Kami no mono naru: nanjira mi ni oite mo, tamashii ni oite mo, Kami no sakae wo arawasubeshi.

7 SHŌ.

NANJIRA ware ni kaki
Nokurishi koto ni tsuite

wa otoko no onna ni fure-zaru wo yoshi to su.

2 Shikaredomo, inkō wo manukaruru tame ni, hito ono-ono sono tsuma wo mochi; onna mo ono-ono sono otto wo motsubeshi.

3 Otto wa sono bun wo tsuma ni nasubeshi; tsuma wa mata otto ni shikasu-beshi.

4 Tsuma wa mizukara sono mi wo tsukasadoru koto wo ezu, otto kore wo tsukasadoru; kaku no gotoku otto mo, mizukara sono mi wo tsukasadoru koto wo ezu, tsuma kore wo tsukasadoru.

5 Ai tomo ni kobamu nakare: saredo tagai ni koro wo awasete, shibaraku inori no tame ni wakaruru wa yoshi; nochi mata tomo ni aubeshi: kore Satan nanjira no jō no taezaru ni jōjite nanjira wo izanawazaran tame nari.

6 Saredo ware kore wo iu wa, meizuru ni arazu, yururu nari.

7 Ware wa subete no hito no waga gotoku naran koto wo negau; saredo ono-ono Kami yori onore no tamamono wo uketari: kore wa kore no gotoku: kare wa kare no gotoshi.

8 Ware imada kon-in se-

I. KORINTO 7.

zaru mono, oyobi yamome ni iwan, moshi waga gotoku shite oraba, karera ni yoki nari.

9 Moshi mizukara osayuru koto atawazuba, kon-in suru mo yoshi: sowa kon-in suru wa mune no moyuru yori mo masareba nari.

10 Ware kon-in seshi mono ni meizu, Tsuma wa otto ni wakaruru nakare: kaku meizuru wa ware ni arazu, sunawachi Shu nari:

11 Moshi wakaruru koto araba, totsugazu oru ka, mata wa otto to yawaragu koto wo subeshi; otto mo mata tsuma wo sarubekarazu.

12 Sono hoka no hito ni ware kore wo iu, Shu no iu ni arazu: Moshi kyōdai fushin naru tsuma wo moteru toki, tsuma tomo ni oran koto wo negawaba, kore wo saru nakare.

13 Mata onna fushin naru otto wo moteru toki, otto tomo ni oran koto wo negawaba, kore wo saru nakare.

14 Sowa fushin naru otto wa tsuma ni yorite kiyoku nari; fushin naru tsuma wa otto ni yorite kiyoku nareba nari: shikarazuba nanjira no kodomo wa kiyokarazu; saredo ima wa ki-yoki mono nari.

15 Fushinja mizukara hanare saraba, sono hanaruru ni makaseyo: kaku no gotoki koto araba, kyōdai aruiwa shimai tsunagaruru tokoro nashi: Kami no warera wo meshi tamaeru wa, ware-ra wo mutsumajiku orashimen tame nari.

16 Tsuma yo, nanji ikade otto wo sukuu koto wo uru ya ina ya wo shiran; otto yo, nanji ikade tsuma wo sukuu koto wo uru ya ina ya wo shiran.

17 Saredo, Kami no ono-ono ni wakachi atōru tokoro, mata Shu no ono-ono wo mesu tokoro ni shitagaitte kaku no gotoku okonōbeshi. Ware subete no kyōkwai ni sadametaru mo kaku no gotoshi.

18 Katsurei arite mesaretaru mono wa katsurei wo sutsuru nakare; katsurei naku shite mesaretaru mono wa katsurei wo ukuru nakare.

19 Katsurei wo ukuru mo nani no uru koto naku, katsurei wo ukezaruru mo nani no uru koto nashi; uru tokoro wa tada Kami no imashime wo mamoru ni ari.

20 Ono-ono sono mesareshi toki ni arishi tokoro no bun ni todomarubeshi.

I. KORINTO 7.

21 Nanji dorei nite mesa-renaba, omoi wazurau nakare: saredo moshi yurusaruru koto wo eba, mushiro kore wo ukubeshi.

22 Mesarete Shu ni oru dorei wa, Shu ni tsukeru jishu naru mono nari: kaku no gotoku, mesareshi jishu no mono wa Kirisuto no dorei nari.

23 Nanjira wa atai wo mote kawaretaru mono nari; hito no dorei to naru nakare.

24 Kyōdai yo, ono-ono mesareshi toki ni arishi tokoro no bun ni todomarite, Kami to tomo ni orubeshi.

25 Otome no koto ni tsuite wa, ware imada Shu no mei wo ukezu: saredo ware Shu no awaremi wo kōmuri-rite chūgi naru mono to naritareba, waga omoi wo nobubeshi.

26 Ima no wazawai ni yorite, ware kon-in sezaruru wo yoshi to su; kaku no gotoku naru wa hito ni yoshi.

27 Nanji tsuma ni tsunagaruru mono naru ka? Shikaraba, toku koto wo motomuru nakare. Nanji tsuma no tsunagi naki mono naru ka? Shikaraba, tsuma wo motomuru nakare.

28 Nanji moshi metoru to mo, tsumi wo okasu ni arazu: otome moshi yomeiri suru to mo, tsumi wo okasu ni arazu. Saredo kaku no gotoki mono wa sono mi nayami ni awan: ware nanjira wo shite wazurawashimuru ni shinobizu.

29 Kyōdai yo, ware kore wo iwan, Ima yori nochi no toki wa chijimareri; sowa tsuma wo moteru mono wa motazaru ga gotoku;

30 Naku mono wa nakazaru ga gotoku; yorokobu mono wa yorokobazaru ga gotoku; kau mono wa motazaru ga gotoku;

31 Kono yo wo mochiiru mono wa mochiizaru ga gotoku subeki tame nari: sore kono yo no arisama wa sugi yuku nari.

32 Ware nanjira ga omoi wazurawazaran koto wo negau. Kon-in sezaruru mono wa ika ni shite Shu wo yorokobasen to, Shu no koto wo omoi wazurai;

33 Kon-in seshi mono wa ika ni shite tsuma wo yorokobasen to, yo no koto wo omoi wazurau nari.

34 Tsuma to nareru mono to otome taru mono to no wakachi ari. Yome-iri sezaruru mono wa, mi mo rei mo

I. KORINTO 8.

kiyokaran tame Shu no koto wo omoi wazurai; yome-iri seshi mono wa, ika ni otto wo yorokobasen to yo no koto wo omoi wazurau nari.

35 Ware kore wo iu wa nanjira wo eki sen tame nari; nanjira ni hodashi wo okan to suru ni arazu, tada nanjira wo shite kotowari ni kanawase, kokorozukai naku, nengoro ni Shu ni tsukaeshimen tote nari.

36 Hito moshi sono musume ni taishite, onoga okonau koto kotowari ni kanawazu to omou toki, musume toki sugi katsu yamu koto wo ezaru koto araba, sono kokoro ni makasubeshi; kowa tsumi wo okasu ni arazu, karera ni kon-in sesasubeshi.

37 Saredo hito moshi sono kokoro wo kataku shi, yamu wo ezaru koto mo naku, mata onoga kokoro no mama ni nasu koto wo ete, sono musume wo todome okan to kokoro no uchi ni sadamenaba, shika suru wa yoki koto nari.

38 Kaku no gotoku nareba, yome-iri sesasuru mono no okonai wa yoshi, saredo yome-iri sesasezaru mono no okonai wa sara ni yoshi.

39 Otto ikeru uchi wa tsuma okite ni tsunagaruru nari; saredo otto moshi shinaba, kokoro no mama ni yome-iri suru koto wo yurusaru; tada Shu ni aru mono ni nomi yukubeshi.

40 Saredo ware omou ni, onna sono mama todoma rinaba, koto ni saiwai nari: ware mata Kami no Mitama ni kanjitari to omou.

8 SHŌ.

GŪZŌ ni sasageshi mono ni tsuite wa: warera mina chishiki aru koto wo shiru. Chishiki wa hito wo hokorashimu, saredo ai wa toku wo tatsuru mono nari.

2 Moshi mizukara yoku mono wo shiru to omou mono wa, imada sono shirubeki hodo wo mo shirazaru mono nari.

3 Hito moshi Kami wo ai seba, kore Kami ni shiraretaru nari.

4 Gūzō ni sasageshi mono wo shoku suru ni tsuite wa, warera gūzō no yo ni naki mono naru wo shiru; mata hitori no Kami no hoka ni Kami naki wo shiru.

5 Kami to tonōru mono, aruiwa ten ni ari, aruiwa chi ni arite, ōku no kami, ōkuno

I. KORINTO 9.

shu aru ga gotoshi to iedomo ;

6 Warera ni oite wa tada hitori no Kami, sunawachi Chichi aru nomi ; yorozu no mono kore yori nari, ware-ra kore ni kisu ; mata hitori no Shu, sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto ari ; yorozu no mono kore ni yori, warera mo kore ni yoreri.

7 Saredo mina kakaru koto wo shirazu, ima ni itarite nao kokoro ni gūzō wo kae-rimi, kore wo gūzō ni sasageshi mono to omoite shoku suru mono ari ; kono yue ni sono kokoro yowaku shite kegasaruru nari.

8 Kami to warera no kawari wa shokumotsu ni yoru ni arazu : shoku suru mo masaru koto naku, shoku sezaruru mo otoru koto nashi.

9 Saredo nanjira tsutsushimite sono jiyū wo yowaki mono no tsumazuki to nasu nakare.

10 Hito moshi chishiki aru tokoro no nanji, gūzō no miya ni za shite shoku suru wo miba, yowaki mono no kokoro kore ni susumerarete gūzō ni sasageshi mono wo shoku sezaruru ya ?

11 Mata Kirisuto no kawarite shini tamaishi yowaki kyōdai, nanji no chishiki ni yorite horobizaruru ya ?

12 Kaku no gotoku nanjira kyōdai ni tsumi wo okashi, sono yowaki kokoro wo itameshimuru wa, Kirisuto ni tsumi wo okasu nari.

13 Kono yue ni, moshi shokumotsu waga kyōdai wo tsumazukaseba, ware wa kyōdai wo tsumazukasezaru tame ni itsu made mo niku wo kurawaji.

9 SHŌ.

WARE wa shito ni arazu ya ? Ware wa jishu ni arazu ya ? Ware wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo mishi ni arazu ya ?

2 Ware hoka no hito ni wa shito ni arazu to mo, nanjira ni wa shito nari : sowa nanjira no Shu ni aru wa waga shito no shoku no in nareba nari.

3 Waga koto wo tadasu mono ni kotōru wa kore nari.

4 Warera inshoku wo ukuru ken naki ya ?

5 Warera hoka no shito-tachi, oyobi Shu no kyōdai to Kepa to no gotoku, shimai naru tsuma wo tazusōru ken naki ya ?

6 Tada ware to Barunaba nomi waza wo yamuru koto wo ezaran ya ?

7 Tare ka ikusa ni idete,

I. KORINTO 9.

onore no zai wo tsuiyasu mono aran ya? Tare ka budōbatake wo tsukurite, sono mi wo kurawazaru mono aran ya? Tare ka hitsuji wo kaite, sono chichi wo nomazaru mono aran ya?

8 Ware hito no koto ni nomi yorite kore wo iwan ya? Okite mo mata kaku iu ni arazu ya?

9 Mōse no okite ni, Koku-motsu wo konasu ushi ni kutsugo wo kakubekarazu to shirusaretari. Kami ushi no tame ni omompakari tamaeru ka?

10 Mata wa warera no tame ni nomi kore wo ii tamaishi ka? Kowa ware-ra no tame ni shirushi tamaeru nari; sowa tagaesu mono wa nozomi arite taga-eshi, kokumotsu wo konasu mono wa, sono kokumotsu wo uru no nozomi arite konasu wa ube nareba nari.

11 Warera moshi nanjira no tame ni rei no mono wo makitaraba, nanjira no ni-ku no mono wo kari toru wa daiji naran ya?

12 Hoka no hito moshi kono ken-i wo nanjira no ue ni motaba, mashite ware-ra wo ya? Saredo, warera kono ken-i wo mochiizu; Kirisuto no fukuin ni sama-

tage naki yō ni warera sube-te no koto wo shinobu.

13 Nanjira shirazaru ka, kiyoki koto wo tsutomuru mono wa, miya no mono wo shoku shi; saidan ni tsukōru mono wa, saidan to tomo ni sono wakachi wo toru koto wo?

14 Kaku no gotoku, Shu fukuin wo nobe tsutōru mono wa, fukuin ni yorite sugosan koto wo sadame tamaeri.

15 Saredo, ware korera no koto wa hitotsu wo mo mochiizu, mata kaku no gotoku seraren tame ni kore wo kaki okuru ni arazu: sowa waga hokoru tokoro wo hito ni munashiku seraren yori wa, mushiro shinuru wa ware ni yoki koto nareba nari.

16 Ware fukuin wo nobe tsutōru to iedomo, hokoru-beki tokoro nashi; yamu wo ezaru nari: moshi ware fukuin wo nobe tsutaezuba jitsu ni wazawai nari.

17 Moshi ware konomite kore wo nasaba, mukui wo en; moshi ware konomazaru mo sono tsutome wa ware ni azukareri.

18 Shikaraba, waga mukui wa nani naru ya? Ware fukuin wo nobe tsutōru

I. KORINTO 10.

ni, hito wo shite tsuie naku Kirisuto no fukuin wo eshime; mata fukuin ni arite waga moteru ken wo midari ni mochiizaru, sunawachi kore nari.

19 Ware subete no hito ni mukaite jishu no mono naredo, sara ni ōku no hito wo en tame ni, mizukara onore wo subete no hito no dorei to naseri.

20 Yudayabito ni wa, ware Yudayabito no gotoku nareri; kore Yudayabito wo en tame nari: mata okite no shita ni aru mono ni wa, ware okite no shita ni arazaredomo, okite no shita ni aru mono no gotoku nareri; kore okite no shita ni aru mono wo en tame nari:

21 Okite naki mono ni wa, ware okite naki mono no gotoku nareri; kore okite naki mono wo en tame nari. Saredo, ware Kami ni mukaite okite naki ni arazu, sunawachi Kirisuto no okite no shita ni aru nari.

22 Yowaki mono ni wa, ware yowaki mono no gotoku nareri, kore yowaki mono wo en tame nari: mata subete no hito ni wa, ware sono subete no hito no sama ni shitagaeri; kore

ika ni mo shite karera sunin wo sukuwan tame nari.

23 Ware fukuin no tame ni kaku okonau wa, hito to tomo ni fukuin ni azukaran tame nari.

24 Nanjira shirazu ya; haseba ni hashiru mono wa, mina hashiredomo, hōbi wo uru mono wa tada hitori naru wo? Nanjira mo en tame ni hashirubeshi.

25 Subete kachi wo arasou mono wa, nanigoto wo mo hikae tsutsushimu nari. Karera wa yabure yasuki kammuri wo en ga tame ni kore wo okonai; warera wa yaburezaru kammuri wo en ga tame ni kore wo okonau nari.

26 Sareba waga hashiru wa me-ate naki ga gotoki ni arazu; waga tatakai wa kū wo utsu ga gotoki ni arazu:

27 Onore no karada wo uchite, kore wo fukuseshimu: sowa hōka no hito wo oshiete, mizukara suteraren koto wo osorureba nari.

10 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware nanjira ga sa no koto wo shirazaru wo konomazu, so-

I. KORINTO 10.

re warera no senzo wa mina kumo no shita ni ari, mina umi wo tōri;

2 Mina kumo to umi nite baputesuma wo ukete, Mōse ni tsukeri;

3 Mina onajiku rei no kui-mono wo shoku shi;

4 Mina onajiku rei no no-mimono wo nomeri: kore karera ni shitagaeru rei no iwa yori nomitaru nari: so-no iwa wa sunawachi Kirisuto nari.

5 Saredo karera no uchi ōku wa Kami no kokoro ni kanawazaru ga yue ni, no nite horobosaretari.

6 Korera no koto wa warera wo shite, karera ga tashimishi gotoku, aku wo tashimazarashimuru, warera no kagami nari.

7 Tami wa za shite inshoku shi, tachite maeri to shirusaretaru gotoku, karera no uchi aru mono no nashishi ni naraite, nanjira gūzō wo ogamu mono to naru nakare.

8 Mata karera no uchi aru mono kan-in wo okonai, ichi nichī ni ni man san zen nin shinitari; karera ni naraite, warera kan-in subekarazu.

9 Mata karera no uchi aru mono Kirisuto wo kokoro-

mite hebi ni horobosaretari; karera ni naraite, warera mo kokoromubekarazu.

10 Mata karera no uchi aru mono tsubuyakite horobosu mono ni horobosaretari; karera ni naraite, nanjira mo tsubuyaku nakare.

11 Karera ga aeru kono subete no koto wa kagami to nareri. Katsu korera no koto wo shirusaretaru wa, sue no yo ni aeru warera wo imashimuru tame nari.

12 Sareba mizukara tateri to omou mono wa taorezaru yō ni tsutsushimubeshi.

13 Nanjira ga aishi kokoromi wa, hito no tsune narazaru wa nashi: Kami wa makoto naru mono nari: uanjira wo korae shinobu koto atawazaru kokoromi ni awaseji; nanjira ga sono kokoromi wo korae shinobu koto wo en tame ni, sore ni soete nogarubeki michi wo sonae tamōbeshi.

14 Sareba waga ai suru mono yo, gūzō wo hai suru waza wo sakubeshi.

15 Ware chisha ni iu gotoku iwan, nanjira waga iu tokoro wo sabakubeshi.

16 Warera ga iwau tokoro no iwai no sakazuki wa tomoni Kirisuto no chi wo ukuru ni arazu ya? Warera ga

I. KORINTO 10.

saku tokoro no pan wa, tomo ni Kirisuto no karada wo ukuru ni arazu ya?

17 Pan wa tada hitotsu nari, ōku no warera mo mata hitotsu karada nari: sowa mina hitotsu no pan wo tomo ni ukureba nari.

18 Niku ni zoku suru Isuraeru no hito wo miyo: sonaemono wo kurau mono wa, saidan ni azukaru mono ni arazu ya?

19 Sareba, waga ieru koto wa nani zo ya? Gūzō wa aru mono to ieru ka? Shikarazu. Gūzō ni sasageshi mono wa aru mono to ieru ka? Shikarazu.

20 Ware iwan, Ihōjin no sasaguru mono wa Kami ni sasaguru ni arazu, akki ni sasaguru nari: ware nanjira ga akki to majiwaru wo konomazu.

21 Nanjira Shu no sakazuki to akki no sakazuki to wo kane nomu koto atawazu: Shu no mushiro to akki no mushiro to ni kane tsukōru atawazu.

22 Warera Shu no netami wo okosan to suru ka? Warera Shu yori mo tsuyoki mono naran ya?

23 Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo subete no mono eki aru

ni arazu. Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo subete no mono toku wo tatsuru ni arazu.

24 Hito mina onore no eki wo motomuru naku, ono-ono hito no eki wo motomubeshi.

25 Subete ichi ni uru mono wa, ryōshin no tame ni tou koto wo sezu shite shoku subeshi;

26 Sowa chi to kore ni miteru mono wa Shu no mono nareba nari.

27 Nanjira moshi fushinja ni manekarete yukan to seba, subete nanjira no mae ni okeru mono wo ryōshin no tame ni tou koto wo sezu shite shoku subeshi.

28 Moshi hito nanjira ni, Kore wa gūzō ni sasageshi mono nari to iwaba; tsugeshi mono no tame, mata ryōshin no tame ni kore wo shoku suru nakare: sowa chi to kore ni miteru mono mina Shu no mono nareba nari.

29 Ryōshin to wa, nanjira no ryōshin ni arazu; hoka no hito no ryōshin wo iu nari; ikan zo hoka no hito no ryōshin ni, waga jiyū wo sabakaruru koto wo sen ya?

30 Moshi ware kansha shite shoku suru koto wo nasa-

I. KORINTO 11.

ba, nanzo sono kansha suru tokoro no mono ni yorite nonoshiraruru koto wo sen ya?

31 Sareba, nanjira kurau ni mo, nomu ni mo, nani goto wo okonau ni mo, subete Kami no sakae wo arawasu yō ni okonōbeshi.

32 Yudayabito wo mo, Girishiabito wo mo, mata Kami no kyōkwai wo mo tsumazukasuru nakare:

33 Sunawachi waga subete no koto ni oite subete no hito no kokoro ni kanau yō ni shi; karera ga sukuwaren tame ni onore no eki wo motomezu, ōku no hito no eki wo motomuru ga gotoku subeshi.

11 SHŌ.

WAGA Kirisuto ni naurau gotoku, nanjira ware ni narōbeshi.

2 Kyōdai yo, nanjira subete no koto ni oite ware wo omoi, katsu waga nanjira ni tsutaeshi gotoku, sono tsutae wo mamoru ni yorite, ware nanjira wo homu.

3 Subete no hito no kashira wa Kirisuto nari; onna no kashira wa otoko nari; Kirisuto no kashira wa Kami nari to nanjira ga shiran koto wo negau.

4 Subete otoko wa kashira ni mono wo kamurite inori wo nashi, aruiwa yogen suru toki wa, sono kashira wo hazukashimuru nari.

5 Subete onna wa kashira ni mono wo kamurazu shite inori wo nashi, aruiwa yogen suru toki wa, sono kashira wo hazukashimuru nari: kowa teihatsu to hitotsu ni shite, tagau koto nashi.

6 Onna moshi mono wo kamurazuba kami wo kirubeshi: saredo kami wo kiri, mata soru koto moshi onna no hazubeki koto naraba, mono wo kamurubeshi.

7 Otoko wa Kami no katchi to sakae nareba, sono kashira ni mono wo kamurubekarazu; onna wa otoko no sakae nari.

8 Sowa otoko wa onna yori ideshi ni arazu: onna wa otoko yori idetareba nari:

9 Mata otoko wa onna no tame ni tsukuraeshi ni arazu; onna wa otoko no tame ni tsukuraeshi nari:

10 Kono yue ni onna wa ten no tsukai no yue ni yorite kashira ni ken wo motsubeki mono nari.

11 Saredo Shu ni arite wa, otoko wa onna ni yorazaru

I. KORINTO 11.

koto naku; onna wa otoko ni yorazaru koto nashi.

12 Onna no otoko yori ideshi gotoku, otoko wa onna ni yorite izu; shikashite bammotsu mina Kami yori izuru nari.

13 Nanjira mizukara wakimōbeshi: onna mono wo kamurazu shite Kami ni inoru wa yoroshiki koto naru ka?

14 Otoko moshi nagakikami no ke araba, hazubeki koto nari to nanjira shizen ni shiru ni arazu ya?

15 Saredo onna moshi nagakikami no ke araba sono sakae nari: sowa kamuri mono no kawari ni kami no ke wo tamaitareba nari.

16 Tatoi arasoi ronzuru mono ari to mo, kaku no gotoki tameshi wa warerani mo, mata Kami no kyōkwai ni mo aru koto nashi.

17 Ware korera no koto wo mejjite nanjira wo homezaru wa, nanjira no atsumari eki wo ukezu shite kaette son wo manekeba nari.

18 Mazu nanjira kyōkwai ni atsumaru toki, sono uchi tagai ni arasoi wakaruru koto ari to kikeri; ware ho-bo kore wo shinzu.

19 Sowa tadashiki mono no nanjira no uchi ni ara-

waren tame, itan okorazaru wo ezareba nari.

20 Nanjira hitotsu tokoro ni atsumaru wa, Shu no bansan wo shoku suru ni arazu:

21 Sowa shoku suru toki, ono-ono mazu onōre no bansan wo shoku suru ni yori, aruiwa uyuru mono ari, aruiwa ei akeru mono areba nari.

22 Nanjira inshoku subeki ie naki ka? Kami no kyōkwai wo karonji, mata tomoshiki mono wo hazukashimen to suru ka? Ware nani wo ka iwan: kore ni yorite nanjira wo homubeki ya? Ware wa homezaru nari.

23 Waga nanjira ni tsutaeshi koto wa, Shu yori sazukeraretaru nari; sunawachi Shu Iesu watasaruru yo pan wo tori,

24 Shuku shite kore wo saki, iikeru wa, Torite shoku seyo; kore wa nanjira no tame ni sakaruru waga karada nari; nanjira mo kaku okonaite ware wo oboeyo.

25 Shoku shite nochi mata sakazuki wo tori, saki no gotoku shite, iikeru wa, Kono sakazuki wa waga chi ni shite, tatsuru tokoro

I. KORINTO 12.

no shinyaku nari; nanjira mo kaku okonaite nomu goto ni ware wo oboeyo.

26 Nanjira kono pan wo shoku shi, kono sakazuki wo nomu goto ni, Shu no shi wo shimeshite sono kitaru toki made ni oyobu nari.

27 Sareba yoroshiki ni kanawazu shite kono pan wo shoku shi, Shu no sakazuki wo nomu mono wa, Shu no karada to chi wo okasu nari.

28 Hito mizukara kaerimite nochi sono pan wo shoku shi, sono sakazuki wo nomubeshi.

29 Yoroshiki ni kanawazu shite kuinomi suru mono wa, sono kuinomi ni yorite mizukara sabaki wo maneku nari; sowa Shu no karada wo wakimaezaru ni yoru.

30 Kono yue ni nanjira no uchi ni yowaki mono, yamai no mono, mata nemuritaru mono ōshi.

31 Warera moshi mizukara onore wo wakimaeshi naraba, sabaki wo ukuru koto nakarishi naran,

32 Saredo ima sabaki seraruru wa, Shu no warera wo korashime tamau nari; kore warera wo shite yo no hito to tomo ni tsumi ni sa-

dameraruru koto nakarashimen tame nari.

33 Kono yue ni waga kyōdai yo, atsumarite shoku sen toki tagai ni ai matsubeshi.

34 Moshi uenaba sono ie nite shoku subeshi; kore nanjira no atsumari sabaki wo ukuru ni itarazaran tame nari. Sono hoka no koto wa ware itaran toki kore wo sadamen.

12 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, rei no tamamono ni tsuite wa, ware nanjira ga shirazaru wo konomazu.

2 Nanjira Ihōjin narishi toki, michibikaruru ni shitagaita, mono iwazaru gūzō no moto ni sasoware yukishi wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

3 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ni shimesan, Kami no Mitama ni kanjite kataru mono wa, Iesu wo norōbeki mono to iu mono nashi; mata hito Seirei ni kanzezareba, Iesu wo Shu to iu atawazu.

4 Tamamono wa kotonaredomo, Mitama wa onaji.

5 Tsutome wa kotonaredomo, Shu wa onaji.

6 Mata hataraki wa kotonaredomo, subete no koto wo

I. KORINTO 12.

subete no hito no uchi ni okonau Kami wa onaji.

7 Mitama no arawashi wo ono-ono ni tamaishi wa, eki wo eshimen tame nari.

8 Aruiwa Mitama ni yorite chie no kotoba wotamawari; aruiwa onaji Mitama ni yorite chishiki no kotoba wo tamawari;

9 Aruiwa onaji Mitama ni yorite shinkō wo tamawari; aruiwa onaji Mitama ni yorite yamai wo iyasu chikara wo tamawari;

10 Aruiwa chikara aru waza wo okonai; aruiwa yogen shi; aruiwa rei wo wakimae; aruiwa hōgen wo ii; aruiwa hōgen wo yaku suru no chikara wo tamawareri.

11 Saredo subete korera no koto wo okonau mono wa onajiku hitotsu Mitama nari; kare sono kokoro no mama ni ono-ono ni wake atōru nari.

12 Karada wa hitotsu ni shite ōku no eda ari, hitotsu karada no subete no eda wa ōkeredomo hitotsu no karada nari; Kirisuto mo mata kaku no gotoshi.

13 Aruiwa Yudayabito, aruiwa Girishiabito, aruiwa dorei, aruiwa jishu ni kakawarazu, warera mina hito-

tsu no Mitama ni arite baputesuma wo uke, hitotsu no karada to nari; mata mina hitotsu no Mitama wo nomeri.

14 Sowa karada wa hitotsu eda nomi ni arazu, ōku areba nari.

15 Ashi moshi, Ware te ni arazaru ga yue ni karada ni zoku sezu to iwaba; sore ni yorite karada ni zoku sezaruka?

16 Mata mimi moshi, Ware me ni arazaru ga yue ni karada ni zoku sezu to iwaba; sore ni yorite karada ni zoku sezaruka?

17 Moshi zenshin me naraba, kiku tokoro wa izuko zo ya? Moshi zenshin mimi naraba, kagu tokoro wa izuko zo ya?

18 Sore Kami wa kokoro no mama ni eda wo ono-ono karada ni oki tamaeri.

19 Moshi mina hitotsu no eda naraba, karada wa izuko zo ya?

20 Eda wa ōku aredomo, karada wa hitotsu nari.

21 Me wa te ni, Ware nanji ni yō nashi to iu wo ezu: mata kashira mo ashi ni, Ware nanji ni yō nashi to iu wo ezu.

22 Karada no uchi motto mo yowashi to miyuru eda

I. KORINTO 13.

wa, kaette nakarubekarazaru mono nari.

23 Karada no uchi tōtokarazu to omou tokoro ni mono wo matoite, warera koto ni kore wo tōtobu; kore ni yorite warera no minikuki tokoro wa sugurete uruwashiku naru nari.

24 Warera no uruwashiki tokoro wa kokoro wo mochiiru ni oyobazu: Kami wa sono otoreru tokoro ni koto ni tōtoki wo kuwaete, karada wo totonoe tamaeri.

25 Kore karada no uchi wakaruru koto naku, moromoro no eda tagai ni ai kaerimi tasuken tame nari.

26 Moshi hitotsu no eda kurushimaba, subete no eda tomo ni kurushimi; hitotsu no eda tōtobarenaba, subete no eda tomo ni yorokobu nari.

27 Nanjira wa Kirisuto no karada ni shite, mata ono-ono sono eda nari.

28 Kami wa dai ichi ni shito, dai ni ni yogensha, dai san ni kyōshi, sono tsugi ni chikara aru waza wo okonau mono, tsugi ni yamai wo iyasu chikara wo ukeshi mono, hodokoshi suru mono, tsukasadoru mono, hōgen wo iu mono wo kyōkwai ni oki tamaeri.

29 Kore mina shito naran ya? Mina yogensha naran ya? Mina kyōshi naran ya? Mina chikara aru waza wo okonau mono naran ya?

30 Mina yamai wo iyasu chikara wo moteru mono naran ya? Mina hōgen wo iu mono naran ya? Mina yaku suru mono naran ya?

31 Nanjira suguretaru tamamono wo shitōbeshi: motto yoki michi wo nanjira ni shimesan.

13 SHŌ.

TATOI ware moromoro no hito no kotoba, oyobi ten no tsukai no kotoba wo kataru to mo, moshi ai nakuba, naru kane ya hibiku nyōhachi no gotoshi.

2 Tatoi ware yogen suru no chikara ari, mata subete no okugi to subete no gaku-jutsu ni tasshi, mata yama wo utsusu hodo naru subete no shinkō ari to iedomo, moshi ai nakuba, kazōru ni taranu mono nari.

3 Tatoi ware waga subete no mochimono wo hodokoshi, mata yakaruru tame ni waga karada wo atōru to mo, moshi ai nakuba, ware ni eki nashi.

I. KORINTO 14.

4 Ai wa shinobu koto wo nashi, mata hito no eki wo hakaru nari: ai wa netamazu, hokorazu, takaburazu, hirei wo okonawazu,

5 Onore no ri wo moto-mezu, karugarushiku ikarazu, hito no ashiki wo omo-wazu;

6 Fugi wo yorokobazu, makoto wo yorokobi;

7 Oyoso koto tsutsumi, oyoso koto shinji, oyoso koto nozomi, oyoso koto shino-bu nari.

8 Ai wa itsu made mo otsuru koto nashi: saredo yogen wa sutari; hōgen wa yami; chishiki mo mata sutaran.

9 Warera no chishiki mattakarazu, yogen mo matakarakazu:

10 Mattaki mono kitaru toki wa, mattakarazaru mono sutarubeshi.

11 Ware warabe no toki wa kataru tokoro warabe no gotoku, satoru tokoro warabe no gotoku, hakaru tokoro warabe no gotoku narishi ga, hito to narite warabe no koto wo sutetari.

12 Warera ima kagami wo mote miru gotoku miru tokoro oboro nari: saredo kano toki ni wa kao wo awasete ai min: ware ima

shiru koto mattakarazu; saredo kano toki ni wa waga shiraruru gotoku ware shiran.

13 Sore shinkō to nozomi to ai to kono mitsu no mono wa tsune ni aru nari; kono uchi mottomo ōi naru mono wa ai nari.

14 SHŌ.

NANJIRA ai wo oi motome, katsu Mitama no samazama no tamamono wo shitōbeshi; koto ni shitōbeki wa yogen suru koto nari.

2 Hōgen wo kataru mono wa hito ni kataru ni arazu, Kami ni kataru nari; sowa Mitama ni yorite okugi wo kataru to iedomo, satoru mono nakereba nari.

3 Saredo yogen suru mono wa hito ni katarite sono toku wo tate, susume wo nashi, nagusame wo atōru nari.

4 Hōgen wo kataru mono wa onore no toku wo tate; yogen suru mono wa kyōkwai no toku wo tatsuru nari.

5 Ware nanjira ga mina hōgen wo kataru koto wo mo negaedo, mottomo negau tokoro wa nanjira ga yogen sen koto nari: hōgen wo kataru mono wa, moshi

I. KORINTO 14.

yaku shite kyōkwai no toku wo tatsuru ni arazuba, yogen suru mono kore yori masaru nari.

6 Sareba kyōdai yo, ware moshi nanjira ni itari, tada hōgen wo katarite, mokushi, aruiwa chishiki, aruiwa yogen, aruiwa oshie wo kata-razuba, nanjira ni nani no eki aran ya?

7 Sore rei naku shite koe wo idasu mono, aruiwa fue, aruiwa koto, moshi sono ne wakachi nakuba, fuku tokoro, hiku tokoro wo ikade shiri en ya?

8 Moshi rappa sadanari naki oto wo idasaba, tare ka tatakai no sonae wo nasan ya?

9 Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo shita wo mote akiraka narazaru kotoba wo idasaba, ikade kataru tokoro no koto wo shiri en ya? Kore nanjira kūki ni kataru nari.

10 Yo no naka no koe no tagui ōshi to iedomo, hitotsu to shite sono gi arazaru nashi.

11 Kono yue ni moshi ware sono koe no gi wo shirarezaba, kataru mono ni tai shite ware ebisu to nari; kataru mono mata ware ni tai shite ebisu to naru nari.

12 Sareba nanjira mo Mitama no tamamono wo shita mono naru ni yori, kyōkwai no toku wo tatsuru tame ni sono tamamono no yutaka naran koto wo negōbeshi.

13 Kono yue ni hōgen wo kataru mono wa, mizukara kore wo yaku sen koto wo inorubeshi.

14 Moshi hōgen wo mote inoraba, waga rei wa inoru naredo, waga kokoro wa hito no tame ni mi wo musubazu.

15 Shikaraba ika ni sen? Ware rei wo mote inoran, mata kokoro wo mote inoran: ware rei wo mote utawan, ware kokoro wo mote utawan.

16 Shikarazuba, nanji rei wo mote shuku suru toki, oroka naru mono wa nanji no kataru koto wo shirarezaba, nanji ga kansha suru toki ika ni shite, Amen to iwan ya?

17 Nanji no kansha suru wa yōshi, saredo hoka no hito wa toku wo tatezu.

18 Ware nanjira yori mo ōku hōgen wo kataru wo mote Kami ni kansha su:

19 Kyōkwai no uchi ni arite, ware hōgen wo mote ichi man no koto wo kata-

I. KORINTO 14.

ran yori, mushiro hito wo oshien tame ni waga kokoro wo mote itsu kotoba wo kataru wo yoshi to su.

20 Kyōdai yo, chie ni oite wa osanago to naru nakare, aku ni oite wa osānago to nare, chie ni oite wa otona to narubeshi.

21 Okite ni shirushite, Shu ii tamawaku, Kotonaru kotoba, kotonaru kuchibiru wo mote kono tami ni kataran; shikaredomo karrera wa ware ni kikaji to ari.

22 Kono yue ni hōgen wa shinzuru mono no tame ni arazu, shinzezaruru mono no tame no shirushi nari: saredo yogen wa shinzezaruru mono no tame ni arazu, shinzuru mono no tame nari.

23 Moshi zenkwai hito tokoro ni atsumaru toki, mina hōgen wo mote kataraba, oroka naru mono aruiwa shinzezaruru mono iri kitaran toki, nanjira wo kureru mono to iwazaran ya?

24 Saredo moshi mina yogen seba, shinzezaruru mono, aruiwa oroka naru mono iri kitaran toki, kono subete no hito ni yorite mizukara wo seme, kono subete no hito ni yorite onore no tsumi wo mitomubeshi.

25 Kaku no gotoku, sono kokoro ni kakuretaru koto arawaruru ga yue ni, fushite Kami wo ogami; mata Kami wa makoto ni nanjira no uchi ni imasu to iwan.

26 Shikarabaikan? Kyōdai yo, nanjira atsumareru toki, ono-ono ni aruiwa uta ari, aruiwa oshie ari, aruiwa hōgen ari, aruiwa mokushi ari, aruiwa honyaku ari; kotogotoku toku wo taten tame ni kore wo nashubeshi.

27 Moshi hōgen wo kataru mono araba, futari mata ōku to mo san nin ni sugizu, tsuide ni yorite katari, kore wo yaku suru mono hitori arubeshi:

28 Moshi yaku suru mono naki toki wa, kyōkwai no uchi ni moku shite, onore to Kami ni katarubeshi.

29 Yogen suru mono wa futari aruiwa san nin katari, sono hoka no mono wa kore wo wakimōbeshi.

30 Moshi katawara ni za suru mono mokushi wo eba, saki ni kataru mono damarubeshi.

31 Sowa nanjira mina subete no hito ni manabase, mata susume wo ukeshimen tame ni hitoribitori yogen suru koto wo ureba nari;

I. KORINTO 15.

32 Yogensha no rei wa yogensha ni sei seraru;

33 Sore Kami wa midare no Kami ni arazu, yawaragi no Kami nari.

34 Seito no shokyōkwai no gotoku nanjira no onnatachi mo kyōkwai no uchi ni moku subeshi; karera no kataru wo yurusazu; karera wa okite ni ieru gotoku shitagōbeki mono nari.

35 Moshi manaban to suru tokoro araba, ie ni arite sono otto ni tōbeshi: sowa onna kyōkwai ni oite kataru wa hazubeki koto nareba nari.

36 Kami no kotoba wa nanjira yori ideshi ya? Mata nanjira ni nomi kitarishi ya?

37 Hito moshi mizukara wo yogensha to shi, aruiwa Mitama ni kanzeshi mono to seba, waga nanjira ni kaki okuru koto wa Shu no mei nari to shirubeshi.

38 Moshi shirazaru mono araba, sono shirazaru ni makasubeshi.

39 Sareba kyōdai yo, yogen suru koto wo shitai, mata hōgen wo kataru koto wo kinzuru nakare.

40 Subete no koto tada-shiku, katsu tsuide ni shitagaite okonōbeshi.

15 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, saki ni waga nanjira ni tsutateshi fukuin wo ima mata nanjira ni tsugu: kowa nanjira ga ukeshi tokoro, kore ni yorite tachishi tokoro nari.

2 Nanjira moshi waga tsutateshi koto wo kataku mamori, itazura ni shinzuru koto nakuba, kore ni yorite sukuwaren.

3 Waga nanjira ni tsutateshi wa waga ukeshi tokoro no koto nite, sono dai ichi wa sunawachi seisho ni kanaite, Kirisuto warera no tsumi no tame ni shini;

4 Mata seisho ni kanaite hōmurare, mikka me ni yomigaeri;

5 Kepa ni araware; nochi jū ni no deshi ni araware tamaeru koto nari:

6 Kaku araware tamaeru nochi, go hyaku no kyōdai no tomo ni aru toki, mata kore ni araware tamaeri: sono kyōdai no uchi ōku wa ima nao yo ni ari, saredomo sude ni nemuritaru mono mo ari;

7 Kono nochi Yakubu ni araware, mata subete no shito ni araware;

8 Iyahate ni tsuki tara-

I. KORINTO 15.

nu mono no gotoki ware ni mo araware tamaeri.

9 Sowa ware Kami no kyōkwai wo nayamaseshi yue ni, shito to tonōru ni tarazaru mono ni shite, shito no uchi ni ito chiisaki mono nareba nari.

10 Saredo waga kaku no gotoku naru wo eshi wa, Kami no megumi ni yorite nari: ware ni tamaishi Kami no megumi wa munashikarazu, ware wa subete no shito yori mo ōku tsu-tometari: kowa ware ni arazu, ware to tomo ni aru Kami no megumi nari.

11 Kono yue ni ware mo karera mo kaku no gotoku nobe tsutae, nanjira mo mata kaku no gotoku shinzeri.

12 Kirisuto wa shi yori yomigaerishi to nobe tsutōru ni, nanjira no uchi, shi yori yomigaeru koto nashi to iu mono aru wa nanzo ya?

13 Moshi shi yori yomigaeru koto nakuba, Kirisuto mo mata yomigaerazarishi naran:

14 Kirisuto moshi yomigaerazarishi naraba, warera no noburu tokoro munashiku, mata nanjira no shinkō mo munashikaran.

15 Katsu warera Kami

no tame ni itsuwari no akashi wo suru mono to naran; warera Kami wa Kirisuto wo yomigaerashishi to akashi sureba nari. Moshi shinishi mono yomigaeru koto nakuba, Kami Kirisuto wo yomigaerashimuru koto nakarubeshi.

16 Moshi shinishi mono yomigaeru koto nakuba, Kirisuto mo yomigaeru koto nakarishi naran;

17 Moshi Kirisuto yomigaerazarishi naraba, nanjira no shinkō wa munashiku, nanjira wa nao tsumi ni oran.

18 Mata Kirisuto ni arite nemuritaru mono mo horobishi naran.

19 Moshi Kirisuto ni yoreru warera no nozomi tada kono yo nomi naraba, subete no hito no uchi nite mototomo awaremubeki mono nari.

20 Saredo ima Kirisuto shi yori yomigaerite, nemuritaru mono no yomigaeri no hajime to nareri.

21 Sore hito ni yorite shinuru koto ide, hito ni yorite yomigaeru koto idetari.

22 Adamu ni tsukeru subete no hito no shinuru gotoku, Kirisuto ni tsukeru subete no hito wa ikubeshi.

I. KORINTO 15.

23 Saredo ono-ono sono tsuide ni shitagau: hajime wa Kirisuto, tsugi wa Kirisuto no kitaran toki kare ni zoku suru mono nari.

24 Nochi kare moromoro no matsurigoto, oyobi moromoro no ken-i to chikara wo horoboshite, kuni wo Chichi no Kami ni watasan; kore owari nari.

25 Sowa kare subete no teki wo sono ashi no shita ni oku toki made wa o tarazaru wo ezareba nari.

26 Iyahate ni horobosaruru teki wa shi nari.

27 Sowa Kami subete no mono wo Kirisuto no ashi no shita ni oki tamaeba nari. Subete no mono wo sono shita ni okeri to ii tamaeru toki wa, subete no mono wo sono shita ni oku tokoro no mono wa sono uchi ni arazaru koto akiraka nari.

28 Subete no mono kare ni shitagau toki wa, Ko mo mata mizukara subete no mono wo onore ni shitagawashishi mono ni shitagobeshi; kore Kami subete no mono no ue ni Shu taran tame nari.

29 Moshi shinishi mono mattaku yomigaerazuba, shinishi mono no tame ni

baputesuma wo ukete, nani no tame ni sen to suru ka? Karera shinishi mono no tame ni baputesuma wo ukuru wa nani yue zo ya?

30 Mata nani no tame ni warera tsune ni ayauki ni oru ya?

31 Warera no Shu Kirisuto Iesu ni arite, nanjira ni tsuki waga moteru yorokobi wo sashi chikaite, Ware hibi ni shinuru to iu.

32 Moshi ware hito no gotoku, Epeso ni oite kemono to tomo ni tatakaishi naraba, nani no eki aran ya? Moshi shinishi mono yomigaerazuba, nomikui suru ni shikazu; warera myonichi shinubeki mono nareba nari.

33 Nanjira mizukara azamuku nakare: ashiki majiwari wa yoki okonai wo sokonau nari.

34 Nanjira samete tadamshiki wo okonobeshi; tsumi wo okasu nakare; nanjira no uchi Kami wo shirazaru mono ari: ware kaku iite nanjira wo hazukashimuru nari.

35 Hito aruiwa towan, Shinishi mono ika ni yomigaeru ya? Ika naru kara-da nite kitaru ya to.

I. KORINTO 15.

36 Oroka ~~naru mono~~ yo, nanji ga maku tokoro no tane mazu shinazareba ikizu.

37 Mata nanji ga maku tokoro no mono, nochi hayuru tokoro no karada wo maku ni arazu, mugi nite mo, hoka no koku nite mo, tada tane-tsubu nomi;

38 Shikaru wo Kami wa onore no kokoro ni shita-gaite, kore ni katachi wo atae, tane goto ni sono onono no katachi wo atae tammau.

39 Subete no niku onaji niku ni arazu: hito no niku ari, kemono no niku ari, tori no niku ari, uwo no niku ari.

40 Ten ni tsukeru mono no katachi ari, chi ni tsukeru mono no katachi ari: ten ni tsukeru mono no sakae wa chi ni tsukeru mono no sakae ni kotonari.

41 Hi no sakae ari, tsuki no sakae ari, hoshi no sakae ari; kono hoshi to kano hoshi to sono sakae mata onono-kotonari.

42 Shinishi hito no yomigaeru mo mata kaku no gotoshi. Kutsuru mono nite makare; kuchizaru mono ni yomigaesare:

43 Tōtokarazaru mono nite makare; sakae aru mo-

no ni yomigaesare: yowaki mono nite makare; tsuyoki mono ni yomigaesare:

44 Kekki no karada nite makare; rei no karada ni yomigaesaruru nari. Kekki no karada ari; rei no karada ari.

45 Shirushite, Hajime no hito Adamu wa inochi aru tamashii to nari; owari no Adamu wa inochi wo atōru rei to naru to aru gotoshi.

46 Rei no mono wa saki ni arazu, kaette kekki no mono saki ni arite, rei no mono nochi ni aru nari.

47 Dai ichi no hito wa chi yori idete, tsuchi ni tsuki; dai ni no hito wa ten yori idetaru Shu nari.

48 Kano tsuchi ni tsukeru mono ni, subete tsuchi ni tsukeru mono wa niru nari: kano ten ni tsukeru mono ni, subete ten ni tsukeru mono wa niru nari.

49 Warera tsuchi ni tsukeru mono no katachi wo motsu; kaku no gotoku nochi mata ten ni tsukeru mono no katachi wo motan.

50 Kyōdai yo, ware kore wo iwan, ketsuniku wa Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto atawazu; mata kutsuru mono wa kuchizaru mono wo tsugu koto atawazu.

I. KORINTO 16.

⁵¹₅₂ Miyo, ware nanjira ni okugi wo tsugen: Warera kotogotoku nemuru ni wa arazu; warera mina owari no rappa no naran toki, tachimachi matataku ma ni kwa sen: sowa rappa naran toki, shinishi hito yomigaerite kuchizu, warera mo mata kwa subekereba nari.

53 Kono kutsuru mono wa kanarazu kuchizaru mono wo ki; shinuru mono wa kanarazu shinazaru mono wo kirubeshi.

54 Kono kutsuru mono kuchizaru mono wo ki, kono shinuru mono shinazaru mono wo kin toki, seisho ni shirushite, Shi wa kachi ni nomaren to aru ni kanōbeshi.

55 Shi yo, nanji no hari wa izuku ni aru ya? Yo-mi yo, nanji no kachi wa izuku ni aru ya?

56 Shi no hari wa tsumi nari; tsumi no chikara wa okite nari;

57 Warera wo shite waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kachi wo eshimuru Kami ni sha su.

58 Kono yue ni waga aisuru kyōdai yo, nanjira kaku shite ugokazu, tsune ni hagemite Shu no waza wo tsutomeyo; sowa nanjira

Shu ni arite, sono nasu tokoro no hataraki no munashikarazaru wo shireba nari.

16 SHŌ.

SEITO no tame ni kane wo idasu koto ni tsuite wa, Garatea no kyōkwai ni waga meizeshi gotoku, nanjira mo okonōbeshi.

2 Hito mawari no hajime no hi goto ni, nanjira onono sono uru tokoro no ri ni shitagaite kore wo ie ni takuwae oke; kore waga itaru toki hajimete idasu koto nakaran tame nari.

3 Ware itaraba, fumi wo nanjira ga erabu tokoro no hito ni atae, nanjira no megumi wo Ierusaremu ni tazusaeshimubeshi:

4 Moshi ware mo yukubekuba, karera ware to tomo ni yukubeshi.

5 Ware Makedonia wo tōran to sureba; Makedonia wo tōru toki nanjira ni itari;

6 Nanjira to tomo ni todomaran; aruiwa nanjira to fuyu wo sugosu koto arubeshi: kakute nanjira ga ware wo waga yuku tokoro ni okuran koto wo nozomu.

7 Ima michi sugara nanjira wo min koto wo nega-

I. KORINTO 16.

wazu: Shu moshi ware ni yurusaba, shibaraku nanjira to tomo ni oran koto wo nozomu.

8 Ware Pentekosute made Epeso ni oran;

9 Sowa hiroku, katsu hataraki wo nasu no mon hirakete waga mae ni ari, mata motoru mono okereba nari.

10 Temote moshi itaraba, nanjira tsutsushimite, kare wo shite osoruru tokoro naku nanjira no uchi ni orashimeyo; sowa kare mo waga gotoku Shu no tsutome wo tsutomuru mono nareba nari.

11 Kono yue ni nanjira kare wo iyashimuru koto naku, yasuraka ni okurite waga moto ni kitarashimeyo: ware kare ga hoka no kyōdaitachi to tomo ni kitaru wo mateba nari.

12 Kyōdai Aporo ni tsuite wa, kyōdaitachi to tomo ni kare ga nanjira ni itaran koto wo ware ōi ni susumuredo, kare sara ni ima yuku koto wo negawazu; saredo yoki ori araba yukubeshi.

13 Nanjira me wo samashi, kataku shinkō ni tachite, otoko no gotoku tsuyokare.

14 Nanjira no okonau to-

koro mina ai wo mote okonōbeshi.

15 Kyōdai yo (Sutepana no ie wa sunawachi Akaya no hajime no mi nari; mata karera ga seito no koto ni mi wo yudanete tsukōru wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari),

16 Ware susumu, nanjira mo kaku no gotoki mono oyobi kore to tomo ni tsutomuru mono ni fuku seyo.

17 Ware Sutepana to Porutonato to Akaiko no kitaru wo yorokobu: kore nanjira no kakuru tokoro wo oginaeba nari.

18 Karera waga kokoro to nanjira no kokoro wo nagusametari: kono yue ni nanjira kaku no gotoki mono wo omonzubeshi.

19 Ajia no shokyōkwai nanjira ni yasuki wo tou. Akura to Purisukira oyobi sono ie no kyōkwai Shu ni arite nanjira ni nengoro ni yasuki wo tou.

20 Subete no kyōdai nanjira ni yasuki wo tou. Nanjira kiyoki kuchitsukeye mote tagai ni yasuki wo toe.

21 Ware Pauro tezukara nanjira ni yasuki wo tou.

22 Moshi hito Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo ai sezareba, norowarubeshi. Shu kitaran.

I. KORINTO 16.

23 Negawaku wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi nanjira to tomo ni are.

24 Waga ai subete Iesu Kirisuto ni oru nanjira to tomo ni aru nari. Amen.

SHITO PAURO KORINTOBITO NI OKURERU NOCHI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI no mune ni yorite, Iesu Kirisuto no shito to nareru Pauro, oyobi kyōdai Temote, Korinto ni aru Kami no kyōkwai to amaneku Akaya ni aru subete no seito ni fumi wo okuru.

2 Negawaku wa, nanjira warera no Chichi naru Kami oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

3 Homubeki kana, Kami sunawachi warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, jihi no Chichi, subete no nagusame wo tamau no Kami.

4 Kami wa warera ga moromoro no nayami no uchi

ni warera wo nagusame tamau; kore warera wo shite Kami no warera wo nagusame tamau nagusame wo mote, mata moromoro no nayami ni oru mono wo nagusamuru koto wo eshimen tame nari.

5 Sowa Kirisuto no kurushimi warera ni ōku aru ga gotoku warera no nagusame mo Kirisuto ni yorite ōku areba nari.

6 Warera aruiwa nayami wo ukuru mo nanjira ga nagusame to sukui no tame nari; kono nagusame to sukui wa nanjira no uchi ni hatarakite, warera ga ukuru gotoki kurushimi wo nanjira ni mo onajiku shinobashimuru nari: warera aruiwa nagusame wo ukuru

II. KORINTO 1.

mo mata nanjira ga nagusame to sukui no tame nari:

7 Nanjira ga kurushimi wo tomo ni ukuru gotoku, mata nagusame wo mo tomo ni ukuru koto wo ware-ra wa shiru; kono yue ni nanjira ni tsuki warera ga nozomu tokoro wa katashi.

8 Kyōdai yo, warera ga Ajia ni oite aishi tokoro no nayami wo nanjira ga shirazaru wo konomazu, sunawachi semeraruru koto hanahadashiku shite, ikioi atari gataku, inochi wo tamotan nozomi wo mo ushinau ni itareri:

9 Katsu warera kokoro no uchi ni hisshi wo sadamu; kono yue ni onore wo tanomazu shite, shinishi mono wo yomigaerasuru Kami wo tanomeri.

10 Kami sude ni warera wo kaku no gotoki no shi yori sukui, ima mata sukueri, nochi mo nao warera wo sukui tamawan koto wo nozomu:

11 Nanjira mo warera no tame ni inorite, ai tasuku; kakute ōku no hito ni yori, warera ni tamawarishi megumi wo ōku no hito mo warera ga tame ni kansha suru ni itaran.

12 Warera no ryōshin wa-

rera Kami no tamau tokoro no magokoro to shinjitsu ni yori, mata niku no chie ni yorazu, Kami no megumi ni yori, yo ni arite okonai wo nashi, koto ni nanjira ni mukaite kaku no gotoki okonai wo naseri to akashisu; kore warera ga hokoru tokoro nari.

13 Warera nanjira ni kaki okuru tokoro wa nanjira ga yomu tokoro, satoru tokoro no hoka ni arazaru nari:

14 Ware nanjira ga owari ni itaru made, sa no koto wo nanjira no uchi ni shiru mono aru ga gotoku shiran koto wo nozomu; sunawachi Shu Iesu no hi ni, nanjira ga warera ni yorite hokoru gotoku, warera mo nanjira ni yorite hokoru, kore nari.

15 Ware kore wo shinzuru ni yorite, futa tabi nanjira ni eki wo esasen tame, saki ni wa mazu nanjira ni itari;

16 Mata nanjira wo sugite Makedonia ni yuki, mata Makedonia yori nanjira ni kaeri, nanjira wo shite ware wo Yudaya no kata ye okurashimen koto wo omeri.

17 Waga kaku sadameshi toki ukitaru kokoro aranya? Mata waga sadameshi tokoro niku ni yorite sada-

II. KORINTO 2.

me, ze nari, ze nari to ii, mata hi nari, hi nari to iwan ya?

18 Makoto no Kami warera ga nanjira ni mukaite ieru kotoba ni ze to ii, mata hi to iishi koto nashi to akashi su.

19 Sowa warera sunawachi ware to Shiruwano oyobi Temote nanjira no uchi ni tsutaetaru Kami no Ko Iesu Kirisuto wa ze to ii, mata hi to iu ga gotoki koto nashi: kare ni wa tada ze to iu koto aru nomi.

20 Subete Kami no yaku-soku wa kare no uchi ni ze to nari, mata kare no uchi ni Amen to nari, warera ni yorite Kami no sakae no arawaruru ni oyobu.

21 Warera wo nanjira to tomo ni Kirisuto ni katō shi, katsu warera ni abura wo sosogishi mono wa Kami nari.

22 Kare mata warera ni in shi, katsu kata to shite Mitama wo warera no kokoro ni tamaeri.

23 Ware imada Korinto ni itarazaru wa, nanjira wo yuruyaka ni sen ga tame nari; ware Kami wo yobi, waga tamashii no tame ni akashi wo motomu.

24 Warera nanjira noshinkō wo tsukasadoran to suru

ni arazu, tada nanjira no yorokobi wo tasuken to suru nari: sowa nanjira shinkō ni yorite tateba nari.

2 SHŌ.

WARE urei wo mote futa tabi nanjira ni itaraji to mizukara sadame-tari.

2 Moshi ware nanjira wo shite ureeshimeba, waga ureeshimuru tokoro no mono no hoka ni, tare ka ware wo yorokobasen ya?

3 Ware saki ni nanjira ni kaki okurishi wa, waga itaran' toki, ware wo yorokobasubeki mono kaette ware wo ureeshimen koto wo osorete nari; nanjira mina waga yorokobi wo onoga yorokobi to suru koto wo shinzuru nari.

4 Ware ōi naru nayami to kokoro no itami aru ni yori, ōku no namida wo mote nanjira ni kaki okureri: kowa nanjira wo shite ureeshimen to suru ni arazu; waga nanjira wo ai suru koto no fukaki wo shirashimen tame nari.

5 Moshi ureeshimuru mono araba, ware wo ureeshimuru ni arazu, hobo nanjira subete wo ureeshimuru nari. Kaku iu wa ware

II. KORINTO 3.

kore wo hanahadashiku semuru koto wo negawazaru nari.

6 Kakaru hito wa ōku no hito no seme wo ukuru koto sude ni tareri.

7 Sareba nanjira wa kaette kare wo yurushi nagusamubeshi; osoraku wa kare hanahadashiku urei ni shizuman.

8 Kono yue ni ware nanjira no ai wo kare ni arawasan koto wo nanjira ni susumu.

9 Ware saki ni fumi wo nanjira ni okurishi wa, nanjira ga subete no koto ni shitagau ya ina, kokoromite kore wo shiran tame nari.

10 Nanjira nani goto ni yorazu, hito wo yurusu koto araba, ware mata kore wo yurusan; ware moshi yurushishi koto araba, nanjira no tame Kirisuto no mae ni yurushishi nari.

11 Kore warera Satan ni katarezaran tame nari: warera kare no hakarigoto wo shirazaru ni arazu.

12 Ware Kirisuto no fukuin no tame ni Toroasu ni itari, Shu waga tame ni mon wo hiraki tamaishi ni,

13 Waga kyōdai Tetosu ni awazaru ga yue waga

kokoro yasukarazu; karera ni wakare wo taugete Macedonia ni yukeri.

14 Tsune ni warera wo shite Kirisuto ni arite kachi wo eshime, katsu kare wo shiru no nioi wo warera wo mote amaneku arawasu Kami ni kansha su.

15 Sukuwaruru mono ni tsuite mo, horoburu mono ni tsuite mo, warera Kami no tame ni wa Kirisuto no kōbashiki nioi nari;

16 Horoburu mono no tame ni wa shi no nioi nite, karera wo shi ni itarashimu; sukuwaruru mono no tame ni wa inochi no nioi nite, karera wo inochi ni itarashimu. Tare ka kore ni taen ya?

17 Warera ōku no hito no gotoku Kami no kotoba wo konran sezu; sunawachi makoto ni yori, Kami ni yorite, Kami no mae ni Kirisuto ni arite iu nari.

3 SHŌ.

WARERA mata mizukara onore wo susumen ya? Warera aru hito no gotoku, hito yori soebumi wo ukete nanjira ni watashi, aruiwa nanjira yori soebumi wo ukete hito ni watasubeki mono naran ya?

II. KORINTO 3.

2 Nanjira wa warera no fumi nari, sunawachi ware-ra kokoro ni shiruseri: subete no hito no shiru tokoro, yomu tokoro nari.

3 Nanjira wa akiraka ni warera ga tsutome ni yorite kakeru Kirisuto no fumi nari; kore sumi ni arazu, ikeru Kami no Mitama nite shirushi; mata sekihi ni arazu, kokoro no nikuhi ni shirushitari.

4 Warera Kirisuto ni yori, Kami ni mukaite kaku no gotoki shinkō ari;

5 Saredo warera onore ni yorite mizukara nani goto wo mo omoi uru ni arazu, warera no omoi uru wa Kami ni yoreri.

6 Kare warera wo shite shinyaku no tsukaebito to naru ni tarashimu: gibun ni tsukōru ni arazu, Mitama ni tsukōru nari: sowa gibun wa koroshi, Mitama wa ikaseba nari.

7 Tsui ni sutarubeki Mōse no kao no sakae ni yorite sura, Isuraeru no hitobito kare no kao wo mitomuru koto atawazariki; kaku ishi ni erishi gibun no shi no nori nao sakae aru toki wa,

8 Mashite Mitama no nori wa sakae arazaran ya?

9 Tsumi wo sadamuru nori moshi sakae araba, mashite gi to suru nori wa sono sakae sara ni masarazaran ya?

10 Moto sakae ari to seshi mono mo, nochi no sakae ni kurabureba, sakae naki mono to nareri: sowa nochi no sakae no sara ni masareru ni yorite nari.

11 Moshi sutaran mono ni sakae arishi naraba, mashite nagarōru mono ni sakae arazaran ya?

12 Warera kaku no gotoki koto wo nozomu ga yue ni, habakarazu shite iu nar:

13 Kore Mōse ga Isuraeru no hitobito ni sono sutaran to suru mono no owari wo misezaran tame ni kao-ōi nite sono kao wo ōishi gotoki ni arazu:

14 Saredo karera kokoro wo katakuna ni seri: konnichi ni itaru made karera kyūyaku wo yomu toki, sono kao-ōi nao nokoreri: sono nokorite sutarazaru wa, kore Kirisuto ni yorite sutarubeki mono nareba nari.

15 Konnichi ni itaru made Mōse wo yomu toki, sono kao-ōi nao sono kokoro wo ōeri.

16 Saredo sono kokoro Shu

II. KORINTO 4.

ni kisuru ni oyobaba, sono kao-ōi nozokarubeshi.

17 Shu wa sunawachi ka-no Mitama nari; Shu no Mitama aru tokoro ni wa jiyū ari.

18 Subete warera kao-ōi naku shite kagami ni utsusu ga gotoku, Shu no sakae wo mi, sakae ni sakae iya-masarite sono onaji katachi ni kawaru nari; kore Shu sunawachi Mitama ni yorite nari.

4 SHŌ.

WARERA awaremi wo kōmurite, kono tsutome wo uketareba aete oku sezu:

2 Hazubeki, kakuretaru koto wo sutete, ashiki takumi wo nasazu, Kami no michi wo midasazu, makoto wo arawashite Kami no mae ni onore wo subete no hito no ryōshin ni tadasu nari.

3 Warera no fukuin moshi kakururu naraba, horoburu mono ni kakururu nari,

4 Kaku no gotoki hito wa kono yo no kami sono kokoro wo kuramashitaru fushinja nari; kore Kami no katachi naru Kirisuto no sakae no fukuin no hikari wo shite, karera wo terasazarashimen ga tame nari.

5 Warera onore no koto wo noburu ni arazu, tada Kirisuto Iesu no Shu taru koto, mata warera Iesu ni yorite nanjira no shimobe taru koto wo noburu nari.

6 Hikari ni mejite kura-ki yori teri ideshimetaru Kami warera wo shite Iesu Kirisuto no kao ni aru, Kami no eikwō wo shiru no hikari wo arawasashimen tame ni, warera no kokoro wo terashi tamaeri.

7 Warera kono takara wo tsuchi no utsuwa ni moteri; kore ōi ni suguretaru chikara wa ware yori izuru ni arazu, Kami no chikara naru koto no arawaren tame nari.

8 Warera shihō yori nayami wo ukuredomo, kyūsezu; senkata tsukuredomo, nozomi wo ushinawazu;

9 Semeraruredomo, sutera-rezu; taosaruredomo, horobizu;

10 Warera izuku ye yuku ni mo, tsune ni Iesu no shi wo mi ni oeri, kowa Iesu no ikeru koto wo warera no mi ni arawareshimuru nari.

11 Sore warera ikeru mono no tsune ni Iesu no tame ni shi ni watasaruru wa, Iesu no ikeru koto wo ware-

II. KORINTO 5.

ra ga shinubeki nikutai ni arawareshimuru nari.

12 Kakute shi wa warera ni hataraki, inochi wa nanjira ni hataraku nari.

13 Shirushite, Ware shin-zuru ni yorite ieri to aru gotoku, warera mo kaku no gotoki shinkō no rei areba, shinzuru ni yorite iu nari.

14 Warera wa Shu Iesu wo yomigaerashishi mono no Iesu to tomo ni warera wo mo yomigaerase, mata warera wo shite nanjira to tomo ni tatashimuru koto wo shireri.

15 Subete no koto wa mina nanjira no eki to nareri; kowa sono ōi naru megumi ōku no hito no kansha ni yorite, Kami no sakae wo arawasan tame nari.

16 Kono yue ni warera oku sezu; warera ga soto naru hito wa yabururu to mo, uchi naru hito wa hibi ni arata nari.

17 Sore warera ga ukuru, shibaraku no karoki kuru-shimi wa, kiwamete ōi naru, kagiri naki, omoki sakae wo warera ni eshimuru nari.

18 Warera ga kaerimiru tokoro wa miyuru tokoro no mono ni arazu, miezaru tokoro no mono nari: sowa

miyuru tokoro no mono wa shibaraku ni shite, miezaru tokoro no mono wa kagiri nakereba nari.

5 SHŌ.

WARERA kore wo shiru, warera ga chi ni aru makuya moshi yaburenaba, Kami no tamau tokoro no ie ten ni ari; te nite tsukurazaru, kagiri naku tamotsu tokoro no ie nari.

2 Warera kono makuya ni orite nageki, ten yori tamau warera ga ie wo koromo no gotoku kin koto wo fukaku negaeri:

3 Makoto ni kiru koto wo eba, hadaka ni naru koto nakaran.

4 Warera kono makuya ni ori, omoki wo oite nageku nari; kore wo koromo no gotoku nukan koto wo negawazu, kare wo koromo no gotoku kin koto wo negau: kore inochi ni shinubeki mono no nomaren ga tame nari.

5 Sore kono koto ni kanau mono to warera wo nashi tamau mono wa Kami nari; kare Mitama wo sono kata to nashite, warera ni tama-eri.

6 Kono yue ni warera no

II. KORINTO 5.

kokoro tsune ni tsuyoshi, mata mi ni oru uchi wa Shu yori hanare oru koto wo shireri;

7 Sowa warera miru tokoro ni yorazu, shinkō ni yorite ayumeba nari:

8 Warera no kokoro tsuyoshi, mottomo negau tokoro wa mi wo hanarete Shu to tomo ni oran koto nari.

9 Kono yue ni warera mi ni orite mo, mi wo hanarete mo, kare no kokoro ni kanawan koto wo tsutomu:

10 Sowa warera kanarazu mina Kirisuto no daizen ni idete, zen ni mo are, aku ni mo are, ono-ono mi ni orite nashishi tokoro no koto ni shitagai, sono mukui wo ukubeki mono nareba nari.

11 Kaku warera Shu no osorubeki wo shiru ga yue ni hito ni susumu; warera sude ni Kami ni akiraka ni shiraretari; mata nanjira no ryōshin ni mo akiraka ni shiraretaru naran to omou.

12 Warera mata mizukara onore wo nanjira ni susumezu, warera no tame ni hokorubeki moto wo nanjira ni atau; kore nanjira ga kore wo mote kano uwabe ni yori, kokoro ni yorazu shite hokoru mono ni koten tame nari.

13 Warera moshi kokoro kurueru naraba, kore Kami no tame nari; kokoro tashika naraba, kore nanjira no tame nari.

14 Kirisuto no ai warera wo hagemaseri; warera omou ni, hitori subete no hito ni kawarite shinitareba, subete no hito sude ni shinitaru nari:

15 Sono subete no hito ni kawarite shinishi wa, ikeru mono wo shite kono nochi onoga tame narade, onore ni kawari, shinite yomigairishi mono no tame ni yo wo sugosashimen tote nari.

16 Kono yue ni ima yori nochi, warera nikutai ni yorite hito wo shirumaji; warera nikutai ni yorite Kirisuto wo shirishikadomo, ima yori nochi wa kaku no gotoku kore wo shirumaji.

17 Kono yue ni hito Kirisuto ni aru toki wa arata ni tsukuraretaru mono nari: furuki wa sarite, mina atarashiku naru nari.

18 Subete no mono Kami yori izu; kare Kirisuto ni yori warera wo shite onore to yawaragashime, katsu sono yawaragashimuru tsutome wo warera ni sazuku;

19 Sunawachi Kami Kirisuto ni arite yo wo onore

II. KORINTO 6.

to yawaragashime, sono tsumi wo kore ni owasezu, katsu yawaragashimuru kotoba wo warera ni yudane tamaeri.

20 Kono yue ni warera mesarete Kirisuto no tsukai to nareri, sunawachi Kami warera ni yori nanjira wo susume tamau ga gotoshi: warera Kirisuto ni kawarite nanjira ga Kami ni yawaragan koto wo nanjira ni negau.

21 Kami tsumi wo shirazaru mono wo warera no kawari ni tsumibito to naseri; kore warera wo shite kare ni arite Kami no gi to naru koto wo eshimen tame nari.

6 SHŌ.

KAMI to tomo ni hataraku tokoro no ware-ra nanjira ni susumu, nanjira Kami no megumi wo itazura ni ukuru koto nakare.

2 Kare iu,

Ware megumi no toki ni nanji ni kiki,

Mata sukui no hi ni nanji wotasuketarito;

ima wa megumi no toki nari, ima wa sukui no hi nari.

3 Warera kono tsutome wo soshiraruru koto naka-

ran tame ni, nani goto ni mo hito wo tsumazukasezu,

4 Katsu warera subete no koto ni oite, onore Kami no tsukaebito no gotoku okonaito, onore no tadashiki wo hito ni arawaseri; sunawachi ōku no shinobi ni mo, nayami ni mo, tomoshiki ni mo, kurushimi ni mo,

5 Utaruru ni mo, hitoya ni iru ni mo, sawagi no toki ni mo, honeoru ni mo, nemurazaru ni mo, kurawazaru ni mo,

6 Isagiyoki koto to, chishiki to, shinobi to, nasake to, Seirei to, itsuwari naki no ai to,

7 Makoto no kotoba to, Kami no chikara to, sayū ni aru tokoro no gi no bugu wo mochi,

8 Mata homare, hazukashime, ashiki kikoe, yoki kikoe ni yorite onore no tadashiki wo hito ni arawaseri:

9 Hito wo madowasu mono ni nitaredomo, makoto; hito ni shirarezaru ni nitaredomo, hito ni shirare; shinitaru mono ni nitaredomo, ikeru mono; seme wo ukuru ni nitaredomo, korosarezu;

10 Uryōru ni nitaredomo, tsune ni yorokobi; mazushiki ni nitaredomo, ōku no

II. KORINTO 7.

hito wo tomasshi; nani mo motazaru ni nitaredomo, subete no mono wo moteri.

11 Korintobito yo, warera no kuchi nanjira ni hirake, warera no kokoro hiroku nareri.

12 Nanjira warera ni seabameraruru ni arazu, kaette onoga kokoro ni seabameraruru nari.

13 Ware nanjira ni kataru koto waga koni kataru ga gotoshi; nanjira mo mizukara kokoro wo hiroku shite ware ni mukui wo nasubeshi.

14 Nanjira fushinja to sou nakare; sowa gi to fugi to nani no tomo naru koto ka aran? Hikari to kuraki to nani no majiwaru koto ka aran?

15 Kirisuto to Beriaru to nani no au koto ka aran? Shinja to fushinja to nani no azukaru koto ka aran?

16 Kami no miya to gūzō to nani no onajiki koto ka aran? Sore, nanjira wa ikeru Kami no miya nari; Kami katsute, Ware karera no naka ni yadori, mata ayuman: ware karera no Kami to nari, karera waga tami to naran to ii tamaishi ga gotoku;

17 Mata

Nanjira karera no naka yori idete, kore wo hanare,

Kegare ni sawaru koto nakare,

Ware nanjira wo uken;

18 Ware nanjira no Chichi to nari,

Nanjira waga musuko musume to narubeshi to ieru: kore Zennō no Shu no kotoba nari.

7 SHŌ.

SAREBA ai suru mono yo, warera kono yaku-soku wo etareba, niku to rei no subete no kegare wo sarite, mizukara wo kiyokushi, Kami wo osoretē kiyoki koto wo jōju subeshi.

2 Nanjira warera wo uke ireyo; warera tare ni mo fugi wo nasazu, tare wo mo sokonawazu, tare wo mo kasumeshi koto nashi.

3 Ware kaku iu wa nanjira wo semen to ni arazu: sowa ware sude ni ieru gotoku, nanjira tsune ni warera no kokoro ni arite tomo ni shini, tomo ni ikin to omoeba nari.

4 Ware nanjira wo shin-zuru koto ōi nari, mata nanjira ni yorite hokori ōshi: warera ga ukuru subetē no nayami no uchi ni mo, wa-

II. KORINTO 7.

re ni nagusame michi, yorokobi amari ari.

5 Sowa warera Makedonia ni itareru toki, warera no niku sukoshi mo yasuki koto naku, samazama no nayami ni ai, soto ni wa arasoi, uchi ni wa osore ariki.

6 Saredo kokoro uryōru mono wo nagusame tamau Kami Tetosu no itaru ni yorite warera wo nagusame tamaeri;

7 Tada ni sono itaru ni yorite nomi narazu, nanjira no shitaui tokoro, mata uryōru tokoro, mata ware ni mukau nanjira no nesshin wo ware ni tsuguru toki, kare ga mizukara nagusame wo etaru, sono nagusame wo mote warera wo nagusame tamaeri; kono yue ni ware masumasu yorokoberi.

8 Ware fumi wo mote nanjira wo ureeshimeshi wo saki ni wa kuitaredomo, ima wa kuizu; sowa ware sono fumi ni yorite nanjira wo ureeshimeshi wa shibaraku no aida narishi wo shiritareba nari.

9 Ima waga yorokobu wa nanjira wo ureeshimeshi ni yoru ni arazu, nanjira wa ureete kui aratamuru koto wo sesshi ni yorite nari: nanjira Kami ni shitagaite u-

ryōru ni yori, warera ni sukoshi mo sokonawaruru koto nashi.

10 Sore Kami ni shitagaui urei wa, kui naki no sukui wo uru no kui aratame ni itarashimu; saredo yo no urei wa shi ni itarashimuru nari.

11 Nanjira ga Kami ni shitagaite ureeshi tokoro no koto wo miyo: nanjira ni ika naru hagemi, mata ii hiraki, mata ikari, mata osore, mata shitaui, mata nesshin, mata tsumi wo semuru kokoro wo shōzeshi ya? Subete nanjira kano koto ni oite mizukara kiyoki koto wo arawaseri.

12 Ware fumi wo nanjira ni okurishi wa fugi wo nashitaru mono no tame ni arazu, mata fugi wo uketaru mono no tame ni mo arazu, tada warera ga nanjira no tame ni motsu tokoro no nesshin wo Kami no mae nite nanjira ni arawasan koto wo omoite nari.

13 Kono yue ni warera nagusame wo etari: warera ga nagusame wo etaru ue ni Tetosu no yorokobi ni yorite masumasu yorokoberi; sowa Tetosu no kokoro nanjira moromoro ni yorite yasuki wo etareba nari.

II. KORINTO 8.

14 Ware nanjira no koto wo kare ni hokorishikado; kore wo haji to sezu; warera ga nanjira ni kata-rishi koto no mina makoto narishi gotoku, Tetosu no mae ni hokorishi koto mo mata makoto nari.

15 Kare wa nanjira subete no mono no osore ononoki, onore wo mukaete shitagai koto wo omoi idashi, masumasu sono kokoro ni nanjira wo ai seri.

16 Ware subete no koto wo nanjira ni yudanubeki wo shinzu; kono yue ni yorokoberi.

8 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware Makedonia no shokyōkwai ni tamawarishi Kami no megumi wo nanjira ni tsugu;

2 Sunawachi ōi naru nanyami no uchi ni kokoromi wo ukuru toki, karera no yorokobi hanahadashiku, mata ōi naru sono hin karera no oshimi naku hodokosu tokoro no tomi wo arawaseri.

3 Ware kore wo akashisu; karera seito no tame ni hodokoshi wo tomo ni sen koto wo setsu ni warera ni motome, mizukara negaite

sono chikara ni shitagai, katsu sono chikara ni sugite hodokosu koto wo seri:

5 Kaku okonaite warera ga nozomi wo nashishi nomi narazu; Kami no mi kokoro ni shitagai, mazu onore wo Shu ni atae, tsugi ni warera ni ataetari.

6 Kono yue ni warera Tetosu ga saki ni nanjira wo shite kono megumi wo okonawashimuru koto wo hajimetareba, ima kore wo jōju sen koto wo kare ni susumu.

7 Nanjira moromoro no koto, sunawachi shinkō to, kotoba to, chishiki to, subete no hagemi, oyobi warera ni mukau aishin ni tomeru gotoku, kono megumi ni mo tomubeshi.

8 Ware kaku iu wa nanjira ni meizuru ni arazu, saredo hoka no hito hagemu ni yorite nari; mata nanjira no ai no makoto wo kokoromin ga tame nari.

9 Nanjira warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi wo shiru, kare wa tomeru mono narishi ga, nanjira no tame ni mazushiki mono to nareri; kore nanjira ga kare no mazushiki ni yorite tomeru mono to naran tame nari.

II. KORINTO 8.

10 Ware hodokoshi no koto ni tsuite waga omoi wo shimeseri: kore nanjira no eki nari, sowa nanjira wa hoka no hito ni sakidachi, kono koto wo ichi nen mae ni okonai hajimeshi nomi narazu, hayaku yori kore wo okonawan koto wo negaeru mono nareba nari.

11 Sareba ima nanjira sono nasu tokoro wo nashi togeyo; nanjira ga atsuku negaishi gotoku, sono mochi-mono ni shitagaite kore wo nashi togubeshi.

12 Moshi hito negau kokorozashi araba, sono naki tokoro ni yorazu, sono aru tokoro ni yorite uke tamōbeshi.

13 Ware hoka no hito wo yasuku shite, nanjira wo kurushimen to suru ni arazu; hitoshiku sen koto wo omou: nanjira no amari aru wo mote karera no tarazaru wo oginai,

14 Mata karera no amari aru wo mote nanjira no tarazaru wo oginaite, hitoshiku sen ga tame nari;

15 Shirushite, Ōku atsumuru mono mo amari arazu, sukunaku atsumuru mono mo tarazaru koto nashi to aru ga gotoshi.

16 Nanjira ni mukau nes-

shin wo, ware to onajiku Tetosu no kokoro ni tamai-shi Kami ni sha su.

17 Sowa kare waga susu-me wo ire; katsu nesshin naru mono ni shite, mizukara negaite nanjira ni yu-keri.

18 Mata warera kare to tomo ni hitori no kyōdai wo tsukawaseri; kono hito wa fukuin wo mote shokyōkwai no uchi ni homare wo etaru mono nari;

19 Shika nomi narazu, warera ga Shu no sakae to, nanjira no nesshin wo arawasan tote tsukasadoru tokoro no kono megumi wo tazusōru tame ni, shokyōkwai ni erabarete warera to tomo ni yuku mono nari:

20 Warera no kare wo okurishi wa, ōku no megumi wo tsukasadoru koto ni yori, tsutsushimite hito ni togame wo ukuru koto nakaran tame nari:

21 Warera ga kaku suru wa Shu no mae nomi narazu, hito no mae ni mo yokaran koto wo hakaru nari.

22 Warera mata hitori no kyōdai wo karera to tomo ni tsukawaseri; warera shibashiba kare wo ōku no koto ni mochiite sono nesshin naru wo shiru; kare fukaku

II. KORINTO 9.

nanjira wo shinzuru ni yorite ima koto ni nesshin ni nareri.

23 Tetosu no koto wo iwaba, kare wa warera no tomo nari; mata ware to tomo ni nanjira no tame ni tsutomuru mono nari; futari no kyōdaitachi no koto wo iwaba, karera wa shokyōkwai no tsukai nari, Kirisuto no sakae nari.

24 Kono yue ni karera to mata shokyōkwai no mae ni, nanjira sono ai to warera ga nanjira ni tsuite hokorishi koto no akashi to wo arawasubeshi.

9 SHŌ.

SEITO ni hodokosu koto ni tsuite, ware nanjira ni kaki okuru ni oyobazu;

2 Sowa ware nanjira no nesshin wo shireba nari, sunawachi nanjira no koto wo Makedoniabito ni hokorite, Akaya wa kyonen yori sude ni sonae wo naseri to ieri; katsu nanjira no nesshin ōku no hito wo hagemasetari.

3 Saredo warera ga nanjira ni tsuite hokorishi koto no munashiku naran koto wo osore, waga iishi gotoku nanjira wo shite sonae wo

nasashimen tame ni kyōdaitachi wo tsukawaseri:

4 Osoraku wa Makedoniabito ware to tomo ni kitari, nanjira ga sonae sezaruru wo min toki, nanjira wa iu ni oyobazu, warera made kono utagawazu hokorishi ni yorite haji wo uken.

5 Kono yue ni ware kyōdai wo susumete mazu nanjira ni yukashime, karera wo shite saki ni nanjira ga tsugeshi tokoro no megumi no koto wo arakajime sonaeshimuru wa kanarazu nasubeki koto to omowaruru nari; sowa kono hodokoshi oshimu kokoro yori nasazu, megumu kokoro yori nasashimen to sureba nari.

6 Sore sukunaku maku mono wa sukunaku kari, ōku maku mono wa ōku karubeshi.

7 Ono-ono sono kokoro no uchi ni omou tokoro ni shitagaite hodokosubeshi; urete nasubekarazu, mata shite nasubekarazu; sowa Kami wa yorokobite hodokoshi wo suru mono wo ai shi tamaeba nari.

8 Kami wa nanjira wo shite, tsune ni subete no mono ni tarazaru koto naku, subete no yoki waza wo

II. KORINTO 10.

ōku okonawashimen tame
ni subete no megumi wo
ōku nanjira ni atae uru na-
ri:

9 Shirushite,

Kare wa amaneku ho-
dokoshi, mata mazushi-
ki mono ni ataetari;

Sono tadashiki wa kagi-
ri naku tamotan

to aru ga gotoshi.

10 Maku mono ni tane wo
atae, kuimono no tame ni
pan wo sonae tamau mono
wa nanjira no tane wo fuya-
shi, mata nanjira no gi no
mi wo mashi tamōbeshi:

11 Nanjira kotogoto ni to-
mitareba, oshimi naku ho-
dokoshi wo okonau koto wo
uru nari, kore hito wo shi-
te warera ni yorite Kami ni
kansha seshimu.

12 Sowa kono hodokoshi
no koto, tada ni seito no to-
moshiki wo oginau nomi na-
razu, oshi hirome amata no
hito wo shite Kami ni kan-
sha seshimuru ni itareba
nari;

13 Karera wa kono hodo-
koshi no shōko ni yori, nan-
jira ga ii arawashite Kirisu-
to no fukuin ni shitagau ko-
to to, oshimi naku karera
oyobi subete no hito ni ho-
dokoshi suru koto wo shiri;

14 Mata Kami no nanjira

ni tamaishi atsuki megumi
ni yorite nanjira wo shitai,
nanjira no tame ni inorite
sakae wo Kami ni kisu.

15 Sono ii tsukusarenu
Kami no tamamono ni yo-
rite ware Kami ni kansha
suru nari.

10 SHŌ.

WARE Pauro, sunawa-
chi nanjira no uchi
ni arite nanjira to kao wo
awasuru toki wa herikudari,
nanjira wo hanaruru toki
wa isamashiki mono, ima
Kirisuto no nyūwa to kwan-
yō wo mote nanjira ni su-
sumu.

2 Warera wo niku ni shi-
tagaite aruku to omou mo-
no ari, ware kaku no gotoki
hito wo ashirau ni wa isa-
mashiku sen to omoeri; tada
negau tokoro wa nanjira ni
au toki kaku no gotoku isa-
mashiku sezaran koto nari.

3 Warera wa niku ni ari-
te arukedomo, niku ni shi-
tagaite tatakawazu;

4 Sore warera ga tatakai
no utsuwa wa niku ni zoku
suru mono ni arazu, toride
wo yaburu hodo Kami ni
yorite chikara ari;

5 Warera wa Kami no
oshie ni sakaraite tatetaru
tokoro no subete no yagura

II. KORINTO 10.

to ron wo kuzushi, subete no omoi wo toriko ni shite Kirisuto ni shitagawashimu;

6 Ware nanjira ga mat-taku shitagawan toki, subete no motoru mono wo bassen to sude ni sono sonae wo naseri.

7 Nanjira wa katachi nomi wo miru ka? Moshi hito mizukara Kirisuto ni tsukeru mono to shinzeba, mata mizukara kore wo omōbeshi, onore ga Kirisuto ni tsukeru gotoku, warera mo Kirisuto ni tsukeru mono nari to.

8 Shu no warera ni tamai-shi tokoro no ken-i, sunawachi nanjira wo yaburu tame ni arazu, taten tame ni tamaishi mono ni tsuite iyo-iyo hokoru to mo ware haji to nasazu:

9 Ware kore wo iu wa, fumi wo mote nanjira wo osoreshimuru gotoku miezaran tame nari.

10 Sowa korera no kotoba ni, Sono fumi wa omoku, katsu kibishiku, sono aeru toki no katachi wa yowaku, sono kotoba wa iyashi to ieba nari.

11 Kaku no gotoki hito kore wo omōbeshi, warera ga hanare oru toki no fumi

no kotoba no kibishiki ga gotoku, au toki ni okonau waza mo mata kaku no gotoku naran.

12 Mizukara homuru mono ari; warera aete kore to narabi, kore to kuraburu koto wo sezu; saredo karera mizukara tagai ni hakari, mizukara tagai ni kurabureba, chi naki mono nari.

13 Warera wa hakari wo koete hokorazu, tada Kami warera ni wakachi tamaishi tokoro no nori no hakari ni shitagau; warera kono hakari ni shitagaite nanjira ni made itareri.

14 Warera wa nanjira ni itarubekarazaru mono no gotoku, mizukara hakari wo koete nanjira ni oyoberu ni arazu: sowa Kirisuto no fukuin wo tsutaete, sude ni nanjira ni made itareba nari:

15 Warera wa hakari wo koete hoka no hito no hataraki wo hokorazu; tada nanjira ga shinkō iyo-iyo atsuku nari, warera no hakari nanjira no uchi ni ari-te sara ni ōi naran koto wo nozomu:

16 Kore warera hoka no hito no hakari ni yorite sude ni sonawareru mono wo hokorazu, nanjira wo koete

II. KORINTO 11.

hoka no tokoro ni fukuin wo tsutaen ga tame nari.

17 Hokoru mono wa Shu wo hokorubeshi.

18 Sowa mizukara homuru ni arazu shite, Shu no homuru mono yoshi to serarureba nari.

11 SHŌ.

NEGAWAKU wa, nanjira sukoshiku waga gu wo ireyo: nanjira wa moto yori ware wo iruru mono nari.

2 Ware Kami no nesshin no gotoki nesshin wo mote nanjira wo omou: ware nanjira wo hitori no otto ni iinazuke seri, kore nanjira wo kiyoki musume to shite Kirisuto ni sasagen to suru nari.

3 Hebi no ashiki takumi ni Eba no madowasareshi gotoku, nanjira no kokoro sokonawarete Kirisuto ni mukau no makoto wo hanaren koto wo warera osoru.

4 Moshi hito kitarite warera ga imada nobezaru hoka no Iesu wo noben ni, nanjira aruiwa imada ukezaruru hoka no rei wo uke, aruiwa imada ukezaruru hoka no fukuin wo ukuru toki wa nanjira yoku kore wo iren.

5 Ware wa nanigoto ni mo mottomo ōi naru shito-tachi ni otorazu to omou nari.

6 Ware wa kotoba ni tsutanakeredomo, chishiki wa shikarazu; warera no koto wa subete no koto ni tsuite nanjira ni akiraka nari.

7 Ware nanjira wo takaku sen ga tame ni mizukara herikudarite, atai nashi ni Kami no fukuin wo nanjira ni tsutaeshi wa tsumi wo okashitaru ka?

8 Ware hoka no kyōkwai yori ubaite kyūryō wo tori, nanjira no tame ni tsutometari;

9 Mata ware nanjira no uchi ni arite tomoshikarishi toki, tare wo mo wazurawasezariki; sowa Makedonia yori kitarishi kyōdai waga tomoshiki tokoro wo oginaitareba nari: subete no koto ni oite ware mizukara mamorite nanjira wo wazurawasezariki, nao mizukara mamoran to su.

10 Ware ni aru Kirisuto no makoto ni shitagaite ware iu, waga kono hokoru tokoro no koto wo Akaya no chi nite todomuru mono araji.

11 Kore nani yue zo ya? Nanjira wo ai sezaruru ni yo-

II. KORINTO 11.

ru ka? Kami shiri tamaeri.

12 Ware ori wo motomuru mono no ori wo tatan tame ni, waga okonau tokoro wo nao okonawan to su; kore karera wo shite sono hokoru tokoro warera to onajikarashimen tame nari.

13 Kano tomogara wa itsuwari no shito, mata itsuwari wo okonau mono ni shite, Kirisuto no shito no katachi ni henjitaru mono nari.

14 Kore mezurashiki koto ni arazu; Satan mo mizukara hikari no tsukai no katachi ni henzuru nari.

15 Kono yue ni kare no tsukaebito, tatoi gi no tsukaebito no katachi ni henzuru to mo, ōi naru koto ni arazu; karera no owari wa kanarazu sono nasu tokoro ni kanōbeshi.

16 Mata iu, Hito ware wo gu to omou nakare; shikarazuba, nanjira ware wo gu naru mono to shite uke ireyo, kore ware mo sukoshiku hokoran tame nari.

17 Waga iu tokoro wa Shu ni shitagaite iu ni arazu, gu naru mono no gotoku habakarazu, hokorite iu nari.

18 Ōku no hito niku ni yorite hokoreba, ware mo mata hokorubeshi.

19 Sowa nanjira wa chi aru mono ni shite, yorokobite gu naru mono wo irureba nari.

20 Hito moshi nanjira wo dorei to shi, hito moshi nanjira wo kurai, hito moshi nanjira wo kasume, hito moshi nanjira ni takaburi, hito moshi nanjira no kao wo utsu to mo, nanjira kore wo iruru nari.

21 Ware hajite iu, warera wa yowaki mono no gotoku nariki; saredo hito no tsuyoki tokoro ni wa, ware mo mata tsuyoshi (waga kaku iu wa oroka naru ga gotoshi).

22 Karera Heburubito naru ka? Ware mo shikari. Karera Isuraeru no hito naru ka? Ware mo shikari. Karera Aburahamu no sue naru ka? Ware mo shikari.

23 Karera Kirisuto no tsukaebito naru ka? Ware wa kore ni masareri; (waga kaku iu wa kurueru mono no gotoshi:) ware honeorishi koto karera yori ōku, muchi-utareshi koto karera yori obitadashiku, hitoya ni ireraruru koto ōku, shi ni au koto shibashiba nari.

II. KORINTO 12.

24 Mata ware wa itsu tabi Yudayabito ni shi jū ni hitotsu wo genjitaru muchi wo uke,

25 Mi tabi eda nite utare, hito tabi ishi nite utare, mi tabi hasen ni ai, itchūya umi ni ari;

26 Mata shibashiba tabiji wo he, katsu kawa no nan, tōzoku no nan, dōzoku no nan, Ihōjin no nan, machi no uchi no nan, no no uchi no nan, kaichū no nan, itsuwari no kyōdai no uchi no nan ni aeri:

27 Mata karera ni masarite honeori, tsukare, shibashiba nemurazu, ue, kawaki, shibashiba shoku wo tachi, kogoe, hadaka narishi nari.

28 Koko ni iwazaru hoka no koto arite hibi ware ni semaru, sunawachi subete no kyōkwai no omompakari nari.

29 Tare ka yowarite, ware yowarazaran ya? Tare ka tsumazukite, waga kokoro nessezaran ya?

30 Moshi ware kanarazu hokorubekuba, waga yowaki koto wo hokorubeshi.

31 Kagiri naku homube-ki Kami, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi waga itsuwarazaru wo shiri tamau.

32 Damasuko ni oite Are-

ta ō ni tsukeru machizukasa ware wo toraen to shite, Damasukobito no machi wo mamoreri:

33 Ware kago wo mote mado yori ishigaki ni soi, tsuru orosarete kare no te wo manukaretari.

12 SHŌ.

WAGA hokori wa moto yori eki nashi; ima wa Shu no kengen to moku-shi ni oyoban.

2 Ware Kirisuto ni aru hitori no mono wo shireri; kono hito jū yo nen saki ni tazusaerarete, dai san no ten ni itaru (aruiwa nikutai ni arishi ka ware shirazu, aruiwa nikutai no hoka ni arishi ka ware shirazu, Kami shiri tamau).

3 Ware kono hito wo shiru (kare aruiwa nikutai ni arishi ka, aruiwa nikutai no hoka ni arishi ka shirazu, Kami shiri tamau),

4 Kare tazusaerarete Paradaisu ni itari, iubekarazaru kotoba, sunawachi hito no katarumajiki kotoba wo kikeri.

5 Ware kaku no gotoki hito no tame ni hokorubeshi, waga yowaki koto no hoka wa mizukara hokorazu.

II. KORINTO 12.

6 Ware moshi mizukara hokoran to suru to mo, oroka naru mono to narazu; sowa makoto wo ieba nari; shikaredomo hito no ware ni miru tokoro, aruiwa ware ni kiku tokoro ni sugite ware wo hakaran koto wo osoruru ni yorite hokoru koto wo todomubeshi.

7 Mata tamawarishi amata no mokushi ni yorite, waga takaburu koto nakaran tame ni, hitotsu no toge wo waga nikutai ni atau; sunawachi waga takaburu koto nakaran tame ni ware wo utsu Satan no tsukai nari.

8 Ware kore ga tame ni mi tabi Shu ni kore wo ware yori saran koto wo motometari.

9 Ware ni ii tamaikeru wa, Waga megumi nanji ni tareri; sowa waga chikara wa yowaki ni oite mattaku nareba nari. Kono yue ni mushiro yorokobite, mizukara no yowaki ni hokoran; kore Kirisuto no chikara ware ni yadoran tame nari.

10 Kore ni yorite ware Kirisuto no tame ni yowaki to, hazukashime to, tomoshiki to, seme to, nayami ni au wo tanoshimi to

seri; sowa ware yowaki toki ni tsuyokereba nari.

11 Ware hokoru ni yorite oroka naru mono to nareri: nanjira ware wo shiite kaiku naseri; sowa ware toru ni tarazaru mono naredomo, subete no koto mottomo ōi naru shito ni otorazu, moto yori nanjira ni homerarubeki mono nareba nari.

12 Ware shirushi to, fushigi naru waza to, chikara aru waza wo mote nanjira no uchi ni ōku shinobite shito no shirushi wo naseri.

13 Waga nanjira wo wazurawasezaru koto no hoka wa, nanjira hoka no kyōkwai ni nani no otoru tokoro ka aru? Negawaku wa, waga kono fugi wo yuruse.

14 Ware ima mi tabi me nanjira ni itaran tote sonae seri; mata nanjira wo wazurawasezaran to su: sowa ware nanjira no mono wo motomezuru, tada nanjira wo motomureba nari: sore, ko wa oya no tame ni takuwōbeki mono ni arazu, oya wa ko no tame ni takuwōbeki mono nari.

15 Ware iyo-oyo nanjira wo ai sureba, iyo-oyo nanjira ni ai serarezu; saredo yorokobite nanjira no tamashii

II. KORINTO 13.

no tame ni zai wo tsuiyashi,
mi wo tsukusubeshi.

16 Saredo aru hito iwan,
Waga nanjira wo wazura-
wasezaru wa takumi naru
mono naru ni yori, itsuwari
wo mote nanjira wo tori ko-
muru nari to.

17 Ware nanjira ni tsuka-
washishi mono no uchi no
tare ni yorite nanjira yori
ri wo eshi ya?

18 Ware koite Tetosu wo
nanjira ni tsukawashi, mata
kare to tomo ni warera no
kyōdai wo mo tsukawaseri.
Tetosu nanjira yori ri wo
eshi ya? Warera onaji ko-
koro nite ayumazarishi ya?
Onaji ato wo ayumazarishi
ya?

19 Nanjira mata warera
mizukara nanjira ni iiwake
suru to omou ya? Ware
Kirisuto ni arite, Kami no
mae ni iu, ai suru mono yo,
warera no okonau tokoro wa
mina nanjira no toku wo
taten tame nari.

20 Waga itaran toki, wa-
re nanjira wo miru ni waga
omoishi gotoku narazu; nan-
jira ga ware wo miru ni
mo, nanjira no omoishi go-
toku narazaran koto wo oso-
ru; mata arasoi, netami,
ikari, arasoi wakaruru koto,
soshiri, zangen, takaburi,

sawagi nado no aran koto
wo osoru :

21 Mata waga futa tabi
itaran toki, waga Kami wa-
re wo shite nanjira no uchi
ni hajishime tamawan koto
wo osoru : mata ware ōku
no hito no tsumi wo okashi-
te sono okonaishi tokoro no
kegare, kan-iu, hōshi nado
no koto wo kui aratamezaru
wo mite ureen koto wo oso-
ru.

13 SHŌ.

WARE ima mi tabi me
nanjira ni itaran.
Futari aruiwa san nin no
akashibito no kuchi ni yo-
rite subete no koto sadama-
rubeshi.

2 Ware saki ni nanjira ni
tsugetari, ware futa tabi me
nanjira ni aishi toki kata-
rishi gotoku, tsumi wo oka-
shishi mono to, sono hoka
no hitobito ni ima mata ara-
kajime hanare orite tsugu,
ware mata itaraba kanarazu
yurusaji;

3 Kore nanjira Kirisuto
no ware ni arite kataru aka-
shi wo motomuru ni yorite
nari; kare wa nanjira ni
mukaite yowakarazu, nan-
jira no uchi ni tsuyoki nari.

4 Kare yowaki ni yorite
jūjika ni tsukeraretaredo,

II. KORINTO 13.

Kami no chikara ni yorite ikitari. Warera mo kare ni arite yowaki mono naredo, nanjira ni mukau Kami no chikara ni yorite kare to tomo ni ikin.

5 Nanjira shinkō ni oru ya ina ya, mizukara kae-rimi, mizukara kokoromubeshi. Nanjira moshi suteraruru mono narazuba, Iesu Kirisuto nanjira no uchi ni ari, kore wo mizukara shirazaran ya?

6 Warera suteraruru mono ni arazaru wo nanjira shiran koto wo ware nozomu.

7 Warera nanjira ga sukoshi mo aku wo okonawazaran koto wo Kami ni negau; kore warera no ze naru koto wo arawasu ni arazu, warera suteraruru mono no gotoku miyuru mo, nanjira ga zen wo okonawan koto wo negau nari.

8 Sowa warera makoto ni sakaraite chikara nashi, makoto ni shitagaite chikara areba nari.

9 Warera yowaku shite nanjira tsuyoki toki wa wa-

re yorokobu, warera negau tokoro wa nanjira no mataku naran koto nari.

10 Kono yue ni ware hanarete aru toki kore wo kaki okuru; kore nanjira ni awan toki, Shu no ware ni tamaishi ken-i, sunawachi yaburu tame ni arazu, tatsuru tame ni tamaishi mono ni shitagaite, kibishiku nanjira wo ashirau koto nakaran tame nari.

11 Kono hoka mata iwan, kyōdai yo, nanjira yorokobi, katsu mattaku nari, katsu nagusame, katsu kokoro wo onajū shi, katsu yawaragu koto wo seyo; shikaraba ai to heian no Kami nanjira to tomo ni aran.

12 Nanjira kiyoki kuchitsuke wo mote tagai ni ai tōbeshi.

13 Subete no seito nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

14 Negawaku wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi to, Kami no ai to, Seirei no majiwari nanjira subete to tomo ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO GARATEABITO NI OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

HITO yori ni arazu, mata hito ni yorazu, Iesu Kirisuto to, kare wo shi yori yomigaerashishi Chichi naru Kami ni yorite tateraretaru shito Pauro,

2 Oyobi ware to tomo ni aru subete no kyōdai; Garatea no shokyōkwai ni fumi wo okuru.

3 Nanjira negawaku wa, Chichi naru Kami, oyobi warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

4 Kirisuto wa warera no Chichi naru Kami no mune ni shitagai, ima no ashiki yo yori warera wo sukui idasan tote, warera no tumi no tame ni onoga mi wo sute tamaeri.

5 Negawaku wa, sakae kare ni kishite yoyo ni itare. Amen.

6 Kirisuto no megumi wo mote nanjira wo meshitaru mono wo, nanjira ga kaku

sumiyaka ni hanarete, kotonaru fukuin ni utsurishi koto wo ware ayashimu;

7 Kore wa fukuin ni arazu, aru hito tada nanjira wo midashi, Kirisuto no fukuin wo kaen to suru nari.

8 Warera ni mo seyo, ten yori no tsukai ni mo seyo, moshi warera ga katsute nanjira ni tsutaeshi tokoro ni sakarau fukuin wo nanjira ni tsutōru mono wa norowarubeshi.

9 Warera sude ni iishi ga, ima mata ware sono gotoku iwan, moshi nanjira ga ukeshi tokoro ni sakarau fukuin wo nanjira ni tsutōru mono wa norowarubeshi.

10 Ima ware hito no shitashimi wo en koto wo motomuru ya? Kami no shitashimi wo en koto wo motomuru ya? Aruiwa hito no kokoro wo en koto wo negau ya? Moshi ware hito no kokoro wo en koto wo negawaba, Kirisuto no shimobe ni arazarubeshi.

GARATEA 2.

11 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira ni shimesu, ware katsu-te nanjira ni tsutaeshi tokoro no fukuin wa hito yori izuru ni arazu.

12 Sowa ware kore wo hito yori ukezu, mata oshierarezu, tada Iesu Kirisuto no shimeshi ni yorite uketareba nari.

13 Waga saki ni Yudaya-kyō ni arishi toki okonaitaru koto wo nanjira kikeri; sunawachi hanahadashiku Kami no kyōkwai wo seme, katsu kore wo horoboseri;

14 Ware mata kokoro wo hito yori mo senzotachi no ii tsutae ni atsuku shi, Yūdakyō ni arite wa waga kunibito no uchi, toshi hitoshiki ōku no mono ni masaritari.

15 Shikaredomo waga ha-ha no tai wo ideshi toki yori ware wo erabi oki, megumi wo mote ware wo meshi tamaishi Kami,

16 Sono Ko wo Ihōjin no uchi ni nobeshimen ga tame kokoro ni yoshi to shite, kare wo waga kokoro ni shimeshi tamaeru, sono toki ware tadachi ni ketsuniku to hakaru koto wo sezu:

17 Mata ware yori saki ni shito to narite Ierusalem ni aru tokoro no mono ni

mo yukazu, Arabia ni yuki; mata Damasuko ni kaereri.

18 San nen wo hete nochi, Petero wo tazunen tame ni Ierusalem ni nobori, jū go nichu kare to tomo ni orishiga,

19 Hoka no shitotachi ni wa, Shu no kyōdai Yakubu wo nozokite wa tare ni mo awazariki.

20 Ima waga nanjira ni kaki okuru tokoro wa Kami no mae ni itsuwareru koto nashi.

21 Sono nochi ware Suria, Kirikia no chi ni itareri.

22 Shikaredomo Yudaya ni aru Kirisuto no shokyōkwai wa waga kao wo shirazariki:

23 Tada karera wa, Saki ni onorera wo semeshi mono, ima wa sono saki ni horobosan to shitaru shinkō no michi wo nobe tsutau to kiki;

24 Waga koto ni yorite Kami wo agamuru koto wo seri.

2 SHŌ.

JŪ yo nen no nochi, ware Barunaba to tomo ni Tetosu wo tomonaite mata Ierusalem ni noboru.

2 Waga noborishi wa shimeshi ni shitagaeru nari;

GARATEA 2.

Ihōjin no uchi ni oite waga nobeshi tokoro no fukuin wo karera ni tsuge, mata hisoka ni na aru hitotachi ni kore wo tsugetari: sowa ima tsutomuru tokoro, mata sude ni tsutomeshi tokoro no koto no munashiku narazaran ga tame nari.

3 Ware to tomo ni arishi Tetosu wa Girishiabito naru ni, nao shiite wa kore ni katsurei wo ukesasezariki:

4 Sowa hisoka ni irerareshi itsuwari no kyōdai aru ni yorite nari; karera no hisoka ni irishi wa, warera ga Iesu Kirisuto ni arite tamotsu tokoro no jiyū wo ukagai, warera wo dorei to sen ga tame nari.

5 Warera hito toki mo kore ni fuku suru koto wo sezu; kowa fukuin no makoto tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo nozomeba nari.

6 Kano na aru mono yori ware wa ukeshi koto nashi, (karera wa ika naru hito naru ni mo seyo ware ni oite azukaru tokoro nashi: Kani wa katayoru mono ni arazu)—kano na aru mono ware ni oshie wo soeshi koto naki nari:

6 Kaette karera wa Petero ga katsurei wo uketaru mo-

no ni fukuin wo tsutōru koto wo yudanerareshi gotoku, waga katsurei wo ukezaruru mono ni fukuin wo tsutōru koto wo yudanerareshi wo mi,

8 (Petero ni chikara wo ataete, katsurei wo uketaru hito no shito to nashishi mono mata ware ni mo chikara wo ataete, Ihōjin no shito to naseri);

9 Mata ware ni tamaishi tokoro no megumi wo shirishi ni yori, hashira to omowaruru Yakobu, Kepa, Yohane mo sono migi no te wo ataete, ware to Barunaba ni majiwari wo musuberi; kore warera wa Ihōjin ni itari; karera wa katsurei wo uketaru mono ni itaran tame nari.

10 Karera no tada negau tokoro wa, warera ga mazushiki mono wo kaerimin koto nari; warera mo mata kono koto wa moto yori susunde nasan to suru tokoro nari.

11 Petero Anteoke ni itarishi toki, kare ni semubeki tokoro arishi ni yori, ware mano-atari kore wo imashimetari.

12 Sowa Yakobu yori kitaru mono no imada itazaru saki ni wa Petero Ihō-

GARATEA 3.

jin to tomo ni shoku shita-redomo, karera ga itaru ni oyobite kasurei wo uketaru mono wo osore, shirizokite Ihōjin to wakaretareba nari.

13 Sono hoka no Yudayabito mo kare to tomo ni itsuwari no okonai wo nashi, Barunaba mo tsui ni sono itsuwari no okonai ni sasowaretari.

14 Ware karera ga fukuin no makoto ni shitagai, tadashiku okonawazaru wo mi, subete no hito no mae ni oite Petero ni ikeru wa, Nanji Yudayabito ni shite, moshi Ihōjin no gotoku okonai, Yudayabito no gotoku okonawazaru toki wa, nanzo Ihōjin wo shiite Yudayabito no narawashi ni shitagawasen to suru ya?

15 Sore warera wa umare nagara no Yudayabito ni shite, Ihō yori idetaru tsumibito ni arazu.

16 Saredo, hito no gi to seraruru wa okite no okonai ni yoru ni arazu, tada Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru ni yoru naru wo shiru: kono yue ni warera mo okite no okonai ni yorazu, Kirisuto wo shinzuru ni yorite, gi to seraren ga tame ni Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzu:

sowa okite no okonai ni yorite gi to seraruru mono nakereba nari.

17 Moshi warera Kirisuto ni arite gi to seraren koto wo negai, nao tsumibito naraba, Kirisuto wa tsūmi no shimobe naru ka? Kiwamete shikarazu.

18 Waga saki ni kobochishi kono mono wo ima moshi futa tabi tatenaba, mizukara sono tsumibito naru wo arawasu nari.

19 Ware okite ni yori, okite ni mukaite shineri; kore Kami ni mukaite ikin tame nari.

20 Ware Kirisuto to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraretari; mohaya ware ikeru ni arazu, Kirisuto ware ni arite ikeru nari: ima ware nikutai ni arite ikeru wa, ware wo ai shite waga tame ni onore wo suteshi mono, sunawachi Kami no Ko wo shinzuru ni yorite ikeru nari.

21 Ware wa Kami no megumi wo munashiku sezu: moshi gi to seraruru koto okite ni yoraba, Kirisuto no shi wa itazura naru waza nari.

3 SHŌ.

OROKA naru kana, su-de ni Iesu Kirisuto no

GARATEA 3.

jūjika ni tsukerareshi koto wo akiraka ni sono me no mae ni arawasaretaru Garateabito yo, taga nanjira wo taburakashishi ya?

2 Ware tada kono koto wo nanjira yori kikan to su, Nanjira ga Mitama wo ukeshi wa okite wo okonau ni yoru ka? Hata kikite shin-zeshi ni yoru ka?

3 Nanjira kaku oroka naru ka? Nanjira Mitama ni yorite hajimari, ima ni-ku ni yorite mattō seraruru ya?

4 Nanjira kaku ōku no kurushimi wo itazura ni ukeshi ya? Jitsu ni itazura ni wa arumaji.

5 Sore nanjira ni Mitama wo atae, katsu fushigi naru waza wo okonawashime tamau mono no kaku nasu wa, nanjira ga okite wo okonau ni yorite naru ka? Mata wa kikite shin-zeshi ni yorite naru ka?

6 Sunawachi Aburahamu Kami wo shinji, sono shinkō wo gi to seraretaru ga gotoshi.

7 Kono yue ni shinkō ni yoru mono wa kore Aburahamu no ko nari to nanjira shirubeshi.

8 Katsu seisho sude ni shinkō ni yorite Kami no

Ihōjin wo gi to shi tamau koto wo arakajime satori, mazu fukuin wo Aburahamu ni tsutaete, Subete no kuni no tami wa nanji ni yorite saiwai wo en to ieri.

9 Kono yue ni shinkō ni yoru mono wa shinkō aishi Aburahamu to tomo ni sai-wai wo uku.

10 Oyoso okite no okonai ni yoru mono wa norowarubeshi: sowa, Okite no fumi ni nosetaru subete no koto wo tsune ni okonawazaru mono wa norowaru to shirusaretareba nari.

11 Katsu, Gijin wa shinkō ni yorite ikubeshi to areba, okite ni yorite Kami no mae ni gi to seraruru mono naki koto wa akiraka nari:

12 Sore okite wa shinkō ni yorazu; sunawachi iu, Kore wo okonau mono wa kore ni yorite ikubeshi to.

13 Kirisuto sude ni warera no tame ni norowaruru mono to narite warera wo aganai, okite no noroi yori hanareshime tamaeri: sowa, Subete ki ni kakaru mono wa norowareshi mono nari to shirusaretareba nari:

14 Kore Aburahamu ni yakusoku shi tamaishi megumi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, Ihōjin ni made oyobi,

GARATEA 3.

warera ni mo shinkō ni yorite yakusoku no Mitama wo ukeshimen tame nari.

15 Kyōdai yo, ware ima hito no koto ni yorite iwan: hito no keiyaku dani sude ni sadamureba, kore wo keshi mata kuwōru koto nashi.

16 Sore yakusoku wa Aburahamu to sono sue to ni tate tamaishi mono ni shite; ōku no hito wo sashite, Suezue to ieru ni arazu; tada hitori wo sashite, Nanji no sue to ieru nari; kore sunawachi Kirisuto nari.

17 Ware kore wo iwan; Kami no arakajime sadame tamaishi keiyaku wa, shi hyaku san jū nen nochi no okite kore wo sute, sono yakusoku no kotoba wo muna-shiku suru koto wo sezaruru nari.

18 Yotsugi to naru koto moshi okite ni yoraba, yakusoku ni wa yorazarubeshi: saredo Kami wa yakusoku ni yorite kore wo Aburahamu ni tamaeri.

19 Shikaraba okite no yō wa nani zo ya? Ko wa yakusoku wo ukubeki sue no kitaru made, tsumi no tame ni kuwaeshi mono nite, ten no tsukaitachi ni yori, nakadachi no te ni sonae tamaishi nari.

20 Sore nakadachi wa hitori ni tsukeru mono ni arazu, Kami wa sunawachi hitori nari.

21 Shikaraba okite: wa Kami no yakusoku ni motoru ya? Kiwamete shikarazu: moshi hito wo ikashi uru okite wo tamawarishi naraba, gi to seraruru wa kanarazu okite ni yorubeshi.

22 Shikaredomo seisho wa kaette subete no hito wo tsumi no shita ni toji kometari; kowa Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru ni yoreru yakusoku no mono wo moromoro no shinja ni tamawaran ga tame nari.

23 Shinkō no kitarazaru saki ni wa warera okite no shita ni toji komerare, katsu mamorarete sono arawaren to suru shinkō wo materi.

24 Kaku okite wa warera wo shite shinkō ni yorite gi to seraruru koto wo eshimen ga tame ni, warera wo Kirisuto ni michibiku shifu to nareri.

25 Shikaredomo ima shinkō sude ni kitaritareba, warera mohaya shifu no shita ni arazu.

26 Nanjira wa mina Kirisuto Iesu wo shinzuru ni yorite Kami no ko to nareri.

GARATEA 4.

27 Sowa oyoso baputesuma wo ukete, Kirisuto ni ireru nanjira wa Kirisuto wo kitaru mono nareba nari.

28 Kakaru mono no uchi ni wa Yudayabito, mata Girishiabito, aruiwa dorei, aruiwa jishu, aruiwa otoko, aruiwa onna no wakachi nashi: sowa nanjira mina Kirisuto Iesu ni arite hitotsu nareba nari.

29 Moshi nanjira Kirisuto ni zoku suru mono naraba, nanjira wa Aburahamu no sue, sunawachi yakusoku ni shitagaite yotsugi taru nari.

4 SHŌ.

WARE iwan, yotsugi taru mono wa zengyō no shu naredomo, sono warabe no uchi wa shimobe ni kotonaru koto nashi;

2 Chichi no sadameshi toki itaru made ushiromi oyobi iezukasa no shita ni ari.

3 Kaku no gotoku warera mo warabe no uchi wa, kono yo no shōgaku no shita ni arite shimobe taru nari:

4 Shikaredomo toki sude ni itaru ni oyobite Kami sono Ko wo tsukawashi tamaeri; kare wa onna yori umare, okite no shita ni umaretari:

5 Kore okite no shita ni aru mono wo aganai, warera wo shite ko taru koto wo eshimen ga tame nari.

6 Katsu nanjira sude ni ko taru koto wo eshi ga yue ni, Kami sono Ko no Mitama wo nanjira no kokoro ni okuri, Aba Chichi to yobashimu.

7 Kono yue ni nanji wa mohaya shimobe ni arazu, ko nari; sude ni ko naraba mata Kami ni yorite yotsugi taru nari.

8 Shikaredomo nanjira Kami wo shirazarishi toki wa, sono jitsu Kami ni arazaru mono ni tsukaete shimobe tariki:

9 Shikaredomo nanjira ima Kami wo shireri; kaette Kami ni shiraretari to iubeshi: nanzo yowaku iyashiki shōgaku ni kaerite, futa tabi kore ga shimobe taran koto wo negau ya?

10 Nanjira tsutsushimite tsuki to hi to setsu to toshi to wo mamoru.

11 Ware nanjira ni tsuite ayabumu; osoraku wa nanjira no tame ni waga tsutomeshi koto no munashiku naran koto wo.

12 Kyōdai yo, negawaku wa, nanjira waga gotoku nare; sowa ware nanjira no

GARATEA 4.

gotoku naritareba nari. Nanjira wa ware wo gai-shi koto nashi :

13 Saki ni ware yowaki mi ni shite nanjira ni fukuin wo tsutaeshi koto wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

14 Nanjira wo kokoromuru mono no waga mi ni arishi wo nanjira wa iyashimezu, mata kirawazu ; kaette ten no tsukai no gotoku, Kirisuto Iesu no gotoku ni ware wo atsukaitari.

15 Nanjira sono toki no saiwai wa ika ni arishi ya ? Ware nanjira ni akashi su, moshi nashi ubekuba, nanjira mizukara no me wo torite ware ni ataen to made negaitari.

16 Shikaru ni ware nanjira ni makoto wo katarishi ni yorite ware nanjira no ada to narishi ya ?

17 Karera ga nanjira ni nesshin naru wa yoki kokoro ni arazu, nanjira wo onore ni nesshin narashimen tote nanjira wo hanareshimen to suru nari.

18 Saredo tada waga nanjira to tomo naru toki nomi narazu, yoki koto no tame ni tsune ni nesshin naru wa yoroshiki nari.

19 Waga osanago yo, ware nanjira no kokoro ni Ki-

risuto no katachi naru made wa futa tabi nanjira no tame ni umi no kurushimi wo nasu.

20 Ware ima nanjira to tomo ni arite koe wo aratamen koto wo negau ; sowa ware nanjira ni tsuite ma-doeba nari.

21 Nanjira okite no shिता ni aran koto wo negau mono yo, ware ni katare, nanjira okite wo kikazaru ka ?

22 Shirushite, Aburabamu ni futari no ko ari ; hitori wa shimome yori, hitori wa jishu no onna yori umaretari to ari.

23 Sono shimome yori umareshi mono wa niku ni shitagai, jishu no onna yori umareshi mono wa yakusoku ni yorite umaretaru nari.

24 Kono koto wa tatoe ni shite, sunawachi kono onna wa futatsu no keiyaku ni nazorōbeshi : hitotsu wa Shinai Zan yori idete, ko wo dorei ni umu ; kore sunawachi Hagaru nari.

25 Kono Hagaru wa Arabia no Shinai Zan, ima no Ierusalemu ni atareru nari : sowa kare sono kodomo to tomo ni dorei tareba nari.

26 Saredo ue ni aru tokoro no Ierusalemu wa jishu

GARATEA 5.

ni shite, kôre warera no ha-
ha nari.

27 Sowa shirushite,
Haramazu, umazaru
mono yo, yorokobe ;

Umi no kurushimi se-
zaru mono yo, koe wo
age te yobaware :

Hitori sumeru mono no
ko wa, otto aru mono
no ko yori mo ôki ga
yue nari

to areba nari.

28 Kyôdai yo, warera wa
Isaku no gotoku yakusoku
no ko nari.

29 Shikaredomo mukashi
no niku ni shitagaite uma-
reshi mono Mitama ni shi-
tagaite umareshi mono wo
semeshi gotoku, ima mo ma-
ta shikari.

30 Saredo seisho wa nani
to ieru ya ? Shimome oyo-
bi sono ko wo oe ; sowa shi-
mome no ko wa jishu no
onna no ko to tomo ni yo-
tsugi to narubekarazareba
nari to ieri.

31 Kyôdai yo, kaku no
gotoku nareba, warera wa
shimome no ko ni arazu,
kono jishu no onna no ko
nari.

5 SHÔ.

IESU Kirisuto warera wo
tokite, jiyû wo esasetari :

kono yue ni nanjira kataku
tachite, futa tabi dorei no
kubiki ni tsunagaruru na-
kare.

2 Ware Pauro nanjira ni
iu, Nanjira moshi katsurei
wo ukenaba, Kirisuto sara
ni nanjira ni eki nashi.

3 Ware mata katsurei wo
uketaru ono-ono no hito ni
tsuite akashi su, sono hito
wa mattaki okite wo okonô-
beki mono nari.

4 Nanjira okite ni yorite
gi to seraruru mono wa Ki-
risuto to kakawari naku,
megumi yori ochitaru mono
nari.

5 Warera nozomu tokoro
no mono, sunawachi shinkô
wo mote gi to seraruru koto
wo Mitama ni yorite matsu
nari.

6 Sore Kirisuto Iesu ni
arite wa, katsurei wo ukuru
mo, ukezaruru mo eki naku ;
tada ai ni yorite hataraku
tokoro no shinkô nomi eki
ari.

7 Nanjira saki ni wa yoku
hashiritari, taga nanjira no
makoto ni shitagawazaruru
yô sasayuru koto wo seshi
ya ?

8 Sono susume wa nanjira
wo mesu mono yori izuru
ni arazu.

9 Sukoshi no pandane wa

GARATEA 5.

katamari wo mina fukureshimu.

10 Nanjira ni tsuite wa, ware nanjira ga sukoshi mo kotonaru omoi wo idakazaru koto wo Shu ni yorite shinzu : tare nite mo nanjira wo wazurawasu mono wa sono sabaki wo ukubeshi.

11 Kyōdai yo, ware moshi ima mo nao katsurei wo nobeba, nanzo semeraruru koto aran ya? Moshi shikaseba, mohaya jūjika ni tsumazuku koto yamubeshi.

12 Nanjira wo midasu mono no mizukara nanjira yori hanaren koto wo negau.

13 Sowa kyōdai yo, nanjira wa meshi wo kōmurite, jiyū wo etaru mono nareba nari; saredo sono jiyū wo uru wo ori to shite, niku ni shitagau nakare; tada ai wo mote tagai ni tsukōru koto wo seyo.

14 Sore, Onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo ai subeshi to ieru, kono hitotsu no kotoba subete no okite wo mattō suru nari.

15 Nanjira tsutsushimeyo, moshi tagai ni kami kurawaba, osoraku wa tagai ni horobosaren.

16 Ware iu, Nanjira Mitama ni yorite ayumubeshi,

saraba niku no yoku wo nasu koto nakaran.

17 Sowa niku no negai wa Mitama ni sakarai; Mitama no negai wa niku ni sakarai; kono futatsu no mono tagai ni ai motoru; kono yue ni nanjira konomu tokoro no koto wo nasu wo ezu.

18 Saredo nanjira moshi Mitama ni michibikaruru toki wa, okite no shita ni arazarubeshi.

19 Sore niku no okonai wa arawa nari; sunawachi kōgō, okwai, kōshoku,

20 Gūzō ni tsukōru koto, fujutsu, kyukon, sōtō, toki, fundo, bunsō, kettō, itan,

21 Bōshitsu, kyōsatsu, suishu, hōtō nado no gotoshi: korera no koto ni tsuki ware katsute nanjira ni, Kakaru koto wo nasu mono wa Kami no kuni wo tsugubekarazu to tsugeshi, sono gotoku ima mata arakajime kore wo tsugu.

22 Mitama no musubu tokoro no mi wa jin-ai, kiraku, heiwa, nintai, jihi, ryōzen, chūshin,

23 Onjū, sonsetsu: kaku no gotoki tagui wo kinzuru okite wa aru koto nashi.

24 Sore Kirisuto ni zoku

GARATEA 6.

suru mono wa niku to sono jō oyobi yoku to wo jūjika ni tsuketari.

25 Moshi warera Mitama ni yorite ikinaba, mata Mitama ni yorite ayumubeshi.

26 Tagai ni ikari, tagai ni netanu koto wo nashite munashiki homare wo moto-muru nakare.

6 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, moshi ha-karazu mo ayamachi ni ochiiru mono araba, nanjira no uchi Mitama ni kanjitaru mono nyūwa naru koto wo mote kore wo tadasubeshi: mata mizukara wo mo kaerimiyo; osoraku wa nanji sasowaruru koto aran.

2 Nanjira tagai no rō wo oe; kaku shite Kirisuto no okite wo mattō subeshi.

3 Hito moshi aru koto naku shite mizukara ari to seba, kore mizukara azamuku nari

4 Ono-ono sono nasu tokoro wo kangae miyo; kaku seba hokoru motoi wa tada onore ni arite hito ni arazu.

5 Sowa hito ono-ono sono ni wo ōbekereba nari.

6 Saredo michi wo oshieraruru mono wa, michi wo oshiyuru mono ni subete yu-

eki naru mono wo wake atō-beshi.

7 Mizukara azamuku nakare; Kami wa anadorubeki mono ni arazu: sowa hito no maku tokoro no mono wa mata sono karu tokoro to naru nari.

8 Onoga niku no tame ni maku mono wa niku yori kutsuru mono wo kari tori; Mitama no tame ni maku mono wa Mitama yori kagiri naki inochi wo kari torubeshi.

9 Zen wo okonau ni oku suru nakare: sowa moshi umu koto nakuba, warera toki ni itarite kari torubekereba nari.

10 Kono yue ni moshi ori araba, subete no hito ni zen wo nasubeshi; shinkō no tomogara ni wa wakete kore wo nasubeshi.

11 Nanjira waga tezukara nanjira ni kaki okuru moji no ika ni ōi naru ka wo miyo.

12 Oyoso niku ni tsuite uruwashikaran koto wo negau mono wa nanjira ni katsurei wo shiyu; kore tada onore Kirisuto no jūjika no tame ni semeraruru koto wo manukaren ga tame nari.

13 Sowa katsurei wo uke-taru karera nao mizukara

GARATEA 6.

okite wo mamoru koto wo sezu ; karera ga nanjira ni katsurei wo ukesasen to suru wa nanjira no niku ni oite hokoran to omou nari.

14 Saredo ware ni wa tada warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no jūjika no hoka ni hokoru tokoro nakaran koto wo negau ; kono Kirisuto ni yorite ware yo ni mukaeba, yo wa jūjika ni tsukerare ; yo no ware ni mukau mo mata shikari.

15 Sore Iesu Kirisuto ni oite wa katsurei wo ukuru mo, ukezaru mo eki naku,

tada arata ni tsukuraeshi mono nomi eki ari.

16 Oyoso kono nori ni shitagaita ayumu mono ni, negawaku wa, yasuki to megumi to are ; Kami no Isuraeru ni mo mata shikare.

17 Ima yori nochi, tare mo ware wo wazurawasu nakare ; sowa ware mi ni Iesu no shirushi wo obitareba nari.

18 Kyōdai yo, negawaku wa, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi nanjira no rei to tomo naran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO EPESOBITO NI OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI no mune ni yorite Iesu Kirisuto no shito to nareru Pauro Epeso ni aru seito, oyobi Iesu Kirisuto ni arite shinzuru mono ni fumi wo okuru.

2 Negawaku wa, warera no Chichi naru Kami, oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori

megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

3 Kami, sunawachi warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi wa homubeki kana. Kare Kirisuto ni yorite, subete no rei no megumi wo mote ten no tokoro nite warera wo sude ni megumitari :

4 Sore Kami warera wo

EPESO 1.

shite sono mae ni kiyoku,
kizu nakarashimen tame
ni, yo no motoi wo okaza-
rishi saki yori, warera wo
Kirisuto no uchi ni erabi,

5 Sono kokoro no mama
ni, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite
warera wo onore no ko to
nasan koto wo, ai wo mote
arakajime sadametari;

6 Sono megumi no sakae
wo homeshimen tame nari:
sunawachi ai suru mono ni
aru warera ni tamau tokoro
no megumi nari.

7 Sono megumi no yutaka
naru ni yorite kare ni aru
warera sono chi ni yori
aganai, sunawachi tsumi no
yurushi wo uru nari.

8 Kami samazama no chie
to satoki wo ataete, kono
megumi wo warera ni mita-
shime,

9 Warera ni sono mune
no okugi wo kokoro no ma-
ma ni shimeseri:

10 Kore mizukara sadame
tamaishi tokoro nari: suna-
wachi ki no mitsuru toki ni
itarite, aruiwa ten ni ari,
aruiwa chi ni aru yorozu
no mono wo Kirisuto ni
kiseshimen ga tame ni, sa-
dame tamaishi tokoro nari:

11 Subete no koto wo sono
kokoro no mama ni okonau
mono onore no mune ni shi-

tagaite arakajime warera
wo sadame, Kirisuto ni ari-
te yotsugi to naru koto wo
eshimu:

12 Kore saki ni Kirisuto
wo tanomeru warera wo shi-
te, kare no sakae no home-
raruru koto wo nasashimen
tame nari.

13 Nanjira mo makoto no
kotoba, sunawachi nanjira
wo sukuu fukuin wo kiki-
shi nochi, Kirisuto wo shin-
ji, warera ga gyō wo tsugu
no kata naru, yakusoku no
Seirei wo mote in seraru.

14 Kami Seirei wo mote
in shi tamau wa, sono kai
ukeshi mono wo sukui, ka-
tsu onore no sakae wo ara-
wasan tame nari.

15 Kono yue ni ware mo,
nanjira ga Shu Iesu wo
shinzuru koto to, subete no
seito wo ai suru koto wo ki-
kite,

16 Nanjira no tame ni
kausha shite yamazū, tsune
ni waga inori no toki nan-
jira wo omou.

17 Warera no Shu Iesu
Kirisuto no Kami, sakae no
Chichi, chie to mokushi no
Mitama wo nanjira ni ta-
mai, nanjira wo shite Kami
wo shirashime;

18 Mata nanjira no koko-
ro no me wo akiraka ni shi,

sono meshi wo kōmurite tamotsu tokoro no nozomi to, seito ni tamau tokoro no gyō no sakae no tomi to,

19 Mata shinzuru nanjira ni tai shite okonai tamau Kami no chikara no kiwamete ōi naru koto wo shirashime tamawan koto wo negau: nanjira no shinzuru wa Kami no ōi naru chikara no hataraki ni yoru nari;

20 Sunawachi Kirisuto ni okonaishi tokoro ni shite kare wo shi yori yomigaerasese, moromoro no matsurigoto to keni to chikara to kimi, mata kono yo nomi narazu, kitaran to suru yo ni mo subete tonōru tokoro no na no ue ni oki, ten no tokoro nite onore no migi ni za seshimeshi chikara nari;

22 Mata subete no mono wo kare no ashi no shita ni oki, mata kare wo subete no mono no ue ni kashira to nashi, kore wo kyōkwai ni tamaite sono kashira to naseri.

23 Kyōkwai wa kare no karada nari, yorozu no mono wo mote yorozu no mono ni mitashimuru mono no miteru tokoro nari.

2 SHŌ.

KAMI wa toga to tsumi ni shinishi tokoro no nanjira wo mo ikashi tamaeri.

2 Nanjira katsute kono yo no narawashi ni shitagai, kano toga to tsumi wo okonaite hi wo okuri, mata kūchū ni aru shoken wo subetsukasadoru mono, sunawachi shinji shitagawazaru mono no uchi ni, ima hataraku tokoro no rei ni shita-gaeri.

3 Warera mo mina katsute sono naka ni ori, niku no yoku ni shitagaite hi wo okuri, niku to kokoro no omou mama wo nashi, hoka no hito no gotoku, umare nagara ni shite ikari no ko nariki.

4 Shikaru ni awaremi ni tomeru Kami warera wo ai suru tokoro no ōi naru ai ni yori,

5 Tsumi ni shinishi toki ni sura warera wo Kirisuto to tomo ni ikashi (nanjira megumi ni yorite sukuwareshi nari),

6 Mata Iesu Kirisuto ni aru warera wo kare to tomo ni yomigaerasese, tomo ni ten no tokoro ni za seshime tamaeri:

EPESO 2.

7 Kore ima yori nochi no yoyo Kirisuto Iesu no uchi nite warera ni hodokosu tokoro no nasake wo mote, sono megumi no sugurete yutaka naru koto wo arawasan tame nari.

8 Nanjira megumi ni yorite sukui wo u; kore shinkō ni yorite nari, onore ni yoru ni arazu, Kami no tama-mono nari:

9 Okonai ni yoru ni arazu; kaku no gotoku naru wa hokoru mono nakaran tame nari.

10 Warera wa Kami no tsukuri tamaeru mono nari: sunawachi warera wo shite yoki waza wo okonawashimen tame ni Kirisuto Iesu no uchi ni tsukuri tamaeri: kono waza wa Kami warera ni okonawasen tote, arakajime sonae tamaisi tokoro nari.

11 Kono yue ni nanjira kokoro ni tomeyo, niku ni yorite Ihōjin naru nanjira te wo mote niku ni okonaeru katsurei no mono ni, fukatsurei to tonaerareshi mono nareba;

12 Sono toki wa nanjira Kirisuto naku, Isuraeru no seki ni arazaru Ihōjin ni shite, kano yakusoku ni tsuite musubi tamaishi keiyaku

ni azukari naku, nozomi naku, mata yo ni arite Kami naki mono nariki:

13 Shikaredomo ima wa Kirisuto Iesu ni areba, saki ni tōzakarishi nanjira Iesu no chi ni yorite chikazukeri.

14 Kare wa warera no yawaragi nari: futatsu no mono wo hitotsu to nashi, urami to naru hedate no kaki wo kobochi, okite no uchi ni meizuru tokoro no nori wo sono nikutai nite hai seri: sowa futatsu no mono wo onore ni tsurane, kore wo hitotsu no atarashiki hito ni tsukurite yawaragashime,

16 Mata jūjika wo mote urami wo horoboshi; mata kore wo mote futatsu no mono wo hitotsu no mi to nashite, Kami to yawaragashimen tame nari.

17 Mata kare kitarite fukuin wo tsutae, nanjira tōzakarishi mono oyobi chikaki mono ni mo yawaragi wo uobetari.

18 Sore kare ni yorite warera futatsu no mono hitotsu no Mitama ni arite, Chichi ni chikazuku koto wo uru nari.

19 Kono yue ni nanjira ima yori tabibito ni arazu,

EPESO 3.

mata yadoreru mono ni arazu, seito to onaji kuni, mata Kami no ie ni zoku suru mono nari;

20 Mata nanjira shito to yogensha no motoi no ue ni tateraru; Iesu Kirisuto mizukara sono sumi no oyaishi to nareri:

21 Hito ie mina kumi tatete kare no uchi ni ari, yaya ni mashite kiyoki miya Shu no uchi ni naru nari.

22 Nanjira mo tomo ni kare no uchi ni tateraretari; kore Mitama ni yorite Kami no sumi tamau tokoro to narubeki tame nari.

3 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni nanjira Ihōjin no tame ni Kirisuto Iesu no meshyūdo to nareru ware Pauro nanjira no tame ni inoru;

2 Nanjira no tame ni Kami no ware ni tamaishi megumi wa nanjira sude ni kikishi naran;

3 Sunawachi mokushi wo mote okugi wo ware ni shimeseru nari: ware hobo mae ni shiruseru gotoshi.

4 Nanjira kore wo yomaba, kore ni yorite waga Kirisuto no okugi wo satoreru koto wo shirubeshi.

5 Zendai ni kore wo hito ni shirashimeshi wa, ima Mitama wo mote kiyoki shito to yogensha ni shimesu ga gotoku narazariki.

6 Sono okugi wa sunawachi Ihōjin fukuin ni yori, Kirisuto Iesu ni arite tomo ni yotsugi to nari, tomo ni hitotsu karada to nari, tomo ni yakusoku ni azukaru koto wo uru koto nari.

7 Ware Kami no tama-mono, sunawachi sono chikara no hataraki wo mote, ware ni tamaishi megumi ni yorite kono fukuin no tsukaebito to nareri.

8 Subete no seito no uchi ni, ito chiisaki mono yori mo chiisaki ware ni kono megumi wo tamaite, hakaru koto atawazaru Kirisuto no tomi wo Ihōjin ni tsutae;

9 Katsu Iesu Kirisuto wo mote yorozu no mono wo tsukurishi Kami no uchi ni, yo no hajime yori kono kata kakuretaru okugi ikan wo subete no hito ni satorashimu:

10 Kore kyōkwai wo mote, ten no tokoro ni aru matsurigoto wo toreru mono to, ken-i wo moteru mono ni, Kami no samazama no chie wo shirashimen tame nari;

EPESO 4.

11 Kowa Kami yoyo no saki yori sadame tamaishi mune ni shitagaeru nari: kono mune wa warera no Shu Kirisuto Iesu ni yorite jōju seri.

12 Warera Kirisuto Iesu ni arite kore wo shinzuru ni yori, oku sezaruru koto wo e, mata habakaru koto naku shite Kami ni chikazuku koto wo etari.

13 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ni motomu, waga nanjira no tame ni ukuru nani yami ni yori ozuru koto nakare; kore nanjira no homare nari.

14 Kore ni yorite warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi, sunawachi ten to chi ni aru shozoku no kare ni yorite na wo eshi mono no Chichi ni hizamazukite,

16 Negau wa, sono sakae no tomi ni shitagai, sono Mitama wo mote nanjira no uchi no hito wo tsuyoku sukoyaka ni shi;

17 Mata Kirisuto wo shite shinkō ni yorite nanjira no kokoro ni orashime;

18 Mata nanjira wo shite ai ni nezashi, ai wo motoi to shite subete no seito to tomo ni bakarubekarazaru Kirisuto no ai wo shiri,

19 Sono hirosa, nagasa,

fukasa, takasa wo satorashime; mata subete Kami ni miteru mono wo nanjira ni mitashime tamawan koto nari.

20 Negawaku wa, warera no uchi ni okonau chikara ni shitagaite, warera no motomuru tokoro, omou tokoro yori mo itaku masareru koto wo nashi uru mono ni,

21 Kirisuto Iesu ni yori, kyōkwai no uchi nite, yoyo kagiri naku sakae wo kisen koto wo. Amen.

4 SHŌ.

SAREBA Shu ni arite meshyūdo to nareru ware nanjira ni susumu; nanjira mesareshi meshi ni kanaite okonawan koto wo;

2 Kotogotoku kenson to nyūwa to yuruyaka naru kokoro wo mote okonai, ai wo mote tagai ni shinobi;

3 Heiwa to iu tsunagi no uchi ni tsutomete, Mitama no tamau tokoro no hitotsu naru wo mamorubeshi.

4 Karada wa hitotsu, Mitama wa hitotsu nari; nanjira no mesarete tamotsu tokoro no nozomi no hitotsu naru ga gotoshi;

5 Shu hitotsu, shinkō hitotsu, baputesuma hitotsu,

6 Kami-sunawachi subete

EPESO 4.

no hito no Chichi hitotsu nari; kare wa subete no hito no ue ni ari, subete no hito ni tsuranuki, subete no hito no uchi ni ari.

7 Warera ono-ono ni Kirisuto no tamau tokoro no ryō ni shitagaite megumi wo tamau nari.

8 Kono yue ni ieru koto ari,

Kare ue ni noborishi toki, toriko ni suru mono wo toriko ni shi,

Tamamono wo hito ni tamaeri

to.

9 (Sude ni, Ue ni noboreri to ieba, mazu chi no shita ni kudarishi ni arazu ya?)

10 Kudarishi mono wa, sunawachi moromoro no ten no ue ni noborishi mono nari; kare yorozu no mono ni mitan to su.)

11 Sono tamaishi tokoro wa shito ari, yogensha ari, dendōsha ari, bokushi ari, kyōshi ari;

12 Kore seito wo mattō shi, tsutome no koto wo okonai, Kirisuto no karada no toku wo tate,

13 Warera wo shite mina onajiku Kami no Ko wo shinji, kore wo shiri, mataka hito, sunawachi Kirisuto

no michi tareru hodo to naru made ni itari;

14 Ima yori nochi kodomo narazu, hito no itsuwari no tedate to, madowashi no takumi ni tadayowasaruru koto naku, samazama no oshie no kaze ni ugokasarezu,

15 Ai wo mote makoto wo okonai, sodachite subete no koto kashira naru Kirisuto ni narawashimen tame nari:

16 Kare wo moto to shi, zentai subete no fushibushi no tasuke ni yorite tsuranari, katamari, sono shita ono-ono bunryō ni shitagai hatarakite, sono karada wo sodate, mizukara ai ni yorite toku wo tatsuru nari.

17 Kono yue ni ware kore wo ii, Shu ni arite nanjira wo imashimu, nanjira ima yori nochi Ihōjin no gotoku, sono kokoro no yokoshima naru ni makasete okonōbekarazu.

18 Karera kokoro kuraki mono nari, mata shiru tokoro naki ni yori, katakuna naru ni yorite Kami no inochi ni tōzakareri.

19 Karera wa haji wo shirazu, konomite subete no kegare wo okonawan tame ni onore wo hōtō ni wataseri.

20 Saredo nanjira wa ka-

EPESO 5.

ku no gotoku okonawan tame ni Kirisuto wo manaberu ni arazu:

21 Nanjira kare ni kiki, kare no oshie wo ukete Iesu ni aru makoto wo shirishi naran:

22 Nanjira saki ni naraeru furuki hito, sunawachi hito wo madowasu yoku no tame ni yaburaruru mono wo nugi;

23 Mata nanjira no kokoro no rei wo arata ni shi;

24 Kami ni katadorite makoto no tadashiki to kiyoki nite tsukureru atarashiki hito wo kirubeshi.

25 Kakute itsuwari wo sute, ono-ono sono tonari ni makoto wo iubeshi: sowa warera tagai ni eda nareba nari.

26 Ikarite tsumi wo okasu koto nakare; ikarite hi no iru made ni itaru koto nakare.

27 Akuma ni tokoro wo esasuru koto nakare.

28 Nusumi wo suru mono mata nusumi wo suru nakare; mushiro mazushiki mono ni hodokosan tame ni hagemite tezukara yoki wa za wo nasubeshi.

29 Subete kegaretaru koto ba wo nanjira no kuchi yori idasu koto nakare;

tada toki ni shitagaite hito no toku wo tatsubeki yoki koto wo ii, kiku mono wo shite eki arashimubeshi.

30 Kami no Seirei wo shite ureeshimuru koto nakare; nanjira sukui wo uru hi no tame ni kare no in wo uke-shi mono nari.

31 Nanjira subete no nigaki koto, ikidōri, ikari, sawagi, nonoshiri, mata subete no aku wo onore yori sutsubeshi;

32 Tagai ni nasake to awaremi arubeshi: Kirisuto ni arite Kami nanjira wo yurushi tamaeru gotoku, nanjira mo tagai ni yurusubeshi.

5 SHŌ.

NANJIRA ai seraruru kodomo no gotoku Kami ni narōbeshi:

2 Mata ai wo mote okonai, Kirisuto no warera wo ai shi, warera ni kawarite onore wo sonaemono to nashi, ikenie to nashite Kami no mae ni kōbashiki nioi arashimen tote sasage tamaishi ga gotoku subeshi.

3 Seito taru ni kanau gotoku, kan-in oyobi subete no kegaretaru koto, mata musaboru koto wo tagai ni iu koto dani suru nakare:

EPESO 5.

4 Inji to ukitaru koto to tawamuregoto wo iu nakare; kore yoroshikazaru koto nari; mushiro sha suru koto wo subeshi.

5 Sowa subete kan-in suru mono, kegaretaru mono, oyobi musaboru mono, sunawachi gūzō wo ogamu mono no Kirisuto to Kami to no kuni wo tsugu wo ezaru koto wa nanjira shireba nari.

6 Nanjira hito no itsuwarigoto ni azamukaruru koto nakare; Kami no ikari kore no koto ni yorite motoreru mono ni itaru nari.

7 Kono yue ni karera ni kumi suru koto nakare.

8 Nanjira moto kurakarithi ga, ima Shu ni arite hikareri: hikari no kodomo no gotoku okonōbeshi;

9 Sowa hikari no musubu tokoro no mi wa subete no yoki koto to, tadashiki koto to, makoto no uchi ni areba nari.

10 Shu no yorokobu tokoro wo wakimaete, kore wo okonōbeshi.

11 Nanjira mi wo musubazaru kuraki waza ni kumi suru koto naku, kaette kore wo semubeshi.

12 Karera ga kage nite okonau tokoro no koto wa,

kore wo iu dani mo hazubeki koto nari.

13 Subete seme wo ukubeki koto wa hikari ni yorite arawaruru nari; sowa subete wo arawasu mono wa hikari nareba nari.

14 Kono yue ni ieru koto ari, Inetaru mono yo, me wo samashi, shi yori okiyo, Kirisuto nanji wo terasan.

15 Sareba nanjira tsutsushimite okonai wo kataku subeshi, satokazaru mono no gotoku sezu, satoki mono no gotoku shi;

16 Ori wo ukagōbeshi, kore toki ashikereba nari.

17 Kono yue ni oroka naru mono to naru koto naku, Shu no mune wa ika ni to satorubeshi.

18 Mata sake ni you koto nakare; kore wo nasu wa hōtō nari; yoroshiku Mitama ni mitasarubeshi:

19 Tagai ni shi to uta to rei ni kanjite tsukureru futō wo mote katari ai, mata utaitte nanjira no kokoro ni Shu wo sambu subeshi;

20 Subete no koto ni tsukite, tsune ni warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite, Kami sunawachi Chichi ni sha subeshi:

21 Kirisuto wo osoruru

kokoro wo mote tagai ni shitagōbeshi.

22 Tsuma naru mono yo, Shu ni shitagau ga gotoku, onore no otto ni shitagōbeshi.

23 Sowa Kirisuto kyōkwai no kashira naru gotoku, otto wa tsuma no kashira nareba nari; Kirisuto wa mi no Sukuinushi nari.

24 Sareba kyōkwai no Kirisuto ni shitagau gotoku, tsuma mo subete no koto otto ni shitagōbeshi.

25 Otto naru mono yo, Kirisuto no kyōkwai wo ai shi, sono tame ni onore wo sute tamaishi gotoku, nanjira mo tsuma wo ai subeshi.

26 Kare onore wo suteshi wa, mizu no arai wo mote kotoba ni yorite kyōkwai wo kiyome, kore wo sei naru mono to sen ga tame nari;

27 Mata shimi naku, shiwa naku, subete kaku no gotoki tagui naku, sei ni shite kizu naki, sakae naru kyōkwai wo mizukara onore no mae ni taten tame nari.

28 Kaku no gotoku otto sono tsuma wo onore no mi to nashite ai subeshi: tsuma wo ai suru mono wa onore wo ai suru nari.

29 Onore no mi wo niku-mu mono wa katsute aru

koto nashi; kore wo mamori yashinau koto, Kirisuto no kyōkwai wo mamori yashinau ga gotoshi.

30 Warera wa kare ga mi no eda nari, kare ga niku yori ide, kare ga hone yori idetari.

31 Kono yue ni hito wa chichi to haha wo hanare, sono tsuma ni soi, futatsu no mono ittai ni narubeshi.

32 Kono okugi wa ōi nari: waga iu tokoro wa Kirisuto to kyōkwai wo sasu nari.

33 Nanjira mo ono-ono sono tsuma wo onore no mi to nashite ai subeshi; tsuma mo sono otto wo uyamōbeshi.

6 SHŌ.

KO naru mono yo, nanjira Shu ni arite futa oya ni shitagōbeshi; kore tadashiki koto nareba nari.

2 Nanji no chichi haha wo uyamōbeshi; yakusoku wo kuwaetaru imashime wa kore wo hajime to su;

3 Kore nanji ga saiwai wo e, mata chi no ue ni inochi nagakaran tame nari.

4 Chichi naru mono yo, nanjira no ko wo ikarasuru koto nakare, Shu no imashime to oshie wo mote sodatsubeshi.

EPESO 6.

5 Shimobe naru mono yo, Kirisuto ni shitagau ga gotoku osore ononoki, makoto no kokoro wo mote nikutai ni tsukeru shujin ni shitagōbeshi:

6 Hito wo yorokobasuru mono no gotoku, tada me no mae no koto wo tsutomuru koto nakare: Kirisuto no shimobe no gotoku, kokoro yori Kami no mune wo okonōbeshi:

7 Hito ni tsukōru ga gotoku sezu, Shu ni tsukōru ga gotoku kokoroyoku tsukōbeshi;

8 Sowa shimobe naru mono ni mo are, jishu naru mono ni mo are, ono-ono okonau tokoro no zen ni yorite Shu yori mukui wo uken koto wo nanjira shireba nari.

9 Shujin naru mono yo, nanjira mo mata kaku no gotoku karera ni okonaite, odosu koto wo yameyo: sowa karera to nanjira no Shu ten ni ari; kare wa katayoru tokoro nashi to nanjira shireba nari.

10 Kono hoka nao iwan, waga kyōdai yo, Shu oyobi sono ōi naru chikara ni yorite tsuyoku narubeshi.

11 Nanjira akuma no hakarigoto wo fusegan tame

ni Kami no bugu wo mote yorōbeshi.

12 Warera wa ketsuniku to tatakau ni arazu; matsurigoto mata ken-i, mata kono yo no kuraki wo tsukasadoru mono, mata ten no tokoro ni aru aku no rei to tatakau nari.

13 Kono yue ni Kami no bugu wo torubeshi; kore ashiki hi ni aite ada wo fusegi, subete no koto wo jōju shite tatan tame nari.

14 Nanjira tatsu ni makoto wo obi to shite koshi ni musubi, tadashiki wo mune-ate to shite mune ni ate;

15 Odayaka naru fukuin no sonae wo kutsu to shite ashiki ni haki;

16 Kono hoka shinkō no tate wo torubeshi; kono tate wo mote kotogotoku ashiki mono no hiya wo kesu koto wo en:

17 Mata sukui no kabuto, oyobi Seirei no tsurugi, sunawachi Kami no kotoba wo tori;

18 Tsune ni samazama no inori to negai wo mote Mitama ni yorite motome, katsu subete no seito no tame ni mo tsutsushimite kono kote wo nashi;

19 Inorite umazarubeshi:

EPESO 6.

mata waga kuchi wo hira-ku toki kotoba wo tamawari, habakarazu shite fukuin no okugi wo shimeshi,

20 Mata waga iubeki tokoro no gotoku, kore wo habakarazu shite ii uru yō waga tame ni mo inorubeshi: ware kono fukuin no tame ni shisha to narite, kusari ni tsunagaretari.

21 Ai suru kyōdai, Shu ni chūshin nite tsukōru Tekiko waga ika ni shite aruka, waga koto wo nanjira ni tsuge shirasen :

22 Ware kare wo koto ni nanjira ni tsukawasu wa, nanjira ni waga koto wo shirase, mata kare wo shite nanjira no kokoro wo nagusameshimen tame nari.

23 Negawaku wa, kyōdai Chichi naru Kami to Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori, shinkō ni soete yasuki to ai wo en koto wo.

24 Negawaku wa, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo kawarazu shite ai suru subete no mono ni megumi aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO PIRIPIBITO NI OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KIRISUTO Iesu no shimobe Pauro to Temo-te Piripi ni oru tokoro no, Kirisuto Iesu ni aru subete no seito; oyobi subete no kantoku, shitsuji ni fumi wo okuru.

2 Negawaku wa, nanjira warera no Chichi naru Kami oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto

yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

3 Nanjira hajime no hi yori ima ni itaru made, tomo ni fukuin ni azukaru ni yori,

4 Ware nanjira wo omou goto ni waga Kami ni shasu;

5 Mata tsune ni nanjira subete no tame ni negau goto ni yorokobite negau;

PIRIPI 1.

6 Nanjira no kokoro no uchi ni yoki waza wo hajimeshi mono, kore wo Shu Iesu Kirisuto no hi made ni mattō subeshi to ware fukaku shinzu.

7 Kaku no gotoku waga emou wa ube nari : nanjira tsune ni waga kokoro ni aru ni yoru : sowa waga nawame ni aru toki, oyobi fukuin wo bemmei shi, kore wo katō suru toki mo, nanjira wa mina ware to tomo ni waga ukuru megumi ni azukareba nari.

8 Ware Kirisuto Iesu no kokoro wo mote nanjira subete wo koi shitau koto ni tsuite wa sono akashi wo nasu mono wa Kami nari.

9 Mata nanjira no ai chishiki to moromoro no satori no uchi ni masumasu ōi ni narite, mottomo suguretaru tokoro wo wakimae shiri ;

10 Iesu Kirisuto ni yoreru gi no mi wo mitasete, Kami no eikwō to homare wo arawashi ; Kirisuto no hi no tame ni kiyoku shite, ayamachi nakaran koto wo inoru.

12 Kyōdai yo, negawaku wa, nanjira waga mi ni arishi tokoro no koto, kaette fukuin no susumi yuku tasuke to narishi wo shire :

13 Kakute waga nawame ni kakarishi wa, Kirisuto no tame naru koto sude ni ō wo mamoru tokoro no jin-ei, oyobi hoka no hitobito ni mo subete akiraka ni shiraretari.

14 Waga nawame ni yorite kyōdaitachi ōku wa Shu wo shinzuru no kokoro wo atsuku shi, masumasu isamite osoruru koto naku michi wo tsutau.

15 Mata sonemi to arasoi ni yorite Kirisuto wo noburu mono ari : mata yoki kokorozashi ni yorite kore wo nasu mono ari :

16 Kare wa waga nawame no kurushimi wo mashi kuwaen koto wo omoi, makoto no kokoro naku, tō wo musubu kokoro yori Kirisuto wo nobe ;

17 Kore wa waga fukuin wo bemmei suru tame ni taterareshi koto wo shiri, aishin yori Kirisuto wo nobu.

18 Shikaraba ikan ? Izure ni mo are, aruiwa itsuwari, aruiwa makoto, tomo ni noburu tokoro wa Kirisuto nareba, ware kore wo yorokobu ; katsu tsune ni yorokoban.

19 Sowa kono koto no nanjira no inori to, Iesu Kiri-

PIRIPI 1.

suto no Mitama no tasuke to ni yorite, tsui ni waga sukui to narubeki wo shireba nari.

20 Kore waga setsu ni negau tokoro, nozomu tokoro sunawachi waga subete no koto ni hazuru koto naku, ima mo tsune no gotoku oku sezu, ikeru ni mo, shinuru ni mo, Kirisuto wo shite waga mi ni yorite agamerareshimen to omou ni kanaeri.

21 Waga ikeru wa Kirisuto no tame, mata shinuru mo waga eki nari.

22 Saredo nikutai ni arite ikeru koto moshi waga hataraki no mi wo musubu moto to narubekuba, izure wo erabubeki ka, ware kore wo shirazu.

23 Ware kono futatsu no aida ni hasamaretari; waga negai wa yo wo sarite, Kirisuto to tomo ni aran koto nari; kore mottomo yoki koto nari.

24 Saredo waga nikutai ni todomaru wa nanjira no tame sara ni hitsuyō nari.

25 Ware fukaku kono koto wo shinzuru ga yue ni, nagaraete nanjira subete no mono to tomo ni yo ni sumi, nanjira wo shite shinkō wo masashime, shinkō yori

izuru yorokobi wo eshimuru ni itaran koto wo shiru.

26 Ware futa tabi nanjira to tomo ni oraba, nanjira no yorokobi ware ni yorite Iesu Kirisuto no uchi ni masumasu ōi naran.

27 Ware tada nanjira ni Kirisuto no fukuin ni kanau okonai wo sen koto wo susumu; kore waga yukite nanjira wo miru toki mo, hanarete nanjira no koto wo kiku toki mo, nanjira ga rei wo hitotsu ni shite kataku tachi, fukuin no michi no tame ni kokoro wo onajū shite chikara wo awase,

28 Subete no koto ni tsuki, teki ni odorokasarezaran koto wo shiran tame nari: subete teki ni odorokazaru wa, teki ni wa horobi no shirushi, nanjira ni wa sukui no shirushi nari; kore Kami yori kitaru nari.

29 Sowa nanjira ni tamau tokoro no megumi wa, Kirisuto no tame ni tada kore wo shinzuru koto nomi narazu, mata kore ga tame ni kurushimi wo ukuru koto wo mo tamaitareba nari.

30 Ima nanjira ni naya mi ari, sunawachi saki ni nanjira ga kiku tokoro no ware ni aru nayami to onaji.

PIRIPI 2.

2 SHŌ.

MOSHI Kirisuto ni aru
susume to, ai ni yoru
nagusame to, Mitama no
majiware to, jihi to, aware-
mi to araba,

2 Nanjira omoi wo onajū
shi, aishin wo onajū shi, ko-
koro wo awasete omou koto
wo hitotsu ni shi, waga yo-
rokobi wo mitashimeyo.

3 Nanigoto wo omou ni
mo tō wo musubi, aruiwa
munashiki homare wo moto-
muru kokoro wo idakube-
karazu; ono-ono herikuda-
ritaru kokoro wo mote ta-
gai ni hito wo onore ni ma-
sareri to seyo.

4 Mata ono-ono onoga ko-
to nomi wo kaerimizu, hito
no koto wo mo kaerimiyo.

5 Nanjira Kirisuto Iesu
no kokoro wo mote kokoro
to subeshi.

6 Kare wa Kami no ka-
tachi nite orishikadomo, mi-
zukara sono Kami to hito-
shiku aru tokoro no koto
wo sute gataki koto to omo-
wazu;

7 Kaette onore wo muna-
shū shi, shimobe no katachi
wo torite, hito no gotoku
nareri:

8 Sude ni hito no gotoki
arisama nite araware, onore

wo hikuku shi, shi ni itaru
made shitagai, jūjika no shi
wo sae ukuru ni itareri.

9 Kono yue ni Kami wa
hanahadashiku kare wo
agamete, moromoro no na
ni masaru na wo kore ni
atae tamaeri:

10 Kowa ten ni aru mono,
chi ni aru mono, oyobi chi
no shita ni aru mono wo
shite kotogotoku Iesu no na
ni yorite hiza wo kagame-
shime;

11 Katsu moromoro no
shita wo shite kotogotoku
Iesu Kirisuto wa Shu nari
to ii arawashite, Chichi na-
ru Kami ni homare wo ki-
seshimen tame nari.

12 Sareba waga ai suru
tokoro no mono yo, nanjira
tsune ni shitagaeru gotoku,
osore ononokite onoga sukui
wo mattō seyo: waga tomo
ni orishi toki nomi narazu,
waga orazaru ima wa koto
ni shika subeki nari.

13 Sowa Kami sono yoki
mune wo okonawan tote
nanjira no uchi ni hataraki,
nanjira wo shite kokoroza-
shi wo tate, koto wo okona-
washimureba nari.

14 Subete no koto tsubu-
yaku koto naku, mata ara-
sou koto naku shite okonō-
beshi.

PIRIPI 2.

15 Kore nanjira ga kake naku, majiri naku, Kami no ko to nari, magareru yoko-shima naru jidai ni arite semubeki tokoro nakaran tame nari. Nanjira wa kono jidai ni arite hikari no gotoku yo ni araware.

16 Inochi no kotoba wo tamoteri; kakute Kirisuto no hi no tame ni, ware wo shite waga okonaishi tokoro, honeorishi tokoro no koto no munashiku narazaru wo yorokobashimeyo.

17 Nanjira noshinkō wosonaemono to shite sasagen ni wa, tatoi waga chi wo naga-shite sosogu to mo ware kore wo yorokoban, nanjira subete no mono to tomo ni yorokoban.

18 Nanjira mo kore ga tame ni yorokobe, ware to tomo ni yorokobe.

19 Ware nanjira ga arisama wo shiri, kokoro wo nagusamen ga tame, sumiyaka ni Temote wo nanjira ni tsukawasan koto wo Shu Iesu ni yorite nozomu.

20 Sowa kare no hoka ni, ware to onaji kokoro wo mote nanjira no koto wo shinjitsu ni omompakaru mono nakereba nari.

21 Ōku no hito wa mina onoga koto nomi wo moto-

mete, Iesu Kirisuto no koto wo motomezu.

22 Saredo Temote no tanren naru koto wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari. Kare wa ko no chichi ni okeru gotoku, ware to tomo ni fukuin no tame ni tsutometari.

23 Kono yue ni ware onoga koto no tsui ni ikaga naru ka wo shiraba, tadachi ni kare wo tsukawasan to nozomu.

24 Mata ware mo mizukara sumiyaka ni yukan koto wo Shu ni yorite kataku shinzu.

25 Shikaredomo ware kanarazu mazu nanjira no tsukai nite waga tomoshiki wo oginaï, ware to tomo ni hataraki, ware to tomo ni takai wo naseru, waga kyōdai Epafurodeto wo nanjira ni tsukawasazarubekarazu to omoeri.

26 Sowa kare onoga saki ni yamaitaru koto no nanjira ni kikoeshi wo mote, fukaku nanjira subete no mono wo koi shitai, katsu ki fusagi oreba nari.

27 Jitsu ni kare wa yamai ni aite hotondo shi ni chikazukeri: saredo Kami kore wo awaremi tamaeri; tada kare wo awaremu nomi

PIRIPI 3.

narazu, ware wo mo aware-mi, ware wo shite waga urei ni urei wo kasanezarashimu.

28 Kono yue ni ware iyo-iyo sumiyaka ni kare wo tsukawasan; kore nanjira wo shite, futa tabi kare wo mite yorokobashime, katsu waga urei wo herasan ga tame nari.

29 Sareba nanjira Shu ni yori yorokobite kare wo mukae, katsu kaku no goto-ki hito wo tōtobubeshi.

30 Sowa kare wa onoga inochi wo kaerimizu, shinnan to suru bakari Kirisuto no tame ni hataraki, nanjira ga ware wo tasukuru tokoro no kake wo oginaitareba nari.

3 SHŌ.

OWARI ni ware kore wo iwan, Waga kyōdai yo, nanjira Shu ni arite yorokobe; ware kono koto wo nanjira ni kaki okuru wa ware ni wazurawashiki naku, nanjira ni eki ari.

2 Nanjira inu wo tsutsushime, aku wo okonau mono wo tsutsushime, katsu wo okonau mono wo tsutsushime:

3 Sowa Kami no Mitama ni yorite tsutome wo nashi,

Kirisuto Iesu ni yorite hokori, nikutai ni tanomazaru warera wa makoto no katsurei wo uketaru mono nareba nari.

4 Saredo ware mata nikutai ni tanomu koto wo uru nari: moshi hito nikutai ni tanomu koto wo uru to omowaba, ware wa sara ni tanomu koto wo uru nari.

5 Ware wa yōka me ni katsurei wo uketaru mono ni shite, Isuraeru no yakara, Beniyamin no wakare, Heburubito yori umaretaru Heburubito nari; okite ni yoreba Parisai no hito,

6 Nesshin ni yoreba kyōkwai wo semuru mono, okite ni aru tokoro no gi ni yoreba kake naki mono nari.

7 Saredo ware saki ni waga eki to narishi tokoro no koto wa Kirisuto ni yorite son ari to omoeri.

8 Shika nomi narazu, ware waga Shu Kirisuto Iesu wo shiru wo mote mottomo masareru koto to suru ga yue ni, subete no mono wo son to nasu; ware kare no tame ni sude ni korera no subete no mono wo son se-shikado, kore wo fundo no gotoku omoeri:

9 Kore Kirisuto wo e, ka-

PIRIPI 3.

tsu shinkō ni motozukite
Kami yori izuru gi, suna-
wachi okite ni yoreru ono-
ga gi ni arazu, Kirisuto wo
shinzuru ni yoreru tokoro
no gi wo mochite Kirisuto
no uchi ni ori;

10 Mata kare to sono yo-
migaeri no chikara wo shiri,
sono shi no arisama ni shi-
tagaite, kare no kurushimi
ni azukari,

11 To ni mo kaku ni mo
shinitaru mono no yomigae-
ru koto wo en ga tame nari.

12 Ware korera no nozo-
mi wo sude ni etari to iu ni
arazu, mata sude ni mattō
seraretari to iu ni arazu,
aruiwa toru koto aran tote,
ware tada kore wo oi mo-
tomu; Kirisuto kore wo
esasen to ware wo torae ta-
maeru nari.

13 Kyōdai yo, ware mizu-
kara kore wo toreri to omo-
wazu, tada kono ichi ji wo
tsutomu, sunawachi ushiro
ni aru mono wo wasure,
mae ni aru mono wo nozo-
mi,

14 Kami Kirisuto Iesu ni
yorite ue ye meshite tamau
tokoro no hōbi wo en to
me-ate ni mukaite susumu
nari.

15 Kono yue ni warera
no uchi subete mattaki mo-

no wa, kaku no gotoki omoi
wo idakubeshi: nanjira mo-
shi nani goto ni yorazu,
kotonaru omoi wo idakaba,
kore wo mo Kami nanjira
ni shimeshi tamawan.

16 Saredo warera sude ni
itareru tokoro ni arite, o-
naji nori ni shitagaite oko-
nōbeshi.

17 Kyōdai yo, nanjira mi-
na ware ni narau mono to
nare, katsu nanjira no kata
to naru warera ni shitagaite
okonai wo nasu mono wo
miyo.

18 Sowa ware shibashiba
nanjira ni tsuge, ima mata
namida wo nagashite nan-
jira ni tsuguru gotoku, Ki-
risuto no jūjika ni teki shi-
te okonau mono ōkereba
nari.

19 Karera no owari wa
horobi nari; onoga hara wo
sono kami to nashi, onoga
haji wo sono homare to
nasu; karera wa tada yo no
koto wo nomi omoeri.

20 Warera no kuni wa
ten ni ari; warera wa Su-
kuinushi, sunawachi Iesu
Kirisuto no sono tokoro yo-
ri kitaru wo matsu;

21 Kare wa bambutsu wo
onore ni shitagawase uru
chikara ni yorite, warera
gaiyashiki karada wo kaete,

sono eikwō no karada ni
katadorashimubeshi.

4 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni waga ai
suru tokoro, shitau
tokoro no kyōdai, ware no
yorokobi, ware no kam-
muri taru, waga ai suru
mono yo, ima waga susu-
muru tokoro ni shitagaite
nanjira kataku Shu ni ta-
subeshi.

2 Ware Yūodea ni susu-
me, Suntoke ni susumu, ka-
rera ga Shu ni arite kokoro
wo onajū sen koto wo.

3 Waga makoto no tomo
yo, kou, nanji kono futari
no onnatachi wo tasukeyo;
karera Kuremensu, oyobi
hoka no waga hataraki no
tomo naru hitobito to chi-
kara wo awase, warera to
tomo ni tsutomete fukuin
wo hirometari: karera no
na wa inochi no fumi ni
shirusare aru nari.

4 Nanjira tsune ni Shu ni
arite yorokobe; ware mata
iu, Nanjira yorokobubeshi.

5 Nanjira subete no hito
wo shite sono kwanyō naru
koto wo shirashimeyo; Shu
wa chikashi.

6 Nani goto wo mo omoi
wazurau nakare; tada koto-
goto ni inori wo shi, negai

wo shi, katsu kansha shite,
onoga motomuru tokoro wo
Kami ni tsugeyo.

7 Kami yori idete hito no
subete omou tokoro ni su-
guru heian wa, nanjira no
kokoro to omoi wo Kirisuto
Iesu ni yorite mamoran.

8 Kyōdai yo, owari ni wa-
re kore wo iwan, oyoso ma-
koto naru koto, oyoso uya-
mōbeki koto, oyoso tada-
shiki koto, oyoso isagiyoki
koto, oyoso ai subeki koto,
oyoso yoki kikoe aru koto,
subete ika naru toku, ika
naru homare nite mo, nan-
jira kore wo omōbeshi.

9 Nanjira ware yori ma-
nabishi tokoro, ukeshi toko-
ro, kikishi tokoro, mishi to-
koro wo mina okonae; sara-
ba heian no Kami nanjira
to tomo naran.

10 Ware nanjira ga ware
wo omou kokoro no, ima
mata yōyaku kizashishi wo
Shu ni yorite hanahada yo-
rokoberi; nanjira wa moto
yori ware wo omoi itaredo-
mo, ori wo ezarishi nari.

11 Ware tomoshiki ni yo-
rite kore wo iu ni arazu;
sowa ware ika naru sama
ni oru mo, sore wo mote
tareri to suru koto wo ma-
nabeba nari.

12 Ware iyashiki ni oru

PIRIPI 4.

no michi wo shiri, mata tomi ni oru no michi wo shiri, aku koto mo, uyuru koto mo, tomu koto mo, tomoshiki koto mo, subete no koto ni oite ware kore wo jukuren seri.

13 Ware wa ware ni chikara wo atōru Kirisuto ni yorite, subete no koto wo nashi uru nari.

14 Saredomo waga kannan no ori ni waga tasuke wo nashishi wa makoto ni yoshi.

15 Piripibito yo, nanjira mo mata shiru, waga fukuin wo tsutōru hajime, Makedonia wo hanare saru toki, toriyari wo nashite, ware wo tasukeshi mono wa tada nanjira nomi ni shite hoka no kyōkwai wa kono koto nakariki.

16 Nanjira wa waga Tesaronike ni arishi toki, ichi do narazu, ni do made mo hito wo tsukawashi, waga tomoshiki wo tasuketari.

17 Ware okurimono wo motomuru ni arazu, tada nanjira ga eki ni naru mi no shigekaran koto wo motomuru nari.

18 Ware ni wa subete no mono sonawarite amari ari; ware sude ni Epafurodeto no te yori kōbashiki nioi ni shite, Kami no uke tamau tokoro, yorokobi tamau tokoro no sonaemono naru, nanjira no okurimono wo ukete tareri.

19 Sore waga Kami wa onore no tomi ni shitagaite, Kirisuto Iesu ni yori, sakae wo mote nanjira no tomoshiki tokoro wo oginai tamawan.

20 Negawaku wa, warera no Chichi naru Kami ni yoyo sakae aran koto wo. Amen.

21 Nanjira Kirisuto ni aru seito ono-ono ni yasuki wo toe; ware to tomo ni aru kyōdaitachi nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

22 Subete no seitotachi nanjira ni yasuki wo tou; Kaizaru no kenzoku no mono wakete nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

23 Negawaku wa, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi nanjira subete no mono to tomo ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO KOROSAIBITO NI OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI no mune ni yorite Iesu Kirisuto no shito to nareru Pauro, oyobi kyōdai Temote

2 Fumi wo Kirisuto ni aru, Korosai ni oru tokoro no seito to chūshin no kyōdaitachi ni okuru: negawaku wa, nanjira warera no Chichi naru Kami oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

3 Warera nanjira ga Kirisuto Iesu wo shinzuru koto to, subete no seito wo ai suru koto to wo kikite, nanjira no tame ni inoru toki, tsune ni warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi naru Kami ni kansha su;

5 Nanjira ga kaku seito wo ai suru wa nanjira no tame ni ten ni taku wae aru tokoro no mono, sunawachi saki ni fukuin no makoto no kotoba no naka nite kikishi tokoro no mono wo nozomu ga yue nari;

6 Kono fukuin wa sekai ni amaneki ga gotoku nanjira ni mo kitareri; katsu nanjira ga kore wo kikite, Kami no megumi wo shinjitsu ni satorishi hi yori nanjira no uchi ni mi wo musubi, masumasu ōi ni nareru gotoku, sekai ni mo mi wo musubite ōi ni nareri;

7 Kaku fukuin wa warera no ai suru, onaji tsukaebito Epafurasu yori nanjira ga manaberu tokoro no mono nari; Epafurasu wa nanjira no tame ni Kirisuto no chūshin naru shimobe nari;

8 Kare saki ni nanjira ga Mitama ni kanjite idakeru ai wo warera ni tsugu.

9 Kono yue ni warera kono koto wo kikishi hi yori nanjira no tame ni taezu inori wo shi, katsu motomu; negawaku wa, nanjira Mitama no atōru subete no chie to satori to wo mote kotogotoku Kami no mune wo shiri;

KOROSAI 1.

10 Subete no koto Shu wo yorokobasen ga tame sono mi kokoro ni shitagaite hi wo okuri, subete no yoki waza ni yorite mi wo musubi, katsu Kami wo shiru ni yorite yaya ni toku wo mashi;

11 Mata Kami no sakae no ken-i ni shitagaite tamau moromoro no chikara wo ete tsuyoku nari, subete no koto yorokobite shinobi katsu tae;

12 Mata warera wo shite hikari ni aru seito no gyō no wakachi wo ukuru ni tayuru mono to narashime tamau Chichi no megumi wo kansha sen koto wo;

13 Kare wa kuraki no ken-i yori warera wo sukui idashite, sono Aishi no kuni ni utsushi tamaeri;

14 Warera sono Ko ni yorite aganai sunawachi tsu-mi no yurushi wo uru nari:

15 Kare wa hito no miru koto wo ezaru Kami no katchi ni shite, subete no tsukuraeshi mono no saki ni umareshi mono nari;

16 Sowa kare ni yorite subete no mono wa tsukuraretari; ten ni aru mono, chi no ue ni aru mono, hito no miru koto wo uru mono, miru koto wo ezaru mono,

aruiwa kurai aru mono, aruiwa shu taru mono, aruiwa matsuorigoto wo toru mono, aruiwa ken-i aru mono, subete no mono kare ni yorite tsukuraretari; katsu sono tsukuraretaru wa kare ga tame nari;

17 Kare wa subete no mono yori saki ni ari, subete no mono kare ni yorite tamotsu koto wo uru nari.

18 Kyōkwai wa kare no karada ni shite, kare wa sono kashira nari: kare wa hajime ni shite, subete no koto ni tsuki osa to naran tame ni, shi no naka yori hajime ni umareshi mono nari.

19 Sowa Chichi subete no toku wo mote kare ni mitashime, sono jūjika no chi ni yorite heiwa wo nashi, subete no mono, sunawachi chi no ue ni aru mono, ten ni aru mono wo shite, kare ni yorite onore to yawaragashimuru koto wa, kore sono mi kokoro ni kanau koto nareba nari.

21 Sore nanjira wa moto ashiki waza wo okonau ni yorite Kami ni tōzakari, kokoro nite sono ada to nareru mono narishi ga,

22 Kami ima Kirisuto no niku no karada wo mote

KOROSAI 2.

sono shi ni yori nanjira wo shite onore to yawaragase, kiyoku, kake naku, toga naku shite, onore no mae ni tatashimen to su :

23 Moshi nanjira shinkō ni todomari, sono motoi wo sadame, katsu kataku shite fukuin no nozomi yori utsurazuba, kaku seraruru koto wo ubeshi ; kono fukuin wa sunawachi nanjira no kiki-shi tokoro nari, katsu sude ni tenka no subete no hito ni tsutawareri ; ware Pauro sono tsukaebito to naritari.

24 Ima ware nanjira no tame ni ukuru kurushimi wo yorokobi, mata waga nikutai wo mote Kirisuto no karada, sunawachi kyōkwai no tame ni, sono nayami no kaketaru tokoro wo oginau ;

25 Ware nanjira no tame ni Kami no tamau tokoro no tsutome ni shitagai, kono kyōkwai no tsukaebito to narite, amaneku Kami no kotoba wo tsutaen to su :

26 Kono kotoba wa yoyo yoyo kakuretaru okugi narishi ga, ima sono seito ni arawaretari ;

27 Kami seito wo shite, Ihōjin no uchi ni arawareshi okugi no sakae no ika ni yutaka naru wo shirashimen to shi tamaeri ; kono

okugi wa nanjira no naka ni tsutaeshi Kirisuto nari, kare wa nanjira no nozomu tokoro no sakae no nozomi nari :

28 Warera kare wo tsutae, hitobito wo susume, samazama no chie wo mote hitobito wo oshie, hitobito wo shite Kirisuto no uchi ni mattaki wo ete, Kami no mae ni tatashimen to su ;

29 Ware kore ga tame ni chikara wo mote waga uchi ni hataraku mono no hataraki ni shitagai, chikara wo tsukushite rō suru nari.

2 SHŌ.

WARE nanjira oyobi Raodekia ni oru hitobito, mata waga nikutai ni aru kao wo imada mizaru hito no tame ni, waga kokoro wo rō suru koto ika bakari naru wo nanjira ga shiran koto wo nozomu ;

2 Waga kokoro wo rō suru wa karera ga kokoro ai ni yorite hitotsu ni nari, utagai wo idakazaru mattaki satori no tomi wo e, katsu Chichi naru Kami to Kirisuto no okugi wo shirite, nagusame wo en koto wo hossuru nari ;

3 Chie to chishiki no takuwae wa issai Kirisuto ni kakure aru nari.

KOROSAI 2.

4 Tare nite mo takumi naru kotoba wo mote nanjira wo azamuku koto nakaran tame ni ware korera no koto wo ieri.

5 Sore ware nikutai wa nanjira to hanare oru to iedomo, rei wa nanjira to tomo ni orite yorokobi, nanjira ga tsuide aru to, Kirisuto wo shinzuru shin no kataki wo miru nari.

6 Nanjira sude ni Shu Kirisuto Iesu wo uketareba, kare ni arite ayumubeshi ;

7 Nanjira ne wo kare ni oki, kare ni arite toku wo tate, mata oshie wo uketaru tokoro ni shitagaite shinkō wo kataku shi, kore wo masumasu ōi ni shite kansha seyo.

8 Nanjira tsutsushimubeshi ; osoraku wa Kirisuto ni shitagawazu, hito no tsutae to, yo no shōgaku ni shitagai, kūgen naru rigaku wo mote nanjira no kokoro wo ubawan :

9 Sore Kami no michi tareru toku wa kotogotoku katachi wo nashite Kirisuto ni sumeri ;

10 Kare wa subete no matsurigoto to ken-i no kashira nari ; nanjira kare ni arite zembi suru koto wo uru nari :

11 Nanjira kare ni arite te wo mote sezaru katsurei wo uku, sunawachi niku no karada wo nugi saru tokoro no Kirisuto no katsurei nari ;

12 Nanjira baputesuma wo ukete kare to tomo ni hōmurare, mata shi yori kare wo yomigaerashishi Kami no hataraki wo shinzuru ni yorite, kare to tomo ni yomigaerasaretari.

13 Nanjira saki ni wa momoro no tsumi to, mi ni katsurei naki to ni yorite shinitaru mono nari ; saredo Kami nanjira wo shite subete no tsumi wo yurushi, kare to tomo ni ikashime ;

14 Katsu te nite shirushi-shi tokoro no warera wo semuru imashime no fumi, sunawachi warera ni sakarau mono wo nuri keshi, kore wo chūkan yori tori sari, kugi wo mote sono jūjika ni tsuke tamaeri ;

15 Mata matsurigoto wo toru mono to ken-i aru mono wo horoboshi, karera wo subete no mono ni shimeshi, Kirisuto ni yorite kachi hokoreri.

16 Kono yue ni aruiwa nomu koto, aruiwa kurau koto, aruiwa sekki, aruiwa tsuitachi, aruiwa ansokuni-

KOROSAI 3.

chi no koto ni yori, hito wo shite nanjira wo gi seshimuru koto nakare:

17 Korera wa mina kitaran to suru mono no kage ni shite, sono makoto no katachi wa Kirisuto ni tsukeri.

18 Herikudaru koto to, ten no tsukai wo hai suru koto to ni yorite, nanjira no hōbi wo azamuki toran to suru hito ni sono hōbi wo toraruru nakare; kaku no gotoki hito wa imada mizaru mono wo ukagai, onore no kokoro ni shitagaite midari ni hokori, kashira ni tsuku koto wo sezaruru nari;

19 Zentai kono kashira ni yori, moromoro no fushi to suji wo mote ai tasuke, ai tsuranari, Kami ni sodaterearete sodatsu nari.

²⁰₂₁ Moshi nanjira Kirisuto to tomo ni shinite yo no shōgaku yori hanaretaran ni wa, nanzo yo ni arite hi wo okuru mono no gotoku, hito no imashime to oshie ni shitagai, Sawaru nakare, ajiwau nakare, fururu nakare to iu okite no shita ni naru ya?

22 Korera no kinjitaru mono wa subete hito kore wo mochiyureba tsukuru nari.

23 Korera no imashime wa mizukara hoshiimama

ni shite hai suru koto wo nashi, katsu herikudari, katsu ni wo oshimazaru ni yorite, chie aru mono no gotoku miyuredomo, jitsu ni tōtoki mono ni arazu, tada nikutai no yoku wo michi tarasuru nari.

3 SHŌ.

SUDE ni nanjira Kirisuto to tomo ni yomigaeritarena, ten ni aru mono wo motomubeshi: Kirisuto kashiko ni arite, Kami no mi-gi ni za shi tamaeri.

2 Nanjira ten ni aru mono wo omoi, chi ni aru mono wo omou nakare.

3 Sore nanjira wa shinishi mono nite, sono inochi wa Kirisuto to tomo ni Kami no uchi ni kakure oru nari.

4 Warera no inochi naru Kirisuto no arawaren toki, warera mo kore to tomo ni sakae no naka ni arawaruru nari.

5 Kono yue ni nanjira no chi ni aru shitai, sunawachi kan-in, okwai, jajō, akuyoku, oyobi tanran wo koro-subeshi; tanran wa sunawachi gūzō wo hai suru koto nari.

6 Korera no koto ni yorite Kami no ikari wa shitagawazaru mononaitaru nari;

KOROSAI 3.

7 Nanjira mo saki ni ka-ku no gotoki hito no naka ni hi wo okurishi toki wa, korera no ashiki koto wo tsune ni okonaeri.

8 Saredo nanjira ima wa subete, korera no ashiki koto, oyobi ikidōri, ikari, yokoshima wo sari, hōdoku, shūgen wo nanjira no kuchi yori sutsubeshi.

9 Nanjira sude ni furuki hito to sono okonai wo nugite, atarashiki hito wo kitareba, tagai ni itsuwari wo iu nakare.

10 Kono atarashiki hito wa iyo-iyō arata ni nari, hito wo tsukurishi mono no katachi ni shitagaite chishiki ni itaru nari.

11 Kaku no gotoki ni itarite wa Girishibito to Yūdayabito, aruiwa katsurei aru mono to katsurei naki mono, aruiwa ebisu, aruiwa Sukuteabito, aruiwa dorei, aruiwa jishu no wakachi nashi: sore Kirisuto wa subete no mono no ue ni ari, mata subete no mono no uchi ni ari.

12 Kono yue ni nanjira Kami ni erabarete kiyoku, katsu aiseraruru mono tonaritareba, jihi, megumi, ken-son, nyūwa, nintai wo kiyo;

13 Nanjira tagai ni shi-

nobu koto wo nashi; moshi hito ni semubeki koto araba, kore wo yuruse; Kirisuto nanjira wo yurushi tamaeru gotoku nanjira mo shika subeshi.

14 Kono moromoro no koto no hoka ni ai wo kuwayo; ai wa subete no toku no obi nari.

15 Nanjira Kirisuto no tamau yasuki wo shite sono kokoro wo tsukasadorashimeyo; nanjira ittai ni arite kono yasuki wo itarubeki meshi wo kōmureri; nanjira megumi ni kanzubeshi.

16 Kirisuto no kotoba wo shite nanjira no kokoro wo tomete michi tarashime, subete no chie ni yori, shi to, uta to, Mitama ni kanjite tsukureru fu to wo mote, tagai ni ai oshie, ai susume, megumi ni kanjite kokoro no uchi ni Kami wo sambishubeshi.

17 Nanjira no nasu tokoro no subete no koto, aruiwa kotoba, aruiwa okonai, mina Shu Iesu no na no tame ni kore wo nashi; kare ni yorite Chichi naru Kami ni kansha subeshi.

18 Tsuma naru mono yo, sono otto ni shitagōbeshi: kowa Shu ni aru mono no nasubeki koto nari.

KOROSAI 4.

19 Otto naru mono yo, sono tsuma wo ai subeshi; nigaki wo mote kore wo ashirau nakare.

20 Ko taru mono yo, nanjira subete no koto futa oya ni shitagōbeshi; kore Shu no yorokobi tamau tokoro nari.

21 Chichi naru mono yo, nanjira no ko wo ikarasuru nakare; osoraku wa sono ki uen.

22 Shimobe naru mono yo, subete no koto nikutai ni tsukeru shujin ni shita-gōbeshi; hito wo yorokobasuru mono no gotoku, tada me no mae no koto wo tsutomuru koto naku, makoto no kokoro wo mote Kami wo osorete shitagae:

23 Nanjira nani goto mo hito ni tsukōru ga gotoku sezu, Shu ni tsukōru gotoku kokoro yori kore wo okonōbeshi;

24 Sowa nanjira wa Shu yori mukui naru shigyō wo ukuru koto wo shiru mono nareba nari: nanjira Shu naru Kirisuto ni tsukōbeshi.

25 Fugi wo okonau mono wa mata sono fugi no mukui wo uku: Shu wa katarori mi tamau koto nashi.

4 SHŌ.

SHUJIN naru mono yo, nanjira mo mata ten ni Shu aru koto wo shireba, gi ni shitagai, kōhei wo mote sono shimobe wo ashirōbeshi.

2 Tsune ni inori wo nashi, okotarazu shite kansha to tomo ni kore wo nasubeshi;

3 Mata Kami warera ni michi wo tsutōru no mon wo hiraki, warera wo shite Kirisuto no okugi wo kata-rashime.

4 Waga iubeki tokoro no gotoku, kono okugi wo arawasashime tamawan koto wo warera no tame ni inorubeshi; ware kono okugi no tame ni tsunagaretari.

5 Nanjira ori wo ukagai, chie wo mote soto no mono ni majiwarubeshi.

6 Nanjira no kotoba tsune ni megumi wo mochii, katsu shio wo mote aji-tsukubeshi; saraba ika ni shite ono-ono ni kotōbeki ka wo shiran.

7 Waga ai suru kyōdai, chū naru tsukaebito, ware to tomo ni Shu ni tsukōru shimobe Tekiko waga koto wo kotogotoku nanjira ni tsuge shirasen:

KOROSAI 4.

8 Ware kare wo koto ni nanjira ni tsukawasu wa, kare wo shite nanjira no koto wo shiri, nanjira no kokoro wo nagusameshimen tame nari;

9 Mata chū naru, waga ai suru kyōdai, nanjira no uchi no hitori naru Oneshimo wo kare to tomo ni tsukawaseri. Karera kono tokoro no koto wo mote kotogotoku nanjira ni tsuge shirasen.

10 Ware to tomo ni tsunagaruru Arisutaruko, oyobi Barunaba no oi Mako nanjira ni yasuki wo tou; kono Mako no koto ni tsuite wa nanjira sude ni mei wo uketari; kare moshi nanjira ni itaraba, kore wo ukubeshi;

11 Yusuto to nazukuru Iesu nanjira ni yasuki wo tou: katsurei wo ukeshi mono no uchi tada kono san nin nomi ware to tomo ni Kami no okuni no tame ni hatarakeri; ware karera ni yorite nagusame wo eshi nari.

12 Nanjira no uchi no hitori nite, Kirisuto Iesu no shimobe naru Epafurasu nanjira ni yasuki wo tou; kare wa tsune ni nanjira no

tame ni chikara wo tsukushite inori wo nashi, nanjira ga mattaki wo e, kokoro wo katō shite tachi, subete no koto Kami no mune ni shitagawan koto wo negaeri.

13 Ware kare ga nanjira, oyobi Raodekia, Hierapori ni aru mono no tame ni itaku kokoro wo rō suru koto wo akashi su.

14 Warera ga ai suru isha Ruka, oyobi Demasu nanjira ni yasuki wo tou.

15 Kou, nanjira Raodekia no kyōdaitachi to, Numpasu, oyobi sono ie ni aru kyōkwai ni yasuki wo toe.

16 Nanjira sude ni kono fumi wo yomaba, kore wo mata Raodekiabito no kyōkwai ni yomase; nanjira mo mata Raodekia yori kitaru fumi wo yome.

17 Arukipo ni ie, nanji Shu ni arite ukeshi tokoro no tsutome wo tsutsushimite tsukusubeshi to.

18 Ware Pauro tezukara nanjira ni yasuki wo tou. Nanjira ware no nawame wo omoe. Negawaku wa, megumi nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO

TESARONIKEBITO NI OKU- RERU SAKI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

PAURO to Shiruwano to Temote fumi wo Chichi naru Kami oyobi Iesu Kirisuto ni aru Tesaronikebito no kyōkwai ni okuru: negawaku wa, warera no Chichi naru Kami, oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori nanjira megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

2 Warera inori no uchi ni nanjira no koto wo nobete, tsuné ni nanjira moromoro no tame ni Kami ni kanshasu:

3 Kore nanjira ga shinkō ni yorite okonai, ai ni yorite rō shi, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo nozomu ni yorite shinobu koto wo warera no Chichi naru Kami no mae nite taezu omou ga yue nari.

4 Kami ni ai seraruru kyōdai yo, mata kore nanjira no erabaretaru koto wo shiru ni yorite nari.

5 Warera no fukuin nanjira ni kitarishi wa, tada kotoba ni yorite nomi narazu, chikara ni yori, Seirei ni yori, mata atsuki shinkō ni yorite nari; sunawachi warera nanjira no uchi ni arite, nanjira no tame ni ika ni okonaishi ka wo nanjira no shiru gotoshi.

6 Katsu nanjira ōi naru nayami no uchi ni Seirei no yorokobi wo mote kotoba wo uke, warera oyobi Shu ni narai,

7 Makedonia to Akaya ni aru subete no shinja no kata to nareri.

8 Shu no kotoba nanjira yori hibikishi wa tada ni Makedonia, Akayā nomi narazu, shikashite mata nanjira ga Kami ni mukaeru shinkō subete no tokoro ni hiromareri: kono yue ni warera nani goto mo iu ni oyobazu:

9 Sowa karera warera no koto wo katarite, warera ika

I. TESARONIKE 2.

naru sama nite nanjira no uchi ni iri, katsu nanjira gūzō wo sute, Kami ni ki-shite, ikeru makoto no Kami ni tsukae,

10 Sono Ko no ten yori kitaru wo matsu to ieba nari, sono Ko wa sunawachi Kami no shi yori yomigae-rashishi tokoro no Iesu ni shite, warera wo kitaran to suru ikari yori sukuu mono nari.

2 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, warera ga nanjira no uchi ni iri-shi koto no itazura narazaru wo nanjira mizukara shiru:

2 Nanjira shireru gotoku, warera saki ni Piripi nite kurushimi wo uke, mata hazukashime wo uketari; saredo nao nanjira ni itari, warera ga Kami ni yorite, habakaru tokoro naku Kami no fukuin wo ōi naru arasoi no uchi nite, nanjira ni katareri.

3 Warera no susume wa madoi yori izuru ni arazu, kegare yori izuru ni arazu, mata itsuwari wo mote sezu;

4 Warera Kami no erabi wo e, fukuin wo tsutōru koto wo yudaneraretaru ni yorite kataru nari: kowa

hito wo yorokobasuru ni arazu, waga kokoro wo sashi tamau Kami wo yorokobasuru nari.

5 Nanjira shiru ga gotoku, warera itsu mo hetsurau kotoba wo mochiizu, mata koto ni yosete musaboru koto wo sezu, Kami kore ga akashi wo nasu;

6 Warera Kirisuto no shito nite, hito ni omonzerarubeshi to iedomo, aruiwa nanjira ni mo, aruiwa hoka no hito ni mo, hito ni homare wo motomezuru.

7 Menoto sono kodomo wo yashinau gotoku, warera nanjira no uchi ni arite nyūwa ni seri:

8 Kaku nanjira wo shitaite, tada ni Kami no fukuin nomi narazu, onore no inochi wo mo nanjira ni ataen koto wo yorokoberi; kore nanjira wa waga ai suru mono nareba nari.

9 Kyōdai yo, nanjira warera no rō to kurushimi wo shiru; nanjira no uchi hitori wo mo wazurawasezaru tame ni yoru hiru waza wo nashite, Kami no fukuin wo nanjira ni nobe tsutaetari.

10 Warera nanjira shin-zuru mono ni mukaite ika bakari kiyoku, tadashiku, kakuru koto naku shite

I. TESARONIKE 3.

okonaeru wo nanjira mo, Kami mo akashi wo nasu:

12 Nanjira shiru, warera chichi ga sono ko wo atsu-kau gotoku shite, nanjira ono-ono ni mukai, sono kuni to sono sakae ni maneki tamau Kami ni kanaite aruku koto wo susume, mata nagusame, mata oshietari.

13 Kono yue ni warera Kami ni mukai, nanjira ga warera yori Kami no kotoba wo kikishi toki, kore wo hito no kotoba to sezu, Kami no kotoba to shite uketaru wo taezu kansha su; kono kotoba wa makoto ni Kami no kotoba ni shite, nanjira shinzuru mono no uchi ni hataraku nari.

14 Kyōdai yo, nanjira Yudaya no uchi naru Kirisuto Iesu ni aru, Kami no kyōkwai ni naraeru mono to nareri: sowa karera Yudayabito ni kurushimerareshi gotoku, nanjira mo onoga kuni no hitobito ni kurushimeraretareba nari;

15 Yudayabito wa Shu Iesu to onoga yogenshatachi wo koroshi, mata warera wo semete oi idaseri, karera wa Kami no kokoro ni kanawazu, katsu subete no hito ni sakaraeri:

16 Mata warera ga Ihōjin

ni sukui wo esasen tote kataru wo kobameri: kaku no gotoku karera wa tsune ni onoga tsumi wo mitashimu; Kami no kiwamete ōi naru ikari karera ni itareri.

17 Kyōdai yo, warera toki no ma nanjira ni hanare oru, kore kao nomi nari, kokoro ni arazu, shikiri ni negaite isogi nanjira no kao wo min to seri.

18 Kono yue ni warera nanjira ni itaran to negaeri: koto ni ware Pauro kore wo negau koto hito tabi nomi narazu, futa tabi nari-shikado, Satan warera wo samatagetari.

19 Warera no nozomi, mata yorokobi, mata hokori no kammuri wa tare zo ya? Warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no kitaran toki, sono mae nite nanjira mo kono mono to naru ni arazu ya?

20 Sore warera no sakae to yorokobi wa nanjira nari.

3 SHŌ.

KOKO wo mote ware shinobu koto atawazu, yue ni hitori Atensu ni todomaru koto wo kokoro ni sadame;

2 Kirisuto no fukuin wo tsutae, Kami to tomo ni hataraku warera no kyōdai Te-

I. TESARONIKE 3.

mote wo nanjira ni tsukawashishi nari; kore nanjira wo kataku shi, mata nanjira no shinkō no tame ni nanjira wo nagusame;

3 Hitori mo kono nayami ni ugokasarezarashimen tame nari: sore nayami wa warera ni sadamareru koto naru wo nanjira mizukara shireri.

4 Warera nanjira to tomo ni arishi toki, warera nayami ni awan to suru koto wo arakajime nanjira ni tsugetari; ima hatashite sono gotoku nareri, nanjira shiru tokoro no gotoshi.

5 Kono yue ni ware shino bu koto atawazu, nanjira no shinkō wo shiran tame ni hito wo tsukawashishi nari, kokoromuru mono no nanjira wo kokoromite, warera no rō no munashiku naran koto wo osoretaru nari.

6 Ima Temote nanjira yori warera ni kitarite, nanjira no shinkō to ai to no yoki otozure wo kikase, mata nanjira tsune ni warera wo nengoro ni omoi, warera ni au koto wo negai, warera ga nanjira ni au koto wo negau ga gotoshi to tsugetari.

7 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, warera samazama no waza-

wai to nayami to no uchi ni, nanjira no shinkō ni yorite nagusame wo etari;

8 Sowa nanjira moshi kataku Shu ni tsukaba, warera kore ni yorite ikubekereba nari.

9 Warera nanjira no koto ni tsuite, warera no Kami no mae ni yorokobu tokoro no ōi naru yorokobi ni yori, nanjira no tame ni ika naru kansha wo mote Kami ni mukuin ya?

10 Yoru hiru shikiri ni negau wa nanjira no kao wo min koto to, nanjira no shinkō no tarazaru tokoro wo oginawan koto nari.

11 Negawaku wa, Kami sunawachi warera no Chichi mizukara warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto to tomo ni warera wo michibikite, nanjira ni itarashime tamawan koto wo:

12 Mata negau, Shu nanjira no ai wo mashi, katsu mitashime, nanjira wo shite tagai ni ai shi, subete no hito wo ai suru koto warera ga nanjira wo ai suru gotoku narashimete,

13 Nanjira no kokoro wo kataku shi, warera no Shu Iesu sono subete no seito to tomo ni kitaran toki, nanjira wo shite warera no Kami

I. TESARONIKE 4.

naruru Chichi no mae ni kiyoku shite, semubeki tokoro nakarashimen koto wo.

4 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, warera kaku Kami ni negaeba, Shu Iesu ni yorite mata nanjira ni motome, katsu susumu, nanjira sude ni warera no oshie wo uke, ika ni okonaite Kami wo yorokobasubeki wo shiritareba, masumasu kore ni susumubeshi.

2 Sowa warera Shu Iesu ni yorite ika naruru imashime wo nanjira ni sazukeshi ka wo, nanjira shireba nari.

3 Kami no mune wa, nanjira no kiyoki koto, sunawachi kan-in wo sezu,

4 Ono-ono onore no utsuwa wo ete, kore wo kiyoku tōtoku nashite mochiyuru koto wo shiri;

5 Kami wo shirazaruru Ihōjin no gotoku jōyoku wo hoshiimama ni sezu;

6 Mata kono koto ni tsuite kyōdai wo azamuki, katsu gai sezaran koto wo motome tamau: subete kakaru ashiki koto wo okanau mono ni Shu mukui wo nashi tamau nari: warera saki ni nanjira ni tsuge, katsu akashi seshi ga gotoshi.

7 Sore Kami no warera wo manekitaru wa warera no kegaretaru koto wo okonau wo motomuru ni arazu, kiyokaran koto wo motome tamau nari.

8 Kono yue ni anadoru mono wa hito wo anadoru ni arazu, sono Seirei wo nanjira ni tamaishi Kami wo anadoru nari.

9 Kyōdai wo ai suru koto ni tsuite wa ware nanjira ni kaki okuru ni oyobazu; sowa nanjira tagai ni ai suru koto wo shitashiku Kami yori oshieraretareba nari.

10 Nanjira Makedonia no zenchu naruru subete no kyōdai ni kaku no gotoku okonaeri. Kyōdai yo, warera susumuru wa nanjira masumasu kaku no gotoku okonai;

11 Katsu shizuka naran koto wo tsutome, onore no koto wo okonai, tezukara waza wo nashi, saki ni nanjira ni warera ga meizeshi gotoku sen koto nari:

12 Kowa nanjira soto no mono ni mukaite tadashiku okonai, mata mizukara tomoshiki koto nakaran tame nari.

13 Kyōdai yo, nanjira no nageki wa, nozomi naki hoka no hito no gotoku

I. TESARONIKE 5.

narazaran koto wo negau ga yue ni, warera sude ni nemureru mono ni tsuite wa nanjira no shirazaru wo konomazu.

14 Warera moshi Iesu no shinite yomigaerishi koto wo shinzuru naraba, Iesu ni yoreru tokoro no sude ni nemureru mono wo Kami kare to tomo ni tazusae kitaran koto wo mo shinzubeki nari.

15 Warera Shu no kotoba ni yorite nanjira ni tsugen, Shu no kitaran toki ni itari, ikite nokoreru warera wa sude ni nemureru mono yori mo sakidataji.

16 Sore Shu gōrei to, tsukai no osa no koe to, Kami no rappa wo mote mizukara ten yori kudaran, sono toki Kirisuto ni arite shinishi mono saki ni yomigaeri ;

17 Nochi ni ikite nokoru warera karera to tomo ni kumo ni tazusaerare, kūchū ni oite Shu ni ōbeshi ; kakute warera itsu made mo Shu to tomo ni oran.

18 Kono yue ni korera no kotoba wo mote tagai ni nagusamubeshi.

5 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, toki to ki ni tsuite wa ware

nanjira ni kaki okuru ni oyobazu.

2 Sowa Shu no hi no kitaru koto nusubito no yoru kitaru ga gotoku naru koto wo nanjira tsumabiraka ni shireba nari.

3 Hitobito, Heiwa buji nari to iwan toki, horobi tachimachi ni kitaran, harameru onna ni sono kurushimi no kitaru gotoku narubeshi : hitobito taete sakuru koto wo eji.

4 Saredo kyōdai yo, nanjira kuraki ni orazareba, sono hi nusubito no kitaru gotoku nanjira ni kitaru koto nashi:

5 Nanjira mina hikari no kodomo, hiru no kodomo nari : warera yoru ni tsukeru mono, kuraki ni tsukeru mono ni arazu ;

6 Sareba warera hoka no hito no nemuru ga gotoku nemuru koto wo sezu, same-te tsutsushimubeshi.

7 Nemuru mono wa yoru nemuri ; sake ni you mono wa yoru you nari ;

8 Hiru ni tsukeru warera wa shin to ai no mune-ate wo ki, sukui no nozomi wo kabuto to shite tsutsushimubeshi.

9 Sowa Kami warera wo ikari ni awasen to sadame-

I. TESARONIKE 5.

taru ni arazu, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite sukui wo eshimen to sadame tamaitarebanari;

10 Kare warera no tame ni shinitari, kore warera wo shite sametaru mo, nemureru mo kare to tomo ni ikashimen tote nari.

11 Kono yue ni nanjira tsune ni naseru gotoku tagai ni nagusame, mata ono-ono no toku wo ai tatsubeshi.

12 Kyōdai yo, warera nanjira ni kou, nanjira no uchi ni tsutome, katsu Shu ni arite nanjira wo osame, nanjira wo oshiyuru mono wo kaerimi;

13 Karera no waza ni yorite atsuku kore wo ai subeshi. Nanjira tagai ni mutsumajiku subeshi.

14 Kyōdai yo, warera nanjira ni susumu, midari naru mono wo imashime, ki no uetaru mono wo nagusame, yowaki mono wo tasuke, subete no hito ni mukaite shinobubeshi.

15 Nanjira tsutsushimite aku wo mote aku ni mukuyuru koto naku; tsune ni tagai ni zen wo oi, mata subete no hito ni mo zen wo oyobosubeshi.

16 Tsune ni yorokobubeshi;

17 Taezu inorubeshi;

18 Subete no koto kansha subeshi: kore Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite nanjira ni motome tamau Kami no mune nari.

19 Mitama wo kesu koto nakare;

20 Yogen wo namisuru koto nakare;

21 Subete no koto kangae-te, sono yoki mono wo mamori;

22 Moromoro no ashiki koto no tagui ni tōzakarusubeshi.

23 Negawaku wa, heian no Kami mizukara nanjira wo mattaku kiyoku shi; mata nanjira no zenrei, zen-sei, zenshin wo mamorite warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no kitaran toki ni toga nakarashime tamawan koto wo.

24 Nanjira wo maneku mono wa makoto naru mono nari, kare kono koto wo nashi tamawan.

25 Kyōdai yo, warera no tame ni inorubeshi.

26 Nanjira kiyoki kuchitsuke wo mote subete no kyōdai no yasuki wo tōbeshi.

27 Warera Shu ni yorite negau, nanjira kono fumi wo subete no kyōdai ni yomi kikasen koto wo.

I. TESARONIKE 5.

28 Warera no Shu Iesu jira to tomo ni aran koto
Kirisuto no megumi nan-wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO TESARONIKE- BITO NI OKURERU NOCHI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

PAURO, Shiruwano, Te-
mote warera no Chi-
chi naru Kami, oyobi Shu
Iesu Kirisuto ni aru Tesaro-
nikebito no kyōkwai ni fu-
mi wo okuru;

2 Negawaku wa, warera
no Chichi naru Kami oyo-
bi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori
nanjira megumi to yasuki
wo ukeyo.

3 Kyōdai yo, warera nan-
jira ni tsuite tsune ni Ka-
mi ni kausha subeki nari,
kore ri ni kanau koto nari;
sowa nanjira no shinkō iya-
mashi, katsu nanjira ono-
ono tagai ni ai suru koto
atsuku naritareba nari;

4 Kono yue ni warera
nanjira no tame ni Kami
no kyōkwai no naka ni
hokoru, sowa nanjira seme

to nayami no naka ni arite
shinobi to shinkō wo tamote-
teba nari;

5 Kore Kami no tada-
shiki sabaki no shirushi
nari; nanjira wo shite Ka-
mi no kuni ni irubeki mo-
no to narashimen tame na-
ri, nanjira ima Kami no
kuni no tame ni nayami
wo uku:

6 Sowa nanjira ni nayami
wo kuwōru mono ni wa
nayami wo mote mukui,

7 Nayami wo ukuru nan-
jira ni wa, warera to tomo
ni yasuki wo uru koto wo
mote mukuyuru wa Kami
no tadashiki koto nareba
nari: kono koto wa Shu
Iesu honō no uchi nite sono
chikara no tsukaitachi to
tomo ni ten yori arawaren
toki ni ari,

8 Sunawachi Kami wo

II. TESARONIKE 2.

shirazaru mono, oyobi ware-
ra no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no
fukuin ni shitagawazaru
mono ni mukui wo atau:

9 Karera Shu no kao to
sono ikioi no eikwō yori
hanarete, kagiri naku horo-
buru batsu wo uken;

10 Sono toki wa sunawa-
chi Shu no kitarite sono sei-
to ni yorite eikwō wo uke,
subete no shinja ni yorite
homare wo en sono hi nari;
nanjira mo warera no aka-
shi wo shinzuru mono nari.

11 Kore ni tsuite warera
tsune ni nanjira no tame ni
inoru wa warera no Kami
nanjira wo shite meshi wo
ukubeki mono to nashi, ma-
ta chikara wo mote nanjira
no subete no yoki negai to
shinkō no waza wo jōju se-
shimen koto nari;

12 Kore warera no Kami
to Shu Iesu Kirisuto no me-
gumi ni yorite, warera no
Shu Iesu no na nanjira no
uchi ni agamerare, mata
nanjira kare ni arite agame-
raren tame nari.

2 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, warera no
Shu Iesu Kirisuto no
kitari tamau koto oyobi
warera ga kare no moto ni

atsumaru koto ni tsuite wa
warera negau,

2 Nanjira aruiwa rei ni
yori, aruiwa kotoba ni yori,
aruiwa waga okureru ni ni-
taru fumi ni yorite, Shu no
hi ima sude ni kitaru tote
kokoro wo ugokashi, katsu
sawagu koto nakaran koto
wo;

3 Tare nani no hō wo mote
suru to mo, nanjira azamu-
karuru koto nakare: sowa
saki ni michi wo hanaruru
koto naku, katsu tsumi no
hito, sunawachi horobi no ko
arawaruru koto nakuba, so-
no hi kitaraji.

4 Kare subete Kami to
tonōru mono, mata hito no
ogamu tokoro no mono ni
teki shi; kore yori sugite
onore wo tōtoku shi, Kami
no miya ni za shite mizu-
kara Kami nari to suru ni
itaru.

5 Ware nanjira no uchi ni
arishi toki, kono koto wo
katarishi wo nanjira kioku
sezaru ya?

6 Kare wo shite sono toki
ni itarite arawareshimen
tame ni, ima kare wo osōru
mono wo nanjira shiru.

7 Sore fuhō no kakuretaru
mono sude ni hatarakeri:
ima kore wo osōru mono no-
zokaruru made kakure ori;

II. TESARONIKE 3.

8 Sono toki ni itarite fuhō no mono arawarubeshi: Shu Iesu sono kuchi no iki wo mote kare wo horobosan; sono kitaru toki arawasu tokoro no eikwō wo mote kare wo hai sen:

9 Kare Satan no hataraki ni shitagaite samazama no itsuwari naru chikara to, shirushi to, fushigi naru waza,

10 Katsu fugi no subete no madowashi wo mote araware, kano horoburu mono no naka ni aru nari: sowa karera makoto wo ai suru no ai wo ukezu shite, sukui wo ezaru mono nareba nari.

11 Kono yue ni Kami karera ga itsuwari wo shinzen tame ni, madoi wo shite karera no uchi ni hatarakashimu;

12 Kore subete makoto wo shinzezu, fugi wo konomu mono no tsumi wo sadamen tote nari.

13 Shu ni ai seraruru kyōdai yo, nanjira no tame ni warera tsune ni Kami ni sha subeki nari, sowa Kami hajime yori nanjira wo erabi, makoto wo shinzuru koto to, rei no kiyome wo kōmuru koto ni yorite, sukui wo eshime tamaeba nari:

14 Kami warera no fukuin wo mote nanjira wo kono saiwai ni maneki tamaeri; nanjira wo shite warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no eikwō wo eshimen tame nari.

15 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, nanjira kataku tachi, katsu aruiwa warera no kotoba, aruiwa warera no fumi ni yorite, oshie wo uketaru tsutae wo kataku mamorubeshi.

16 Negawaku wa, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto oyobi warera no Chichi no Kami sunawachi warera wo ai shi, katsu megumi ni yorite kagiri naki no nagusame to yoki nozomi wo atōru mono,

17 Nanjira no kokoro wo nagusame, subete no yoki waza to yoki kotoba ni nanjira wo kataku sen koto wo.

3 SHŌ.

OWARI ni ware kore wo iu, kyōdai yo, nanjira warera no tame ni inori, Shu no kotoba wo shite toku hiromari, sakae wo ukuru koto nanjira no uchi no gotoku narashime;

2 Mata warera wo shite, yokoshima naru ashiki hito

II. TESARONIKE 3.

yori sukuwaruru koto wo eshimeyo; sowa hito mina shinzuru mono to iu ni arazareba nari.

3 Saredo Shu wa makoto naru mono nari, kare nanjira wo kataku shi, nanjira wo mamorite kano ashiki mono yori sukuwan.

4 Nanjira warera no meizuru koto wo ima sude ni okonau, nochi mata kore wo okonawan koto wo Shu ni yorite shinzuru nari.

5 Negawaku wa, Shu nanjira no kokoro wo Kami no ai to, Kirisuto no shinobi ni michibiki tamawan koto wo.

6 Kyōdai yo, warera Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite nanjira ni meizu, warera yori uketaru tsutae ni shitagawazu shite, midari ni ayumu subete no kyōdai ni tōzakarubeshi.

7 Nanjira mizukara ika ni shite warera ni narōbeki wo shiru; sore warera nanjira no uchi ni arite midari naru koto wo nasazu;

8 Mata hito no pan wo atai nashi ni shoku suru koto naku, tada hito wo wazurawasezaran tame ni rō to kurushimi wo shite, yoru hiru waza wo naseri:

9 Kore warera ken-i naki

ga yue ni arazu, tada mizukara wo kata to shi, nanjira wo shite narawashimen tame nari.

10 Warera nanjira no uchi ni arishi toki, hito moshi waza wo nasu koto wo konomazuba shoku subekarazu to nanjira ni meijitari.

11 Sore nanjira ne uchi ni waza wo nasazu shite moppara yeji wo tsutome, midari naru koto wo okonau mono ari to warera kikitari.

12 Warera kaku no gotoki mono ni, shizuka ni waza wo nashite onore no pan wo shoku sen koto wo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite meiji, katsu susumu.

13 Kyōdai yo, zen wo okonaite umu koto nakare.

14 Moshi kono fumi ni ieru warera no kotoba ni shitagawazaru mono araba, kore wo hazukashimen tame ni, sono hito wo shirushite ai majiwaru koto nakare.

15 Saredo kare wo teki to sezu, kyōdai no gotoku kore wo isamubeshi.

16 Negawaku wa, heian no Shu tsune ni nani goto ni yorazu, nanjira ni heian

II. TESARONIKE 3.

wo tamawan koto wo. Negawaku wa, Shu nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo.

17 Ware Pauro tezukara fude wo torite yasuki wo tou, fumi goto ni kore wo

mote shirushi to su; waga kakeru wa kaku no gotoshi.

18 Negawaku wa, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi subete nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO TEMOTE NI OKURERU SAKI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

WARERA no Sukuinu-shi naru Kami, oyobi warera no nozomi naru Iesu Kirisuto no mei ni shitagaitte, Iesu Kirisuto no shito to nareru Pauro

2 Shinkō ni yorite waga makoto no ko naru Temote ni fumi wo okuru. Negawaku wa, Chichi naru Kami, oyobi warera no Shu Kirisuto Iesu yori megumi to, awaremi to, yasuki wo ukeyo.

3 Ware Makedonia ni yukishi toki, nanji ni nao Epeso ni todomari, hito ni mejite kashiko ni kotonaru

oshie wo tsutōru koto naku,

4 Mata shinkō ni aru Kami no michi wo tatezu shite, benron wo shōzuru ayashiki hanashi to kiwamari naki keizu ni kokoro wo yosuru koto nakarashimeyo to susu-metari: ima mo kaku no gotoku okonawan koto wo negau.

5 Imashime no shui wa ai nari: sunawachi kiyoki kokoro to, yoki ryōshin to, itsuwari naki shinkō yori izu.

6 Aru hito kore wo sutete, munashiki ron ni utsuri;

7 Okite no kyōshi to naran to shite, kaette sono kataru tokoro, sono sadame

I. TEMOTE 1.

iu tokoro no koto wo mizu-kara shirazu.

8 Sore warera okite wa yoki mono nari to shiru; tadashi ri ni shitagaite okite wo mochiyubeshi:

9 Okite wa tadashiki hito no tame ni mōketaru ni arazu, fuhō naru mono, fufuku naru mono, fukei naru mono, zai-aku naru mono, fuketsu naru mono, yokoshima naru mono, chichi wo koroseru mono, haha wo koroseru mono, hito wo koroseru mono,

10 Kan-in wo okonau mono, nanshoku wo konomu mono, hito wo nusumu mono, itsuwari wo iu mono, itsuwari chikau mono, mata kono hoka makoto no oshie ni motoru koto aru ga tame ni mōketari.

11 Kore ware ni taku shi tamau tokoro no, saiwai naru Kami no sakae no fukuin ni shitagaeru nari.

12 Ware ni chikara wo tamaeru warera no Shu Kirisuto Iesu ni sha su; sowa ware wo tsutome ni ninjite, chūshin naru mono to nashi tamaeba nari.

13 Ware mukashi wa kegashitaru mono, semetaru mono, nare anadoritaru mono narishi ga, ware shinze-

zaru toki, shirazu shite kore wo okonaeru yue ni nao awaremi wo uketari.

14 Warera no Shu no megumi, oyobi Kirisuto Iesu ni arite tamotsu tokoro no, warera no shinkō to ai wa kiwamete ōi ni nareri.

15 Kirisuto Iesu tsumibito wo sukuwan tame ni yo ni kitareri: shinzubeku, mata utagawazu shite ukubeki hanashi nari; tsumibito no uchi ware wa kashira nari.

16 Shikaredomo waga awaremi wo ukeshi wa, Kirisuto Iesu iya saki ni ware ni kwanyō wo kotogotoku arawashi, nochi kare wo shinjite kagiri naki inochi wo ukuru mono no, ware wo kata to nashi tamaeru nari.

17 Negawaku wa, bansei no Ō, sunawachi kuchizu, miezaru, hitori no Kami ni kagiri naku tōtoki to sakae aran koto wo. Amen.

18 Waga ko Temote yo, saki ni nanji wo saseru tokoro no yogen ni yorite nanji ni meizu, kono yogen ni yori, shinkō to yoki ryōshin wo mote yoki tatakai wo tatakōbeshi.

19 Aru hito yoki ryōshin wo sutete, shinkō wo ushi-naeri.

20 Kaku no gotoki hito

I. TEMOTE 2.

no uchi Himenayo to Are-
kisanderu ari; ware karera
wo Satan ni wataseri: kore
karera wo shite kegasu koto
wo iwazarashimen tame ni
korasu nari.

2 SHŌ.

WARE koto ni susumu,
moromoro no hito no
tame ni negai, inori, moto-
me, kansha seyo; ō oyobi
subete ken-i wo motsu mo-
no no tame ni wa wakete
kore wo nasubeshi.

2 Kore warera tsutsushimi
to uya-uyashiki wo mote
shizuka ni, yasuraka ni hi
wo okuran tame nari.

3 Kore wa yoki koto na-
ri; warera no Sukuinushi
naru Kami no mi kokoro
ni kanau koto nari.

4 Moromoro no hito sukui
wo uke, makoto wo satoru
ni itaru wa Kami no nozo-
mi tamau tokoro nari.

5 Sore Kami wa hitori
nari; mata Kami to hito to
no aida ni hitori no naka-
dachi ari, sunawachi hito
naru Kirisuto Iesu nari.

6 Kare moromoro no hito
ni kawari, onore wo sutete
aganai to naseri; toki itara-
ba akashi subeshi.

7 Ware kore ga tame ni
taterarete nobe tsutōru mo-

no to nari, shito to nari,
mata shinkō to makoto wo
Ihōjin ni oshiyuru mono to
nareri: ware Kirisuto ni
arite makoto wo ii, itsuwari
wo iwazu.

8 Kono yue ni ware ne-
gau, hito kiyoki te wo age-
te, ikari naku, utagai naku,
izure no tokoro nite mo ino-
ran koto wo.

9 Mata onna wa haji wo
shiri, yoku tsutsushimite yo-
roshiki ni kanau koromo
nite mizukara kazari; kami
wo amu koto to, kin to,
shinju to, atai tattoki koro-
mo wo mote kazari to sezu;

10 Yoki waza wo mote
kazari to sen koto wo ne-
gau: Kami wo uyamau on-
na wa kaku subeki koto
nari.

11 Onna wa subete no ko-
to shitagaite, shizuka ni mi-
chi wo manabubeshi.

12 Ware onna oshie wo
hodokosu koto to, otoko no
ue ni ken wo toru koto wo
yurusazu; onna wa tada shi-
zuka ni subeshi.

13 Sowa Adamu wa saki
ni tsukurare, Eba wa nochi
ni tsukuraretareba nari.

14 Adamu wa madowasa-
rezarishi nari; onna wa ma-
dowasarete, tsumi ni ochi-
ireri.

I. TEMOTE 3.

15 Shikaredomo kare moshishinkō to, ai to, kiyokito, tsutsushimi ni oru nara-ba, ko wo umu koto ni yorite sukui wo ubeshi.

3 SHŌ.

HITO moshi kantoku no tsutome wo negawaba, kore yoki tsutome wo negau nari to iu hanashi wa makoto nari.

2 Sore kantoku taru mono wa semubeki tokoro naku, hitori no onna no otto narubeku, tsutsushimi, mizukara sei shi, mimochi tadashiku, tabibito wo nengoro ni ashirai, oshie wo nashi;

3 Sake wo tashimazu, hito wo utazu, nyūwa, mata arasawazu, zai wo musaborazu;

4 Onore no ie wo yoku osame, uya-uyashiki wo mote sono kodomo wo shitagawashimubeki nari.

5 Hito moshi onore no ie wo osamuru koto wo shirazuba, ika ni shite Kami no kyōkwai wo azukaru koto wo en ya?

6 Katsu arata ni oshie ni irishi mono wo kantoku to nasubekarazu; osoraku wa takaburite akuma to onaji sabaki wo ukuru ni ochi-iran.

7 Mata kantoku wa soto

no mono ni mo yoki kikoe arubeshi: osoraku wa soshirito akuma no wana ni ochi-iran.

8 Shitsuji taru mono mo mata uya-uyashiku shi, ryōzetsu sezu, sake wo tashimazu, ri wo musaborazu;

9 Shinkō no okugi wo kiyoki ryōshin no uchi ni motsubeshi.

10 Kore wo mazu kokoro-mite togamubeki tokoro nakuba, shitsuji no tsutome ni atsubeshi.

11 Joshitsuji mo mata uya-uyashiku shi, hito wo so-shirazu, tsutsushimite subete no koto chūshin narubeshi.

12 Shitsuji taru mono wa hitori no onna no otto narubeshi; kodomo to onore no ie wo yoku osamubeshi.

13 Yoku shitsuji no tsutome wo tsutomuru mono wa onore ni yoki kurai wo e, Kirisuto Iesu ni motoi seshi shinkō ni yūki wo ubeshi.

14 Ware hayaku nauji ni itaran koto wo nozomu; saredo kaku kaki okuru wa,

15 Ware moshi osokaran toki, nanji ika ni shite Kami no ie no uchi ni okonōbeki ka wo shiran tame nari. Kami no ie wa ikeru Kami no kyōkwai nari, ma-

I. TEMOTE 4.

koto no hashira to motoi nari.

16 Utagai mo naku, keiken no okugi wa ōi nari: Kami nikutai to narite aware, Mitama ni yorite gi to serare, ten no tsukai ni mirare, Ihōjin no naka ni nobe tsuamerare, yo no hito ni shinzerare, eikwō no naka ni agerare tamaeri.

4 SHŌ.

SHIKAREDOMO Mita-
ma akiraka ni iu, nochi ni itaraba, aru hito shinkō no michi yori hanarete, hito wo madowasu rei to akki no oshie ni kokoro wo yosen;

2 Zen wo karite itsuwari wo ii, ryōshin wo yakare;

3 Metoru koto wo kinji, shoku wo tatsu koto wo meizuru mono ni sasowaruru ni yorite nari: shoku wa sunawachi Kami kore wo tsukuri, shinjite makoto wo shire ru hito ni kansha shite uke shimuru mono nari.

4 Sore Kami no tsukuri shi mono wa mina yoki nari; kansha shite ukuru toki wa sutsubeki mono nashi:

5 Sowa Kami no kotoba to inori ni yorite kiyoku nareba nari.

6 Nanji moshi kore wo kyōdaitachi ni oshiyuru to-

ki wa, Kirisuto Iesu no yoki tsukaebito ni shite, shinkō no kotoba to, nanji ga shitagaishi tokoro no yoki oshie no kotoba ni yashinawaretaru mono nari.

7 Midari naru hanashi to, oitaru onna no ayashiki hanashi wo sute, Kami wo uyamau koto wo mizukara shugyō subeshi.

8 Nikutai no shugyō wa eki sukunashi; tada Kami wo uyamau koto wa subete no koto ni eki ari; ima no inochi oyobi nochi no inochi ni kakaru yakusoku wo uru nari.

9 Kore shinzubeku, mata utagawazu shite ukubeki hanashi nari.

10 Kore ga tame ni ware-ra hone-ori wo shi, katsu soshiri wo uku; sowa warera ikeru Kami wo nozomeba nari: kare wa subete no hito no Sukuinushi ni shite, koto ni shinzuru mono no Sukuinushi nari.

11 Nanji korera no koto wo meiji, mata oshiyubeshi.

12 Nanji toshi wakaki wo mote hito ni karonzeraruru nakare, kotoba to, okonai to, ai to, shin to, kiyoki wo mote shinja no nori to naru-beshi.

13 Nanji yomu koto to,

I. TEMOTE 5.

susume to, oshie wo tsutomete, waga itaru wo mate.

14 Yogen to chōrōkwai no anshurei to ni yorite, nanji ni tamaishi tokoro no tamamono wo yurugase ni suru koto nakare.

15 Kokoro wo kore ni yosete, moppara kore wo tsutomubeshi; sowa nanji no jōtatsu subete no hito ni akiraka naran tame nari.

16 Nanji onore wo tsutsushimi; mata oshiyuru koto wo tsutsushimubeshi. Tsune ni korera no koto wo tsutomeyo; kaku okonau toki wa onore wo sukui, mata nanji ni kiku mono wo sukuwan.

5 SHŌ.

TOSHIYORI wo semuru koto nakare, kore wo chichi no gotoku shi; wakaki mono wo kyōdai no gotoku shi;

2 Oitaru onna wo haha no gotoku shite susume; mata wakaki onna wo shimai no gotoku shi, kore wo susumuru ni kiyoki wo tsukusubeshi.

3 Yamome naru makoto no yamome wo uyamōbeshi.

4 Saredo yamome ni ko aruiwa mago araba, karera mazu onore no ie ni kō wo okonai, sono oya ni on wo

mukuyuru koto wo manabubeshi: kore Kami no mi kokoro ni kanau koto nari.

5 Makoto no yamome nite hitori oru mono wa tada. Kami ni yori tanomi, yo mo hiru mo negai to inori wo tsune ni suru nari.

6 Ogori wo nasu yamome wa ikeru to iedomo, shineru mono nari.

7 Nanji kono koto wo meiji, karera wo shite semubeki tokoro nakarashimubeshi.

8 Hito moshi onore ni zoku suru mono wo kaerimizu, koto ni onore no ie no mono wo kaerimizaru naraba, shinkō no michi ni somuki, fushinja yori mo otoreru mono nari.

9 Yamome wo sono seki ni shirusu koto wa roku jissai yori wakakarubekarazu; moto yori hitori no otto no tsuma narishi mono nite,

10 Yoki okonai no kikoe aru mono, moshiku wa kodomo wo sodateshi mono, moshiku wa tabibito wo yadoshitaru mono, moshiku wa seito no ashi wo araitaru mono, moshiku wa nayameru hito wo tasukeshi mono, moshiku wa tsutomete moromoro no yoki koto ni shitagaiishi mono narubeshi.

11 Wakaki yamome wa

I. TEMOTE 5.

kore wo kotowarubeshi: sowa karera Kirisuto ni somukite kokoro wo midasu toki wa futa tabi yome-iri sen to sureba nari.

12 Karera wa hajime ni tatetaru yakusoku wo sutsuru ni yorite sabaki wo ukubeshi.

13 Karera mata randa ni narai, hito no ie wo asobi meguri; tada randa naru nomi narazu, midari ni hito no uwasa wo ii, konomite hito no koto ni kakawari, iubekarazaru koto wo iu nari.

14 Kono yue ni ware negau, wakaki yamome wa yome-iri wo nashi, kodomo wo umi, ie wo osamete, teki suru mono ni sukoshi nite mo soshirubeki ori wo eshimezaran koto wo.

15 Sowa karera no uchi, sude ni michi wo sutete Satan ni shitagaeru mono ari.

16 Shinzuru otoko, aruiwa shinzuru onna sono ie ni moshi yamome araba, kore wo tasukubeshi; kyōkwai wo wazurawasubekarazu: sowa kyōkwai wo shite shin no yamome wo tasukeshimen tame nari.

17 Yoku osamuru chōrō woba, bai shite kore wo tōtomi, kotoba wo tsutae,

oshie wo nashite rō suru chōrō wo koto ni tōtomubeshi;

18 Sowa seisho ni shirushite, Kokumotsu wo konasu ushi ni kutsugo wo kakubekarazu; mata, Hataraku mono wa sono atai wo ukubeki nari to ieba nari.

19 Chōrō wo uttōru mono aran ni, futari san nin no akashibito nakuba ukubekarazu.

20 Tsumi wo okaseru mono wa hitobito no mae nite kore wo imashimubeshi; kore hoka no hito wo shite osoreshimen tame nari.

21 Ware Kami to, Kirisuto Iesu, mata erabaretaru ten no tsukai no mae nite nanji ni motomu, oshi-hakari no sadame wo nasu koto naku, sukoshi nite mo katorite okonau koto naku shite, korera no koto wo mamorubeshi.

22 Karugarushiku hito ni anshu suru nakare; hito no tsumi ni azukaru koto nakare; mizukara mamorite kiyoku subeshi.

23 Nanji no i no tame, oyobi nanji shibashiba wazurau ni yorite, tsune ni mizu wo nomu koto nakare; sukoshiku budōshu wo mochiyubeshi.

I. TEMOTE 6.

24 Aru hito no tsumi wa akiraka ni shite, sono hito ni sakidachite sabaki no ba ni yuki; aru hito no tsumi wa ato ni shitagau.

25 Kaku no gotoku yoki waza mo akiraka naru nari; shikarazaru mo mata tsui ni kakururu koto atawazu.

6 SHŌ.

OYOSO kubiki no shita ni aru shimobe wa, onore no shu wo kotogoto ni tōtomubeki mono to nashubeshi; kore Kami no na to oshie wo soshirarezaran tame nari.

2 Shinja naru shu wo moteru mono wa, sono kyōdai taru ni yorite kore wo karonzubekarazu; wakete kore ni tsukōbeshi; sowa eki wo ukuru mono shinja nite ai seraruru mono nareba nari. Nanji kono koto wo oshie, mata susumubeshi.

3 Moshi kotonaru oshie wo tsutaete, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no yoki kotoba to, Kami wo uyamau koto ni kanau oshie wo ukegawazaru mono araba,

4 Kono hito mizukara takaburi, muchi ni shite giron to kotoba no arasoi wo konomu; kore ni yorite ne-

tami, arasoi, soshiri, midari naru utagai,

5 Mata yokoshima ni shite makoto wo hanare, Kami wo uyamaite ri wo en to omou hito no sōron okoru nari: nanjira kaku no gotoki hito ni tōzakarubeshi.

6 Kami wo uyamaite, taru koto wo shiru wa ōi naru ri nari.

7 Warera nani wo mo tazusaete yo ni kitarazu, mata nani wo mo tazusaete yuku koto atawazaru wa akiraka nari.

8 Sore ishoku araba, kore wo mote tareri to subeshi.

9 Toman koto wo hossuru mono wa nayami to wana, mata hito wo metsubō to chinrin ni oborasu tokorono, guni shitegai aru samazama no yoku ni ochi-iru nari.

10 Takara wo shitau wa moromoro no ashiki koto no ne nari: aru hito kore wo shitai, mayoite shinkō no michi wo hanare, ōku no kurushimi wo mote mizukara onore wo saseri.

11 Kami no hito yo, kore wo sakete tadashiki koto to, Kami wo uyamau koto to, shinkō to, ai to, kan-nin to, nyūwa to wo shitōbeshi.

12 Shinkō no yoki tataakai wo tataakai, kagiri naki ino-

I. TEMOTE 6.

chi wo torubeshi : nanji kore ga tame ni meshi wo kō-muritari ; mata ōku no hito no mae nite yoki akashi wo nashitari.

13 Ware yorozu no mono wo shite inochi wo tamotashimuru Kami, oyobi Poniteo Pirato ni mukaite yoki akashi wo nashi tamaeru Kirisuto Iesu no mae nite nanji ni meizu :

14 Nanji warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no arawaruru toki made kizu naku, semubeki tokoro naku shite, imashime wo mamorubeshi.

15 Kami sono sadame tamaeru toki itaraba, kare wo arawasan ; Kami wa sunawachi saiwai aru tokoro no, tada hitori no Ken-i Aru Mono, moromoro no ō no Ō, moromoro no shu no Shu ;

16 Tada hitori shinazaru mono, chikazuku koto wo ezaru hikari ni imashite, hito imada mishi koto naku, mata miru koto atawazaru mono nari : negawaku wa,

tōtoki to kagiri naki chikara kare ni are. Amen.

17 Nanji kono yo no tomeru mono ni meizeyo, takaburu koto naku, sadame naki takara wo tanomu koto naku, tada warera wo tanoshimasen tote subete no mono wo yutaka ni tammau Kami wo tanomi ;

18 Mata zen wo okonai, yoki waza ni tomi, oshimi naku hodokoshi wo nashite, hito to tomo ni shi ;

19 Kakute onore no tame ni yoki motoi wo takuwa, mirai no sonae wo nasubeshi : kore makoto no inochi wo en tame nari to.

20 Temote yo, nanji taku serareshi koto wo mamori ; midari naru, eki naki hanashi, oyobi chishiki to itsuwari tonōru benron to wo sakubeshi.

21 Aru hito kono itsuwari no chishiki ni shitagaite shinkō wo ayamareri. Negawaku wa, megumi nanji ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO TEMOTE NI OKURERU NOCHI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI no mune ni yorite
Kirisuto Iesu ni aru
inochi no yakusoku wo tsu-
taen tame ni, Kirisuto Iesu
no shito to nareru Pauro,

2 Waga ai suru ko Temo-
te ni fumi wo okuru : nega-
waku wa, nanji Chichi naru
Kami, oyobi warera no Shu
Kirisuto Iesu yori megumi
to, awaremi to, yasuki wo
ukeyo.

3 Ware yo mo hiru mo,
inori ni taezu nanji wo
omou ni yorite, waga senzo
ni narai, kiyoki ryōshin wo
mote tsukōru Kami ni sha
su.

4 Ware nanji no namida
wo omoite, nanji wo min
koto wo negau : kore yoro-
kobi wo ware ni mitashimen
tame nari.

5 Ware nanji no itsuwari
naki shinkō wo omou ; ka-
ku no gotoki shinkō saki ni
nanji no sobo Roisu, mata

nanji no haha Yunike ni
ari ; ima nanji ni mo aru
koto wo shinzuru nari.

6 Kono yue ni ware nanji
wo shite, waga anshu ni
yorite nanji ga ukeshi, Ka-
mi no tamamono wo futa
tabi sakan ni sen koto wo
omowashimu.

7 Sowa Kami no warera
ni tamaeru rei wa oku suru
rei ni arazu ; chikara to ai
to tsutsushimi no rei nareba
nari.

8 Kono yue ni nanji wa-
rera no Shu no akashi wo
nasu koto to, sono meshyūdo
naru ware to wo haji to na-
su nakare : tada Kami no
chikara ni shitagaite fukuin
no tame ni ware to tomo ni
kurushimi wo shinobubeshi.

9 Kare warera wo sukui,
kiyoki meshi wo mote meshi
tamaeri : kore warera no
okonai ni yoru ni arazu,
tada Kami onoga mune to,
yo no narazarishi saki yori
Kirisuto Iesu no uchi ni

II. TEMOTE 2.

warera ni tamaishi megumi ni yoru nari.

10 Kono megumi wa ima warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no araware tamai-shi ni yorite arawaretari. Kirisuto shi wo horoboshi, fukuin wo mote inochi to kuchizaru koto to wo akiraka ni seri.

11 Ware kono fukuin no tame ni taterarete nobe tsutōru mono to nari, shito to nari, Ihōjin no shi to nari.

12 Kono yue ni ware korera no kurushimi ni aitari: saredo kore wo haji to sezu; sowa ware waga shinzuru mono wo shiri, katsu waga kare ni taku shitaru mono wo, kare kano hi ni itaru made mamoru koto wo nashi uru wo shinzureba nari.

13 Nanji Kirisuto Iesu ni aru shin to ai to wo mote, saki ni ware ni kikishi tokoro no makoto no kotoba no kata wo tamotsubeshi.

14 Nanji ni taku shitaru yoki mono wo warera no uchi ni oru Seirei wo mote mamorubeshi.

15 Ajia ni oru mono subete ware ni somuku; kore nanji ga shiru tokoro nari: Fugero to Herumogene mo sono naka ni ari.

16 Negawaku wa, Shu awaremi wo Oneshiporo no ie ni tamae: sowa kare shibashiba ware wo nagusame, katsu waga kusari wo haji to sezu;

17 Sono Roma ni arishi toki, isogi tazunete ware ni aitari.

18 Negawaku wa, Shu kare wo shite kano hi ni itari, Shu no awaremi wo eshimeyo; kare Epeso ni arite ika bakari ware ni tsukaeshi ka, nanji no yoku shiru tokoro nari.

2 SHŌ.

WAGA ko yo, nanji Kirisuto Iesu ni aru megumi ni kataku narubeshi.

2 Mata nanji ōku no akashibito no mae nite, ware yori kikishi tokoro no koto wo chūshin nishiteyoku hito wo oshiyuru ni taru hito ni taku subeshi.

3 Nanji Kirisuto Iesu no yoki heisotsu no gotoku ware to tomo ni kurushimi wo shinobubeshi.

4 Heisotsu wo tsutomuru mono wa yo no waza wo mote mizukara wo wazurawasezu; kore tsunoreru mono no kokoro wo yorokobasen to sureba nari.

II. TEMOTE 2.

5 Moshi chikara wo kisou mono hō ni shitagaite kiso-wazuba, kammuri wo ezu.

6 Hone-oritaru hyakushō mazu mi wo ubeki nari.

7 Nanji waga iishi tokoro wo omōbeshi: Shu nanji ni subete no koto wo satorashimen.

8 Dabide no sue yori idetaru Iesu Kirisuto, waga tsutōru tokoro no fukuin no gotoku, shi yori yomigairitaru wo nanji kokoro ni tomubeshi.

9 Kono fukuin no tame ni ware kurushimi wo ukete, tsumibito no gotoku tsunagaruru ni itareri: saredo Kami no kotoba wa tsunagarezu.

10 Kono yue ni ware erabreshi mono no tame ni subete no koto wo shinobu; kore karera ni mo Kirisuto Iesu ni aru sukui, oyobi kagiri naki no sakae wo eshimen tame nari.

11 Koko ni shinzubeki hanashi ari: Warera moshi kare to tomo ni shinaba, kare to tomo-ni ikubeshi:

12 Warera moshi shinobaba, kare to tomo ni ō to narubeshi: warera moshi kare wo shirazu to iwaba, kare mo warera wo shirazu to iwan:

13 Warera shinzezu to iedomo, kare wa makoto nari; kare wa onore ni tagau koto atawazaru nari to.

14 Nanji karera wo shite kono koto wo omowashime, katsu Shu no mae nite karera wo imashime, kotoba ni yorite arasou koto nakarashimubeshi: kore eki suru tokoro naku, kiku hito wo shite horobi ni itarashimu.

15 Nanji Kami ni yorokobaruru mono to naran koto wo tsutome, mata hazuru tokoro naki hataraku mono to narite makoto no kotoba wo tadashiku wakashie oshien koto wo tsutomubeshi.

16 Midari naru, eki naki hanashi wo sakubeshi: so-wa kore wo nasu mono masumasu fushin ni susumeba nari.

17 Karera no kotoba wa dasso no gotoku kusare hirogarubeshi: Himenayo to Pireto wa kaku no gotoki mono no naka ni ari.

18 Karera makoto wo a-yamarite, Yomigaeri wa sude ni sugitari to ii; kakute sunin no shinkō wo horobosu nari.

19 Shikaredomo Kami no sue tamaishi kataki motoi tateri: sono ue ni in ari,

II. TEMOTE 3.

shirushite iu, Shu onore ni tsukeru mono wo shiru to: mata iu, Subete Shu no na wo yobu mono wa fugi wo hanarubeshi to.

20 Ōi naru ie no uchi ni wa kin to gin no utsuwa aru nomi narazu, ki to tsuchi no utsuwa mo ari: kare wa tōtoki ni mochii, kore wa iyashiki ni mochiyuru nari.

21 Hito moshi korera wo hanarete onore wo kiyoku seba, tōtoki ni mochiyuru utsuwa to nari, kiyoku shite Shu no yō ni kanai, subete no yoki waza wo nasu koto wo uru nari.

22 Nanji itokenaki toki no yoku wo sakete, gi to, shin to, ai wo oi motome, mata kiyoki tokoro nite Shu wo yobu mono to yawaragu koto wo oi motomubeshi.

23 Oroka naru to mugaku naru benron wo sakubeshi; sowa kore yori arasoinookoru wo shirebanari.

24 Shu no shimobe wa arasōbekarazu, yawaraka ni subete no hito wo ashirai, oshie wo yoku shi, shinobu koto wo nashi,

25 Sakarau mono woba nyūwa wo mote imashimubeshi: Kami aruiwa karera

ni kui aratamuru kokoro wo tamaite, kore ni makoto wo shirashime tamawan:

26 Mata karera sono ei samete, akuma no wana wo nogare iden: sowa akuma karera wo shite onoga mune wo okonawashimen tame ni, kore wo toriko ni sureba nari.

3 SHŌ.

SUE no yo ni nayami no hi kitaran; nanji kono koto wo shire.

2 Sono hi itaraba, hito tada onore wo ai shi musabori, hokori, takaburi, nonoshiri, fukō, on wo wasure, fuketsu,

3 Fujō, urami wo tokazu, soshiri, yoku wo hoshiima ma ni shi, zankoku, zen wo konomazu,

4 Tomo wo uri, wagamama, jifu, Kami yori mo tanoshimi wo ai suru koto wo sen;

5 Karera wa keiken no katachi aredo, jitsu wa keiken no toku wo sutsumi: nanji kaku no gotoki mono wo sakubeshi.

6 Hito no ie ni irite, oroka naru onna wo toriko ni suru wa kaku no gotoki mono nari: kano onna wa tsu mi wo kasane, samazama

II. TEMOTE 4.

no yoku ni sasoware,

7 Tsune ni manabedomo,
makoto wo shiru ni itaru
koto atawazu.

8 Kano hito wa Yanne
to Yambure ga Mōse ni sa-
karaishi gotoku, mata ma-
koto ni sakarau nari: kare-
ra wa kokoro no kusaretaru
mono, shinkō no michi ni
torite wa suteraretaru mono
nari.

9 Saredo nao kono ue ni
susumu koto araji: sowa ka-
no futari no gotoku, karera
no oroka naru koto mo su-
bete no hito ni arawarube-
kereba nari.

10 Nanji wa waga oshie,
okonai, kokorozashi, shinkō,
kwanyō, ai, shinobi,

11 Oyobi waga Anteoke,
Ikoniomu, Rusutera nite ai-
shi seme to kurushimi, mata
waga ukeshi seme no ika
naru ka wo shiru: Shu ko-
togotoku sono uchi yori wa-
re wo sukui tamaeri.

12 Subete Kirisuto Iesu
ni arite, Kami wo uyamai
tsutsu yo wo wataran to ko-
korozasu mono wa seme wo
ukubeshi.

13 Ashiki hito to hito wo
azamuku hito wa masumasu
aku ni susumi, hito wo ma-
dowashi, mata hito ni ma-
dowasaru.

14 Nanji manabite shin-
zuru tokoro no koto wo ma-
morubeshi: sowa nanji tare
ni yorite kore wo manabi,

15 Katsu itokenaki toki
yori seisho wo shiru koto
wo shireba nari: seisho wa
nanji wo shite Kirisuto Iesu
wo shinzuru ni yorite, sukui
wo eshimen tame ni chie
wo atōru mono nari.

16 Seisho wa mina Kami
no mokushi ni shite, oshie
to imashime, mata hito wo
shite michi ni kiseshime,
mata tadashiki wo manaba-
shimuru ni eki ari:

17 Kore Kami no hito no
mattaki wo ete, moromoro
no yoki koto wo okonau ni
kake nakaran tame nari.

4 SHŌ.

WARE Kami no mae,
oyobi arawaruru to-
ki, sono kuni ni oite ikeru
mono shineru mono wo saba-
ki suru Kirisuto Iesu no
mae nite, nanji ni motomu:

2 Nanji michi wo nobe
tsutōbeshi; toki wo uru mo,
toki wo ezaru mo, hagemite
kore wo tsutome; samaza-
ma no shinobi to oshie wo
mote hito wo tadashi, ima-
shime susumubeshi.

3 Sore hito makoto no o-
shie wo irezu: mimi wo yo-

II. TEMOTE 4.

rokobashimuru koto wo konomi, sono shiyoku ni shita-gaite, onoga tame ni shi wo mashi kuwōru toki kitaran :

4 Karera mimi wo makoto yori somuke, ayashiki hanashi ni mukōbeshi.

5 Saredo nanji subete no koto ni tsutsushimi, kuru-shimi wo shinobite dendōsha no waza wo nashi, nanji no shoku wo tsukuse.

6 Ware ima sonaemono to naran to su : waga yo wo saru toki chikazukeri.

7 Ware sude ni yoki tata-kai wo tataikai, sude ni hashirubeki michinori wo tsukushi, sude ni shinkō no michi wo mamoreri:

8 Ima yori nochi gi no kammuri waga tame ni sonae ari; Shu sunawachi tadashiki sabaki wo nasu mono, sono hi ni itarite kore wo ware ni atau: tada ware ni atōru nomi narazu, subete kare no arawaruru wo shita mono ni mo atōbeshi.

9 Nanji tsutomete sumiyaka ni ware ni kitare:

10 Demasu kono yo wo ai shi, ware wo sutete Tesaronike ni yukeri; Kuresukensu Garatea ni, Tetosu Darumatea ni yukeri. Tada Ruka nomi ware to tomo ni ari.

11 Nanji Mako wo tsurete, tomo ni kitare: sowa kare no tsutome ware ni eki areba nari.

12 Ware Tekiko wo Epe-so ni tsukawaseri.

13 Nanji kitaru toki, waga Toroasu nite Karupo no moto ni nokoshishi uwagi wo tazusae kitare; mata shomotsu wo tazusae kitare, sono kawa naru mono mototomo kanyō nari.

14 Kajiya naru Arekisan-deru ōku ware wo nayamaseri: Shu kare ga okonaishi tokoro ni shitagaite mukui wo nasan:

15 Nanji mo mata kare wo fusegubeshi; kare hanahadashiku warera no koto-ba ni sakaraitari.

16 Waga hajimete saba-kibito ni kotowake wo nobeshi toki, tare mo ware to tomo ni sezu; mina ware wo hanaretari: negawaku wa, karera ni tsumi no kisezaran koto wo.

17 Saredo Shu ware to tomo ni arite, ware ni chikara wo atae tamaeri; kore ware ni yorite michi koto-gotoku tsutawari, Ihōjin wo shite mina kore wo kika-shimen tame nari: ware sukuwarete shishi no kuchi yori idetari.

II. TEMOTE 4.

18 Shu mata ware wo sukuite moromoro no akuji yori hanareshime, katsu ware wo sukuite sono ten no kuni ni iren : negawaku wa, sakae yoyo kagiri naku ka ni kisen koto wo. Amen.

19 Kou, nanji Purisukira to, Akura to Oneshiporo no ie ni yasuki wo toe,

20 Erasuto Korinto ni todomareri : Toropimo ya-

mai areba, ware kare wo Miretosu ni todometari.

21 Nanji fuyu yori saki ni isogi ware ni kitare. Yuburu to, Pudesu to, Rinosu to, Kuraudea to, kyōdai mina nanji ni yasuki wo tou.

22 Negawaku wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto nanji no tamashii to tomo ni are. Negawaku wa, megumi nanjira ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO TETOSU NI OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI no shimobe, mata Iesu Kirisuto no shito Pauro onaji shinkō ni yorite waga makoto no ko naru Tetosu ni fumi wo okuru. Ware Kami no erabi tamaeru hito wo shite shinkō wo okosashime, katsu Kami wo uyamau, makoto no michi wo shirashimen tame ni, shito no tsutome wo nashi;

2 Itsuwari naki Kami no yo no hajime no mae ni, yakusoku shi tamaishi kagiri naki inochi wo nozomeri.

3 Kami onore no sadame oki tamaeru toki ni oyobite, senkyō ni yorite kono kagiri naki inochi no michi wo arawaseri : senkyō wa, sunawachi warera no Sukuinushi naru Kami sono mei wo mote ware ni yudane tamaeru tokoro no mono nari.

4 Negawaku wa, nanji Tetosu Chichi naru Kami, oyobi warera no Sukuinushi Kirisuto Iesu yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

5 Ware nanji wo Kurete ni todometaru yue wa, nan-

TETOSU 1.

ji wo shite kaketaru tokoro wo tadashiku shi, katsu waga nanji ni meizeshi gotoku, machimachi ni chōrō wo tateshimen tote nari.

6 Hito moshi togamubeki tokoro naku, hitori no tsu-ma no otto ni shite, sono kodomo mo hōtō wo mote uttaeraruru koto naku, shi-tagawazaru koto naki shinja naraba, chōrō ni tatsubeki mono nari.

7 Sore kantoku wa Kami no iezukasa nareba, kanarazu togamubeki tokoro naku, onoga mama wo nasazu, karugarushiku ikarazu, sake wo tashimazu, hito wo utazu, ri wo musaborazu,

8 Tabibito wo nengoro ni ashirai, zen wo konomi, tsutsushimi, tadashiku, kiyoku, mizukara sei shi,

9 Manabishi tokoro no makoto no michi wo mamorubeshi; kore tadashiki oshie wo mote hito wo susu-me, katsu bempaku suru mono wo kujikan tame nari.

10 Sowa shitagawazu shite munashiki ron wo iu mono, mata azamuku koto wo nasu mono ōku shite, katsurei ni zoku suru mono no uchi ni wa, koto ni kaku no gotoki mono areba nari.

11 Karera kitanaki ri wo

en tame ni, oshiyubekarazaru koto wo oshiete, zenka no shinkō wo horobosu ga yue ni, kanarazu karera no kuchi wo shite fusagashimubeshi.

12 Kuretebito nō uchi naru aru yogensha iikeru wa, Kuretebito wa tsune ni itsuwari wo iu mono, ashiki ke-mono, mata randa ni shite shoku wo musaboru mono nari to.

13 Kono akashi wa makoto nari. Kono yue ni nanji kibishiku karera wo imashime, karera wo shite shinkō wo katō shi;

14 Yudayabito no ayashiki hanashi to makoto wo sutsuru hito no tateshi okite ni kokoro wo yosuru koto nakarashimubeshi.

15 Kiyoki hito ni wa subete no mono kiyoku, kegaretaru hito to fushinja ni wa hitotsu to shite kiyoki mono nashi; sude ni karera no kokoro to ryōshin tomo ni kegaretari.

16 Karera mizukara Kami wo shiru to kataredomo, sono okonai wa kore ni motoru; karera wa nikumubeki mono nari, shitagawazaru mono nari, subete no yoki waza ni torite wa tatsubeki mono nari.

TETOSU 2.

2 SHŌ.

SAREDO nanji wa tada-shiki oshie ni kanau koto wo katarubeshi:

2 Rōjin ni wa, tsutsushimi to uya-uyashiki to mizukara sei suru koto to wo susume, katsu shinkō to ai to shinobi to ni katō naran koto wo susumubeshi.

3 Rōfu ni mo kiyoki ni kanau okonai wo nasan koto to, hito wo soshirazu, sake wo ōku tashimazu, yoki koto wo hito ni oshiyuru koto to wo susumubeshi:

4 Mata karera wo shite wakaki onna ni otto wo ai shi, ko wo ai shi,

5 Mizukara sei shi, teike-tsu ni shi, ie no waza wo nashi, jihi wo idaki, sono otto ni shitagau koto wo oshieshimubeshi; kore Kami no kotoba no kegasarezaran tame nari.

6 Nanji mata wakaki hito ni mizukara sei suru koto wo susumubeshi.

7 Nanji nani goto wo nasu ni mo, onore yoki waza no kata to naran koto wo tsutome; oshie wo tsutōru ni shinjitsu wo mote shi, uya-uyashiku shi,

8 Semubeki tokoro naki, tadashiki kotoba wo arawa-

subeshi: kowa teki suru mono wo shite warera no aku wo iu ni yoshi naku, mizukara hazuru koto wo masashimen tame nari.

9 Shimobe ni wa onore no shujin ni shitagai, nani goto wo nasu ni mo, kore wo yorokobasen koto wo tsutome, kore ni ii sakarawazu,

10 Mono wo nusumi torazu, kore ni chūshin wo tsukusubeki koto wo susumubeshi: kowa nani goto wo nasu ni mo, warera no Sukuinushi naru Kami no oshie wo kazaru koto wo sen tame nari.

11 Sore subete no hito ni sukui wo tamau Kami no megumi araware,

12 Warera wo imashime, warera wo shite Kami wo uyamawazaru koto to, yo no naka no yoku wo sutete, mizukara sei shi, tadashiku, katsu tsutsushimite ima no yo ni nagarae,

13 Nozomu tokoro no sai-wai to, ōi naru Kami, sunawachi warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no sakae no arawaren koto wo nozomi matashimu.

14 Kirisuto warera no tame ni onore no mi wo sute tamaeri: kore warera wo subete no tsumi yori aga-

TETOSU 3.

nai idashi, katsu onore no tame ni hitotsu no tami wo kiyome, kore wo shite neshin ni yoki waza wo okonawashimen tame nari.

15 Nanji korera no koto wo mote katari, mata susume, nanji no subete no ken-i wo mote imashimuru koto wo subeshi. Nanji hito ni karonzeraruru nakare.

3 SHŌ.

NANJI karera wo shite tsukasa to ken-i aru mono to ni fuku shi, katsu shitagai, subete no yoki waza wo okonau sonae wo nashi,

2 Hito wo soshirazu, arasowazu, odayaka ni shi, subete no hito wo ashirau ni nyūwa wo mote sen koto wo omoi idasashimubeshi.

3 Warera mo saki ni wa oroka naru mono, shitagawazaru mono, mayoeru mono, samazama no yoku to tanoshimi no dorei to nareru mono, urami, netamite hi wo okurishi mono, nikumbeki mono, mata tagai ni nikumi aeru mono narishi nari.

4 Saredo warera no Sukuinushi naru Kami no nasake to hito wo ai shi tamau ai no arawareshi toki,

5 Kare warera ga okonai-shi tokoro no tadashiki waza ni yorazu, tada sono awaremi ni shitagai, umarekawari no arai to, Seirei ni yorite arata ni suru koto to wo mote warera wo sukueri.

6 Seirei wa sunawachi Kami warera wo shite sono megumi ni yori gi to serare, yotsugi taru wo ete, kagiri naki inochi wo nozomi matashimen tame ni.

7 Warera no Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, yutaka ni warera no ue ni sosogi tamaeru tokoro no mono nari.

8 Ko wa shinzubeki hana-shi nari: ware nanji ga korera no koto wo setsu ni katari, Kami wo shinzuru mono wo shite tsutsushimite yoki waza wo tsutome-shimen koto wo hossu; korera no koto wa yoshi: mata hito ni eki ari.

9 Nanji oroka naru benron to, keizu to, sōtō to, okite no arasoi wo sarubeshi: korera wa eki naku, mata munashiki mono nareba nari.

10 Itan wo tonae, wakare wo okosu hito wa, nanji kore wo hito tabi futa tabi imashimete, nochi tōzakubeshi:

TETOSU 3.

11 Sore kaku no gotoki hito wa yokoshima ni shite, mizukara tsumi naru wo shirite, nao kore wo okasu koto wo nanji shireba nari.

12 Arutemasu aruiwa Tekiko wo ware nanji ni tsukawasan toki nanji isogite Nikoporisu ni kitari, ware ni tsukubeshi; ware kashiko nite fuyu wo sugosan to sadametari.

13 Hōritsuka naru Zenasu, oyobi Aporo wo nengoro ni okuri; karera wo shite tomo-shiki koto nakarashimeyo.

14 Mata warera ni tsukeru mono wo shite, yoki waza wo tsutome, hito no nakute naranu mono wo tasuken koto wo manabite, mi wo musubazaru koto nakarashimeyo.

15 Ware to tomo ni aru mono mina nanji no yasuki wo tou. Nanji ni kou, shinkō ni arite ware wo ai suru mono no yasuki wo toe. Negawaku wa, megumi nanjira subete no mono ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO PIREMON NI OKURERU FUMI.

IESU Kirisuto no tame ni meshyūdo to nareru Pauro, oyobi kyōdai Temote warera ga ai suru mono, warera ga hataraki no tomo naru Piremon,

2 Oyobi warera ga shimai Apia, warera to tomo ni tatakai wo naseru Arukipo,

narabi ni nanji no ie no uchi no kyōkwai ni fumi wo okuru:

3 Negawaku wa, nanjira warera no Chichi naru Kami, oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

4 Ware inoru toki ni, tsu-

PIREMON.

ne ni nanji no koto wo nobete waga Kami ni sha su :

5 Sowa ware nanji ga ai to shinkō wo mote Shu Iesu ni mukai, mata moromoro no seito ni mukau koto wo ki-keba nari.

6 Waga inoru tokoro wa, nanji to tomo ni shinkō wo tamoteru hito, nanjira no uchi naru subete no yoki koto wo shiru ni yori, sono shinkō hataraki wo nashi, Kirisuto no sakae wo arawasu ni itaran koto nari.

7 Kyōdai yo, ware nanji no ai ni yorite ōi naru yorokobi to nagusame wo etari: sowa seitotachi no kokoro nanji ni yorite yasunzerare-tareba nari.

8 Kore ni yorite ware Kirisuto ni arite, habakaru tokoro naku nanji ni sono nasubeki koto wo meizuru koto wo uru to iedomo,

9 Ai no yue ni yorite mushiro nanji ni motomu: ware sude ni toshi oi, ima Kirisuto Iesu no tame ni meshyūdo to nareru Pauro kaku no gotoki sama nite,

10 Waga nawame no uchi nite umishi ko naru Oneshimo no koto wo nanji ni motomu.

11 Kare saki ni wa nanji ni eki naki mono narishi

ga; ima wa nanji ni mo, ware ni mo eki aru mono to nareri. Ware kare wo nanji no moto ye kaesu.

12 Nanji kore wo ireyo: kare wa waga kokoro nari.

13 Ware kare wo shite waga moto ni todome, waga fukuin no tame ni uketaru nawame no uchi ni, nanji ni kawarite ware ni tsukaeshimen to omoeri:

14 Shikaredomo warenanji no ukegawazaru koto wa nani wo mo nasu wo konomazu: kore nanji ga tasuke yamu wo ezaru ni idezu shite, kokoro yori iden koto wo nozomeba nari.

15 Karegashibaraku nanji wo hanareshi wa nanji wo shite kagiri naku kare wo tome oki;

16 Kono nochi kare wo shimobe no gotoku sezu, shimobe ni masaru mono, aisuru kyōdai to nasashimuru tame ni arazarishi wo shiran ya? Ware kare wo koto ni ai su; iwan ya nanji niku ni yorite mo, Shu ni yorite mo kore wo ai sezarubeken ya?

17 Nanji moshi ware wo tomo to nasaba, kou, ware wo iruru gotoku kare wo ireyo.

18 Kare moshi nanji ni

PIREMON.

fugi wo nashi, mata nanji ni fusai araba, nanji kore wo ware ni kiseyo;

19 Ware Pauro tezukara kore wo kakeri : ware kanarazu tsukunowan : nanji wa mi wo mote tsukunōbeki fusai ware ni ari; saredo ware kore wo iwazu.

20 Kyōdai yo, ware nanji yori eki wo Shu ni yorite en koto wo nozomu; nanji waga kokoro wo Kirisuto ni yorite yasumashimeyo.

21 Ware nanji ga shitagau koto wo fukaku shinjite kore wo nanji ni kaki okuru; nanji no okonau tokoro wa kanarazu waga iu tokoro yori mo masaran koto wo shireri.

22 Mata nanji waga tame ni yado wo sonaeyo: sowa ware nanjira no inori ni yorite tsui ni waga mi wa nanjira ni ataeraren to omoeba nari.

23 Iesu Kirisuto ni arite ware to tomo ni meshyūdo to nareru Epafurasu nanji no yasuki wo tou.

24 Waga hataraki no tomo naru Mako, Arisutarko, Demasu, Ruka mo onajiku yasuki wo nanji ni tou.

25 Negawaku wa, waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi tsune ni nanjira no rei to tomo ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PAURO HEBURUBITO NI OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI mukashi wa ōku no wakachi wo nashi, ōku no hō wo mote, yogensha ni yori, senzotachi ni tsuge tamaishi ga;

2 Kono sue no hi ni wa,

sono Ko ni yorite warera ni tsuge tamaeri. Kami wa kare wo tatete yorozu no mono no yotsugi to shi, katsu kare wo mote moromoro no sekai wo tsukuritari.

3 Kare wa Kami no sakae

HEBURU 1.

no kagayaki, sono shitsu no
kata nite, onoga chikara no
kotoba wo mote yorozu no
mono wo tamochi, warera
no tsumi no kiyome wo na-
shite, takaki tokoro ni ima-
su Ikwō no migi ni za shinu.

4 Kare ga ukeshi na no
ten no tsukai no na yori mo
masareru gotoku, karera yo-
ri wa masareri.

5 Sowa ten no tsukaitachi
no uchi naru tare ni katsute
kaku ieru ya?

Nanji wa waga Ko
nari,

Ware kyō nanji wo u-
meri to:

mata,

Ware kare no tame ni
Chichi to naran:

Kare wa waga tame
ni Ko to narubeshi

to.

6 Mata uigo wo yo ni ira-
shimuru toki ni ii tamaeru
wa, Kami no subete no tsu-
kai wa mina kore ni hiza-
mazukubeshi.

7 Mata tsukaitachi ni tsu-
ite wa,

Kare sono tsukaitachi
wo kaze to nashi,

Sono tsukawaruru mo-
no wo honō to nasu

to ieri.

8 Sono Ko ni ieru wa,

Kami yo, nanji no ku-

rai wa yoyo ni oyobi,
Nanji no kuni no tsue
wa tadashiki tsue na-
ri.

9 Nanji gi wo ai shi, aku
wo nikumu,

Kono yue ni Kami,
sunawachi nanji no
Kami wa yorokobi no
abura wo mote,

Nanji no tomo yori mo
masarite nanji ni soso-
geri.

10 Mata iwaku,

Shu yo, nanji hajime
ni chi no motoi wo
oku,

Ten mo nanji ga te no
waza nari:

11 Korera wa horobin;
saredo nanji wa tsune
ni tamotan:

Korera wa subete ko-
romo no gotoku furu-
bin:

12 Nanji korera wo uwa-
gi no gotoku tatamu,
Mata karera wa kawa-
ran:

Saredo nanji wa kawa-
ru koto nashi,

Nanji no yowai wa
owarazaru nari.

13 Tsukaitachi no uchi
naru tare ni,

Nanji no teki wo nanji
no ashidai to nasu
made,

HEBURU 2.

Waga migi ni za sube-
shi

to katsute ii tamaeru koto
arishi ya?

14 Subete ten no tsukai
wa sukui wo tsugan to suru
mono ni tsukaen tame, tsu-
kawasaruru rei ni arazu
ya?

2 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni warera
kikishi tokoro wo na-
kare suguru koto nakaran
tame ni, iyo-iyō atsuku tsu-
tsushimubeshi.

2 Sore tsukaitachi ni yo-
rite tsuge tamaishi kotoba
kataku shite, subete no so-
muki to shitagawazaru to
mina tadashiki mukui wo
uketaran ni wa;

3 Kaku no gotoki ōi na-
ru sukui wo warera naozari
ni shite, ikade nogaruru ko-
to wo en ya? Kowa haji-
me Shu ni yorite shimesare-
taru wo kikishi monodomo
warera ni ii katametari.

4 Kami mo mata sono mi
kokoro ni shitagaite, shiru-
shi to kotonaru waza oyobi
samazama no chikara no
waza to, wakachi atōru to-
koro no Seirei wo mote ka-
rera to tomo ni akashi seri.

5 Sore Kami wa warera
ga iu tokoro no kitaran to

suru yo wo, ten no tsukai-
tachi ni wa shitagawaseza-
riki.

6 Aru hen ni hito akashi
shite iikeru wa,

Hito wo tare to shite,
nanji kore wo kokoro
ni tomuru ya?

Hito no ko wo tare to
shite, nanji kore wo
kaerimiru ya?

7 Nanji kare wo ten no
tsukaitachi yori suko-
shiku otorashimu,

Kare ni sakae to tōtoki
wo kamurase,

Mata nanji no te nite
tsukurishi mono no ue
ni kore wo tatetari:

8 Nanji subete no mono
wo sono ashi no shita
ni fuku seshimu.

Sude ni subete no mono wo
kore ni fuku seshimureba,
kanarazu fuku sezu shite no-
koru mono nashi. Saredo
ima ni itaru made warera
subete no mono no imada
kore ni fuku seshi wo mizu.

9 Tada warera ten no tsu-
kaitachi yori sukoshiku oto-
rasareshi mono, sunawachi
shi no kurushimi wo ukeshi
ni yorite, sakae to tōtoki
wo kamuraseraretaru Iesu
wo mitari: sono shinitaru
wa Kami no megumi ni yo-
rite, subete no hito ni ka-

HEBURU 3.

wari shi wo ajiwaen ga tame nari.

10 Kore ōku no ko wo sa-
kae ni michibikan tote, sore
wo sukuu Kimi wo shite
kurushimi wo mote narashi-
muru wa, subete no mono
no kisuru tokoro, subete no
mono wo tsukureru mono
ni kanaeru koto nari.

11 Sore kiyomuru mono to
kiyomeraruru mono to, su-
bete hitotsu yori izu : kono
yue ni karera wo kyōdai to
tonōru wo haji to shi tama-
wazu shite,

12 Ieraku,

Ware nanji no na wo
waga kyōdai ni shi-
mesan,

Nanji wo kyōkwai no
uchi ni homen.

13 Mata iwaku, Ware ka-
re ni yori tanoman. Mata
iwaku, Ware to Kami no
ware ni ataeshi kodomo wo
miyo.

14 Sore kodomo wa tomo
ni niku to chi to wo sonōre-
ba, kare mo onajiku kore
wo sonau ; kore shi wo mote
shi no ken-i wo moteru mo-
no, sunawachi akuma wo
horoboshi,

15 Katsu shi wo osorete
shōgai tsunagaruru mono
wo hanatan tame nari.

16 Ge ni ten no tsukaita-

chi wo tasukezu, Aburaha-
mu no shison wo tasuku.

17 Kono yue ni Kami ni
tsukeru koto ni tsuite awa-
remi to chūgi naru saishi
no osa to narite, tami no
tsumi wo aganawan tame
ni, subete no koto ni oite
kyōdai no gotoku naru wa
ube nari.

18 Sowa kare mizukara
izanawarete kurushimi wo
uketareba, izanawaruru mo-
no wo tasuke uru nari.

3 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni onajiku
ten no meshi wo kō-
murishi kiyoki kyōdai yo,

2 Mōse ga Kami no zenka
ni chūgi wo seshi gotoku,
onore wo tateshi mono ni
chūgi naru, warera ga shin-
zuru tokoro no Shito taru,
Saishi no Osa taru Iesu wo
fukaku omōbeshi.

3 Sowa ie wo tsukurishi
mono no, ie yori masarite
homare aru ga gotoku, kare
mo Mōse yori wa masarite
homare wo ukubeki mono
to seraretari.

4 Oyoso ie wa kore wo
tsukureru mono ari; bam-
motsu wo tsukureru mono
wa Kami nari.

5 Sore Mōse wa nochi ni
ii tsutaeraren to suru koto

HEBURU 3.

no akashi wo sen ga tame
ni, tsukawarebito no goto-
ku, Kami no zenka ni oite
chūgi wo nashi;

6 Kirisuto wa ko taru mo-
no no gotoku Kami no ie
wo tsukasadoreri; warera
moshi shinkō to nozomi no
yorokobi to wo owari made
kataku tamotaba, warera
wa sono ie nari.

7 Kono yue ni Seirei no
ieru gotoku seyo,

Nanjira moshi kyō sono
koe wo kikaba,

8 No ni arite Shu wo ko-
koromitaru hi, sono i-
kari wo hikishi toki no
gotoku,

Nanjira kokoro wo ka-
takuna ni suru nakare.

9 Sono tokoro ni oite nan-
jira no senzo ware wo
kokoromi, ware wo ta-
meshi,

Mata shi jū nen no
aida waga waza wo
mitari.

10 Kono yue ni ware sono
yo no hito wo ikarite,
Karera wa tsune ni ko-
koro madoeri to ieri:
Saredo waga michi wo
shirazariki.

11 Yue ni ware ikidōrite,
Karera wa waga ya-
sumi ni irubekarazu
to chikaitari.

12 Kyōdai yo, nanjira ga
uchi ni fushinkō naru, a-
shiki kokoro wo idakite,
ikeru Kami no mae yori
hanare otsuru koto nakaran
yō tsutsushimubeshi.

13 Nanjira no uchi, tare
hitori tsumi no azamuki ni
yorite katakuna ni narazaru
yō, kyō to tonōru uchi ni
hibi tagai ni ai susume-
yo.

14 Sowa warera moshi ha-
jime no shinkō wo owari
made kataku tamotaba, Ki-
risuto ni kumi suru mono
to naran:

15 Sore ieru koto ari,

Moshi kyō sono koe wo
kikaba,

Ikari wo hikishi toki
no gotoku, nanjira no
kokoro wo katakuna
ni suru nakare.

16 Kikite nao ikari wo
hikishi mono wa tare zo ya?
Mōse ni shitagaite Ejiputo
yori idetaru subete no mono
ni arazu ya?

17 Kami wa shi jū nen no
aida tare ni mukaite ikari-
shi ya? Tsumi wo okashite
sono shikabane wo no ni
taoshishi monodomo ni ika-
reru narazu ya?

18 Mata sono yasumi ni
irubekarazu to, tare ni mu-
kaite chikaishi ya? Shinkō

HEBURU 4.

sezarishi monodomo ni chikaeru narazu ya?

19 Kore ni yorite mireba, karera ga iru koto wo ezarishi wa fushin ni yorite nari.

4 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni warera o-sorubeshi: sono yasumi ni iru yakusoku wa ima mo nao nokoredomo; osoraku wa mata nanjira no uchi kore ni oyobazaru mono aran.

2 Sowa warera mo karera ga gotoku fukuin wo nobe tsutaeraretari: tada karera ga kikishi tokoro no kotoba wa sono shinkō majirazarishi ga yue ni, kikeru mono ni eki nakariki.

3 Shinzuru tokoro no warera wa yasumi ni iru koto wo uru nari; sunawachi ii tamaitaru ga gotoshi,

Ware ikareru toki chikaite,

Kare wa waga yasumi ni irubekarazu

to ieri: shikaredomo yo no motoi wo okishi toki yori sono waza wa mina nareri.

4 Sowa aru hen ni, nanuka ni tsuite sa no gotoku ieri, Kami wa nanuka me ni subete sono waza wo yasumeri to;

5 Mata kono hen ni,

Karera wa waga yasumi ni irubekarazu to ieri.

6 Sareba kore ni irubeki mono ari, saki ni fukuin wo tsutaeraretaru mono wa shinzezaru ni yorite irazarishi nari:

7 Kono yue ni hisashiki wo hete nochi, mata Dabide no fumi ni oite hi wo sadamete, Kyō to ieri, mae ni iishi gotoku,

Kyō moshi sono koe wo kikaba,

Nanjira kokoro wo katakuna ni suru nakare.

8 Moshi Yoshua karera wo yasumasenaba, sono nochi Kami wa hoka no hi wo iwazarubeshi.

9 Sareba yasumi wa Kami no tami ni nokoreri.

10 Sude ni yasumi ni irishi mono wa Kami onore no waza wo yasumishi gotoku, kare mo sono waza wo yasumeri.

11 Kono yue ni karera no gotoki fushinkō ni naraitte ochizaru yō, warera kono yasumi ni iran koto wo hagemubeshi.

12 Sore Kami no kotoba wa ikite katsu chikara ari, moroha no tsurugi yori motoku, inochi to tamashii mata fushibushi, kotsuzui ma-

HEBURU 5.

de tōshi wakachi, kokoro no omoi to kokorozashi wo mi wakuru mono nari.

13 Mata mono to shite Kami no mae ni arawarezaru wa nashi: warera ga kakawareru mono no me no mae ni, subete no mono hadaka nite arawaru.

14 Sareba warera ni sora wo tōrite noborishi ōi naru saishi no osa, sunawachi Kami no Ko Iesu ari: yue ni warera shinzuru tokoro no oshie wo kataku tamotsubeshi.

15 Sowa warera ga yowaki wo omoi yaru koto atawazaru saishi no osa wa warera ni arazu: kare wa subete no koto ni warera no gotoku izanawaretaredo, tsumi wo okasazariki.

16 Kono yue ni warera awaremi wo uke, ori ni au tasuke to naru megumi wo uken tame ni, habakarazu shite megumi no za ni kitarubeshi.

5 SHŌ.

HITO no uchi yori erabarruru subete no saishi no osa wa, hito no tame ni Kami ni tsuku koto wo ninzerarete, tsumi no sonaemono to ikenie wo sasaguru koto wo suru mono nari:

2 Onore mizukara yowaki ni matowarureba, mata oroka naru mayoeru mono wo awaremu koto wo uru nari;

3 Kore ni yorite tami no tame ni nasu gotoku, onoga tame ni mo tsumi no sasagemono wo sasagezaru wo ezu.

4 Kono tōtoki wa Aron no gotoku Kami no meshi wo uketaru mono ni arazareba, mizukara kore wo toru mono nashi.

5 Kaku no gotoku Kirisuto mo mizukara tōtobite saishi no osa to wa narazariki.

Nanji wa waga Konari.

Ware kyō nanji wo umeri

to iishi mono kare wo tōtobite shika naseri.

6 Mata hoka no hen ni,

Nanji wa kagiri naku

Merukisedeku no kurai no gotoki saishi tari

to ii tamaeru ga gotoshi.

7 Kare nikutai ni arishi toki, kanashimi, sakebi, namida wo nagashite, shi yori onore wo sukui uru mono ni inori, mata negai wo nashi, sono uya-uyashiki ni yorite kikaruru koto wo etari.

8 Kare Ko taredomo, ukuru tokoro no kurushimi ni yorite shitagau koto wo narai;

HEBURU 6.

9 Sude ni mattakereba, su-bete kare ni shitagau mono no kagiri naki sukui no moto to nareri.

10 Kare wa Merukisedeku no kurai no gotoki saishi no osa nari to Kami ni to-naerareki.

11 Kore ni tsukite warera ōku no katarubeki koto are-do, nanjira ga mimi nibuki ni yorite toki gatashi.

12 Sude ni nanjira wa toki wo furu koto hisashikereba, hito no shi to narubeki mono naru ni, ima mata Kami no shimeshi tamaeru oshie no hashi wo oshierarezaru wo ezu; nanjira wa kataki shokumotsu narade, chichi wo mochiyubeki mono to nareri.

13 Oyoso chichi wo mochiyuru mono wa akago nareba, gi ni tsukeru oshie ni juku sezu.

14 Sore kataki shokumotsu wa kokoro wo hatarakase, nerite yoshi ashi wo wakimae uru otona no mochiyuru mono nari.

6 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni warera Kirisuto no oshie no hajime wo hanare, shi no waza no kui aratame, Kami ni tsukeru shinkō,

2 Samazama no arai no rei, mata te wo oku koto, shinishi hito no yomigaeri, kagiri naki sabaki, korera no oshie no motoi wa futa tabi oku koto wo sezu shite mattaki ni susumubeshi.

3 Moshi Kami yurushi tamawaba, warera kore wo sen.

4 Sowa hito tabi hikari wo e, ten no tamamono wo uke, Seirei wo kōmuri,

5 Kami no yoki kotoba to raisei no chikara to wo ajiwaite nochi,

6 Daraku suru mono wa, Kami no Ko wo futa tabi jūjika ni tsukete, sarashimono to suru ga yue ni, mata kore wo kui aratame ni tachi kaerasuru koto atawazaru nari.

7 Sore tsuchi shibashiba sono ue ni fureru ame wo suikomite, tagayasu mono no tame ni narubeki yasai wo shōzeba, Kami yori megumi wo uku :

8 Saredo ibara to azami wo shōzeba suterare, katsu noroi ni chikaku, sono hate wa yakarubeshi.

9 Ai suru mono yo, warera kaku iedo, nanjira ga kore ni masareru koto, sunawachi sukui ni chikaki koto wo fukaku shinzeri.

HEBURU 7.

10 Kami wa nanjira ga saki ni seito ni tsukae, ima mo nao kore ni tsukōru sono hataraki to mi na no tame ni arawashishi sono ai wo wasururu fugi naru mono ni arazu.

11 Nanjira ono-ono owari ni itaru made utagai wo idakazaru nozomi wo tamotan ga tame ni, mae to onaji hagemi wo arawashi, okotarazu shite

12 Kano shinkō to shinobi wo mote yakusoku wo tsugeru mono ni narawan koto wo warera negaeri.

13 Sore Kami wa Aburahamu ni yakusoku shi tamaishi toki, onore yori ōi naru mono no sashite chikōbeki naki ga yue ni, onore wo sashite chikai

14 Ii tamaikeru wa, Ware nanji wo ōi ni meguman, mata nanji no shison wo ōi ni masan.

15 Kare shinobite kaku no gotoku yakusoku no mono wo etari.

16 Oyoso hito wa onore yori suguretaru mono wo sashite chikau: mata koto wo sadamuru chikai wa subete karera no arasoi wo todomuru nari.

17 Sareba Kami wa yakusoku wo tsugu mono ni,

sono mune no kawarazaru koto wo iyo-iyō arawasan to shite, yakusoku no ue ni, matachikai wo tatetamaeri:

18 Kami no itsuwaru koto atawazaru, kono futatsu no kawari naki koto wa, mae ni tatsu tokoro no nozomi wo toran tote, ikari wo nogaretaru warera wo nagusamen ga tame nari;

19 Warera ga kono nozomi wa tamashii no ikari no gotoshi, katō shite ugokazu, maku no uchi ni iru;

20 Warera no tame ni Iesu sakigake shite sono tokoro ni iri, Merukisedeku no kurai no gotoku kagiri naku saishi no osa to nareri.

7 SHŌ.

KONO Merukisedeku wa Saremu no ō nite, Ito Takaki Kami no saishi narishi ga, Aburahamu ōtachi wo koroshite kaerishi toki, kare Aburahamu wo mukete shuku seri.

2 Aburahamu kore ni subete bundorimono no jūbun no ichi wo wakachitari: mazu sono na wo tokeba, Tadashiki no Ō, tsugi ni, Saremu no Ō to iu: kore sunawachi, Odayaka no Ō nari.

HEBURU 7.

3 Kare wa chichi naku, haha naku, keizu naku, inochi no hajime naku, mata owari mo nashi; Kami no Ko ni katadorarete, tsune ni saishi tariki.

4 Senzo Aburahamu bundori no mottomo yoki mono no jū bun no ichi wo mote kare ni atōreba, sono hito no ika ni tōtoki ka wo omōbeshi.

5 Rebi no shison no uchi saishi no tsutome wo ukuru mono wa, okite ni shitagaite, tami sunawachi sono kyōdai yori, jū bun no ichi wo toru koto wo meizeraru; karera wa Aburahamu no koshi yori idetaru mono to iedomo nao shika naseri:

6 Saredo kono chisuji ni arazu shite, kare wa Aburahamu yori jū bun no ichi wo torite sono yakusoku wo tamoteru mono wo shukuseri.

7 Otoreru mono no masareru mono ni shuku saruru wa ron naki koto nari.

8 Koko naru jū bun no ichi wo ukuru mono wa shinubeki mono; kashiko naru wa ikeru mono nari to akashi seraretari.

9 Mata jū bun no ichi wo ukuru tokoro no Rebi mo, Aburahamu ni yorite jū

bun no ichi wo osametari to iubeshi;

10 Sowa Merukisedeku ga kare ni aeru toki, Rebi mo sono chichi no koshi ni oreba nari.

11 Tami wa Rebi no suji naru saishi no tsutome ni motozukite okite wo uketari: moshi kono tsutome ni yorite mattaki koto araba, nanzo hoka ni Aron no kurai to tonaezaru, Merukisedeku no kurai no gotoki saishi no okoru koto wo motomen ya?

12 Sude ni saishi no suji kawaru toki wa, okite mo mata kanarazu kawarubeshi.

13 Korera no koto wa saidan ni tsutometaru mono naki wakare ni tsukeru mono wo sashite ieri.

14 Warera ga Shu no Yuda yori ideshi koto wa akiraka nari; Mōse kono wa kare ni tsuite saishi no tsutome no koto wa nani wo mo iwazariki.

15 Sude ni Merukisedeku no gotoki hoka no saishi okoritareba, okite no kawaru koto mo iyo-iyō akirakeshi.

16 Kare wa nikutai ni kakaru okite no nori ni shitagaite tatazu, kuchizaru

HEBURU 8.

inochi no chikara ni shita-
gaite tateri:

17 Sowa

Merukisedeku no kurai
no gotoku

Nanji wa kagiri naku
saishi tari

to akashi seraretareba nari.

18 Sore okite wa nani go-
to wo mo mattō seshi tokoro
nashi;

19 Kono yue ni saki no
nori wa sono yowaki to eki
naki wo mote hai serare;
sara ni masareru yoki nozo-
mi wo tateraretari: warera
kono nozomi ni yorite Ka-
mi ni chikazuku koto wo
uru nari.

20 Kano hitobito wa chi-
kai naku shite saishi to na-
redo, kare wa chikai wo
mote saishi to nareri; kore

Shu kawari naki chi-
kai wo tatete,

Nanji wa Merukise-
deku no kurai no
gotoku

Kagiri naku saishi ta-
ri

to

22 Katareru mono ni yo-
ru: kaku no gotoku lesu
wa chikai ni arazareba, sai-
shi to narazaru hodo motto-
mo yoki keiyaku no ukeai-
bito to nareri.

23 Karera wa shi aru ni

yorite nagaku tamotsu koto
atawazu; yue ni saishi to
naritaru mono ōkariki.

24 Saredo Iesu wa kagiri
naku tamotsu ga yue ni ka-
waru koto naki saishi no
tsutome wo moteri.

25 Kono yue ni kare wa
onore ni yorite Kami ni ki-
taru mono no tame ni tori
nasan tote tsune ni ikureba,
karera wo mattaku sukui
uru nari.

26 Kaku no gotoki saishi
no osa wa warera ni atareru
mono nari: kare wa kiyoku
shite ashiki koto naku, ke-
gare naku shite tsumibito
ni tōzakareri; katsu ten yo-
ri mo takashi;

27 Mata kano saishi no
osatachi no gotoku, mazu
onore no tsumi, nochi tami
no tsumi no tame ni, hi goto
ikenie wo sasagubeki yoshi
nashi; sowa sude ni hito
tabi onore wo sasagete kore
wo naseba nari.

28 Sore okite wa yowaki
hito wo tatete, saishi no osa
to naseri; saredo okite no
nochi no chikai no kotoba
wa kagiri naku mattaki Ko
wo tatetari.

8 SHŌ.

WAGA ieru tokoro no
kanyō wa, kaku no

HEBURU 8.

gotoki saishi no osa no warera ni aru koto nari. Kare wa ten ni oite ôi naru ikwō aru mono no kurai no migi ni za shite,

2 Kiyokitokoro ni tsukau, sunawachi hito no tatsuru tokoro ni arazu, Shu no tate tamaeru tokoro no makoto no makuya nari.

3 Subete no saishi no osa no tateraretaru wa, sonaemono to ikenie wo sasaguru tame naru ga yue ni, kare mo mata kanarazu sasaguru tokoro no mono arubeshi.

4 Kare moshi chi ni oraba, saishi to narubekarazu: sowa sude ni okite ni shitagaite sonaemono wo sasaguru saishi areba nari.

5 Karera ga tsukōru tokoro wa ten ni aru mono no katachi to kage nari: Mōse makuya wo tsukuran to seshi toki ni, Nanji tsutsushimite subete no koto wo nasu ni wa, yama ni oite waga nanji ni arawashishi tokoro no nori ni shitagōbeshi to shimesaretarishi gotoshi.

6 Saredo ima kare wa masareru yakusoku ni motozukite tateraretaru keiyaku no nakadachi to naru; kaku no gotoku kare wa suguretaru tsutome wo etari.

7 Sowa hajime no keiyaku moshi kakuru koto nakuba, nochi no keiyaku wo tatsuru koto wo motomeji.

8 Sono kakuru tokoro wo karera ni arawashite iwaku, Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Ware Isuraeru no ie to Yuda no ie ni, Shinyaku wo tatete mattō suru no hi kitaran.

9 Kono yaku wa ware te wo torite, Karera no senzo wo Ejiputo no chi yori michibiki idaseru hi ni tateshi tokoro no gotoki ni arazu; Sowa karera waga keiyaku ni orazu, Ware mata karera wo kaerimizarishi ga yue nari to Shu ii tamai-tari.

10 Mata Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Sono hi no nochi, Ware Isuraeru no ie ni taten to suru keiyaku wa kore nari: Ware wa waga okite wo sono omoi ni oki, Mata sono kokoro ni shirusan; Ware karera no Kami to nari, Karera waga tami to narubeshi:

11 Ono-ono sono kunibito
to sono kyōdai ni oshi-
ete,

Nanji Shu wo shire to
mata iwaji;

Sowa shō yori dai ni
itaru made

Kotogotoku ware wo
shiran;

12 Ware karera no fugi
wo awaremi,

Sono tsumi to aku wo
mata kokoro ni tome-
zareba nari.

13 Kare sude ni, Atarashi
to iishi wa, hajime no mono
wo furushi to suru nari:
sore furubite otorōru mono
wa hotondo kie usen to
su.

9 SHŌ.

HAJIME no keiyaku ni
wa matsuri no reigi
to, yo ni tsukeru kiyoki
miya to ari.

2 Mōketaru mae no ma-
kuya wo Kiyoki tokoro to
nazuku; uchi ni tōdai to,
tsukue to, sonae no pan ari.

3 Mata dai ni no maku no
ushiro no makuya wo ito
Kiyoki tokoro to nazuku.

4 Koko ni kin no kōro to,
amaneku kin wo ōishi kei-
yaku no hako ari; kono
naka ni mana wo osametaru
kin no tsubo to, Aron no

mezashishi tsue to, futatsu
no keiyaku no hi ari;

5 Ue ni wa shokuzaisho
wo ōeru sakae no kerubimu
ari; ima korera ni tsuite
tsumabiraka ni iwazu.

6 Kaku no gotoku korera
no mono sude ni sonawari,
saishitachi wa tsune ni mae
no makuya ni irite matsuri
wo naseri.

7 Oku naru makuya wa
saishi no osa nomi toshi ni
hito tabi iredo, chi wo mo-
tazu shite wa iru koto na-
shi; kore onore to tami no
ayamachi no tame ni sasagu-
ru nari.

8 Seirei kore wo mote mae
no makuya no nao arishi
toki wa, ito kiyoki tokoro
ni irubeki michi no ara-
warezarishi koto wo shime-
su.

9 Kono makuya wa sono
toki no tame ni mōkerare-
taru kata nari: kore ni shi-
tagaite sasagetaru sonaemo-
no to ikenie wa, sono ma-
tsureru mono no kokoro wo
mattō suru koto atawazari-
ki.

10 Korera wa tada niku-
tai ni tsukeru nori ni shite,
kuimono, nomimono, mata
samazama no aragoto to
tomo ni aratamaran toki
made owaseraretaru nomi.

HEBURU 9.

11 Ima Kirisuto sude ni itareru, kare wa kitaran to suru yoki koto no saishi no osa ni shite, te nite tsukureru makuya, sunawachi kono yo ni tsukeru tokoro no mono naranu, masaritaru, ōi naru mattaki makuya ni yori,

12 Hitsuji, ko ushi no chi wo mochiizu, onoga chi wo mote hito tabi kiyoki tokoro ni irite kagiri naki aganai wo nasu koto wo etari.

13 Moshi kegare ni sosogite ushi oyobi hitsuji no chi, mata yakeru wakaki me ushi no hai nado nikutai wo kiyomuru koto wo eba,

14 Mashite kagiri naki Rei ni yori, kizu naku shite onore wo Kami ni sasageshi Kirisuto no chi wa, nanjira ni ikeru Kami wo matsurasen ga tame, shi no okonai wo sarashimete, sono kokoro wo kiyomuru koto wo sezararan ya?

15 Kono yue ni kare wa shinyaku no nakadachi to nareri; kore hajime no keiyaku no toki ni okaseru tsumi wo aganōbeki shi aru ni yorite, mesaretaru mono no kagiri naki yotsugi no yakusoku wo en ga tame nari.

16 Oyoso yuisho aru toki wa, kanarazu kore wo shirushishi mono no shinitaru koto wo arawasazaru wo ezu.

17 Sore yuisho wa kore wo shiruseru mono no ikeru uchi wa, sukoshi no chikara aru koto naku, sono hito shinite nochi katō naru nari.

18 Kono yue ni hajime no keiyaku mo chi naku shite wa tatezariki.

19 Mōse okite ni shita-gaite moromoro no imashime wo subete no tami ni tsuge, ko ushi to hitsuji no chi, oyobi mizu wo torite, kurenai no ke to hisopu wo mote fumi to subete no tami ni sosogite iu,

20 Kore Kami no nanjira ni meiji tamaeru keiyaku no chi nari.

21 Mata kaku no gotoku chi wo mote makuya to subete no matsuri no utsuwa ni sosogeri.

22 Oyoso okite ni yoru ni, subete no mono wa chi wo mote kiyomeraru; chi wo nagasu koto arazareba, yurisaruru koto nashi.

23 Kono yue ni ten ni aru mono ni katadoritaru mono wa kanarazu korera wo mote kiyomerareshika-

do; ten ni aru mono wa korera yori mo masaritaru ikenie wo mote kiyomerarubeki nari.

24 Kirisuto wa makoto no mono no kata naru, te nite tsukureru kiyoki tokoro ni irazu; ima yori naganaku warera no tame ni Kami no mae ni arawaren tote makoto no ten ni irinu.

25 Mata kare wa saishi no esa no, toshi goto ni hoka no mono no chi wo mote kiyoki tokoro ni iru gotoku, shibashiba onore wo sasaguru koto wo sezu:

26 Moshi shikarazuba, kare yo no hajime yori kono kata, shibashiba kurushimi wo ukubeki nari; saredo onore wo ikenie to nashite tsumi wo nozokan ga tame ni, ima yo no sue ni hito tabi arawaretari.

27 Hito tabi shinuru koto to, shinite sabaki wo ukuru koto to wa hito ni sadamareru koto nari.

28 Kaku Kirisuto mo ōku no hito no tsumi wo owan ga tame ni, hito tabi ikenie to seraru: kare wa mata tsumi wo ou koto naku, onore wo nozomu mono ni futa tabi arawarete sukui wo hodokosubeshi.

10 SHŌ.

OKITE wa kitaran to suru yoki koto no kage ni shite, makoto no katchi ni arazareba, toshi goto ni taezu sasaguru tokoro no sonaemono wo mote, Kami ni kitaru mono wo tsune ni mattō suru koto atawazu.

2 Moshi mattō suru koto wo eba, matsuru mono hito tabi kiyomerare, mata tsumi wo oboezaru ga yue ni sasaguru koto wo yamezaran ya?

3 Saredo toshi goto ni kono matsuri wo nasu ni yorite, tsumi wo oboyuru koto arawaruru nari.

4 Kore ushi to hitsuji no chi wa, tsumi wo nozoku koto atawazaru ni yoru.

5 Kono yue ni kare yo ni kitaru toki iikeru wa,

Nanji ikenie to sonaemono wo konomazu,

Tada waga tame ni nikutai wo sonau:

6 Nanji hansai to zaisai wo yorokobazu:

7 Sono toki ware iikeru wa,

Kami yo, ware nanji no mune wo okonawan tote kitaru,

HEBURU 10.

(Sunawachi ware ni tsuite fumi shirusaretari.)

8 Saki ni wa ikenie to sonaemono to hansai to zaisai, sunawachi okite ni shitagaita sasaguru mono wo konomazu mata yorokobazu to ii;

9 Nochi ni wa, Kami yo, ware nanji no mune wo okonawan tote kitareri to iu. Sono nochi naru mono wo taten tame ni, sono saki naru mono wo nozokeri.

10 Kono mune ni kanaite warera wa kiyomeraru; kowa Iesu Kirisuto no hito tabi onoga nikutai wo sasageshi ni yorite nari.

11 Subete no saishi wa hi goto ni tachite tsutome wo nashi, isasaka tsumi wo nozoku koto atawazaru, onaji ikenie wo shibashiba sasagu.

12 Saredo kono hito wa hito tabi tsumi no tame ni hitotsu no ikenie wo sasagete kagiri naku Kami no migi ni za shi,

13 Sono teki wo ashidai to nasan toki wo materi.

14 Sowa kare hitotsu no sasagemono wo mote kiyomaru mono wo kagiri naku mattō sureba nari.

15 Seirei mata warera ni kore wo akashi su;

16 Sowa kono hi no nochi Ware karera to taten to suru keiyaku wa kore nari to ieru nochi ni,

Shu ii tamawaku,
Waga okite wo sono kokoro ni oki,

Sono omoi ni shirushi,

17 Mata sono tsumi to, aku to wo waga kokoro ni tomeji

to aru ga yue nari.

18 Sude ni korera no yurushi aran ni wa, mata tsumi no tame ni sasaguru koto nakarubeshi.

19 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, warera Iesu no chi ni yorite, sono warera no tame ni hirakitaru atarashiki, ikeru michi yori, maku naru sono nikutai wo tōri, habakarazu shite ito kiyoki tokorō ni iru koto wo e,

21 Katsu Kami no ie wo tsukasadoru ōi naru saishi areba,

22 Warera makoto no kokoro to, utagai wo idakazaru shinkō wo tamochi, kokoro no ashiki omoi wo sosogare, kiyoki mizu wo mote mi wo arawarete chikazukubeku;

23 Mata ii arawasu tokoro no nozomi wo ugokasazu shite, kataku mamorubeshi:

HEBURU 10.

sowa yakusoku seshi mono
wa makoto nareba nari.

24 Warera tagai ni kaeri-
mite aishin to yoki waza
wo hagemashi,

25 Atsumari wo yamuru
aru hito ni narau koto na-
ku, tomo ni ai susume, sono
hi iyo-iyō chikayoru wo mi-
te, masumasu kaku no go-
toku nasubeshi.

26 Moshi warera makoto
wo satoraserareshi nochi nao
hoshiimama ni tsumi wo o-
kasaba, tsumi wo aganau
ikenie mata aru koto naku,

27 Tada osorete sabaki wo
matsu koto to, sakarau mo-
no wo yaki tsukusan to suru
hageshiki hi nomi nokoru
nari.

28 Mōse no okite wo su-
tsuru mono, moshi ni san
nin no akashi araba, aware-
maruru koto naku shite shi-
nubeshi;

29 Mashite Kami no Ko
wo fumi tsuke, mizukara
kiyomerareshi keiyaku no
chi wo yo no tsune no mono
to nashi, mata megumi wo
hodokosu Rei wo anadoru
mono no ukubeki, sono ba-
tsu no omoki koto ika ba-
kari to omou ya?

30 Shu iwaku, Ada wo
mukuyuru wa ware ni ari,
ware mukuyubeshi: mata

iwaku, Shu sono tami wo
sabakan; kaku ieru mono
wo warera wa shiru.

31 Ikeru Kami no te ni
ochi-iru wa osorubeki koto
nari.

32 Nanjira mukashi hika-
ri wo ukeshi nochi ōi naru
kurushimi no tataakai wo
shinobitarishi hi wo omoi
izubeshi:

33 Aruiwa soshiri to na-
yami wo uke, hito ni mimo-
no no gotoku serare; aruiwa
kakaruru koto ni au mono ni
kumi suru koto wo naseri.

34 Sowa nanjira waga na-
wame ni aru wo omoi yari;
mata onoga tame ni ten ni
oite masaritaru, tsune ni
tamotsubeki mochimono aru
wo shiri, hito no nanjira ga
mochimono wo ubawan to
suru wo mo yorokobite uke-
tari.

35 Kono yue ni nanjira
no ōi naru mukui wo uku-
beki shinkō wo nage sutsuru
koto nakare.

36 Nanjira kanarazu mo-
chiyubeki mono wa nintai
nari; kore Kami no mune
wo okonaite, yakusoku no
mono wo uken ga tame na-
ri.

37 Ima shibaraku arite
Kitaru mono kitaran,
kanarazu osokaraji,

38 Gijin wa shinkō ni yorite ikubeshi;

Moshi shirizokaba, waga tamashii kore wo yorokobi to seji.

39 Saredo warera shirizokite horobi ni oyobubeki mono ni arazu, shinjite tamashii no sukui wo ubeki mono nari.

11 SHŌ.

SORE shinkō wa nozomu tokoro wo utagawazu, imada mizaru tokoro wo makoto to suru mono nari.

2 Inishie no hito kore ni yorite homare wo etari.

3 Warera shinkō ni yorite moromoro no sekai wa Kami no kotoba nite tsukurare, kaku miyuru tokoro no mono wa mirubeki mono ni yorite tsukurarezaru koto wo shiru.

4 Shinkō ni yorite Aberu wa Kain yori masareru sonaemono wo Kami ni sasagete, tadashiki mono to akashi seraretari; sowa Kami sono sasagemono ni tsuite akashi shi tamaeba nari; kare shinuredomo shinkō ni yorite ima nao mono ieri.

5 Shinkō ni yorite Enoku wa shinazaru yō ni utsusaretari; Kami kore wo utsushishi ni yorite hito mi ida-

su koto wo ezariki: kare imada utsusarezaru saki ni Kami ni yorokobaruru mono to akashi serareshi nari.

6 Shinkō nakuba Kami wo yorokobasu koto atawazu; sowa Kami ni kitaru mono wa Kami aru wo shinji, katsu Kami wa kanarazu onore wo motomuru mono ni mukui wo tamau mono naru wo shiuzubekereba nari.

7 Shinkō ni yorite Noa wa imada mizaru koto no shirūshi wo kōmuri, tsutsushimite sono kazoku wo sukuwan tame ni fune wo mōketari: kore ni yorite yo no hito no tsumi wo sadame, mata shinkō ni yoreru gi wo ukubeki yotsugi to nareri.

8 Shinkō ni yorite Aburahamu wa sono uke tsugubeki chi ni yuke to no mei wo kōmuri, kore ni shitagai, sono yuku tokoro wo shirazu shite idetari.

9 Kare mata shinkō ni yorite kotokuni ni aru ga gotoku, yakusoku no chi ni yadori, onaji yakusoku wo ai tsugeru Isaku, Yakobu to tomo ni makuya ni oreri:

10 Sowa Kami no tsukuri itonameru tokoro no motoi aru miyako wo nozomeba nari.

HEBURU 11.

11 Shinkō ni yorite Sara mo tane wo yadosaruru chikara wo uke, toshi sugishikadomo ko wo umeri: kore yakusoku seshi mono wa makoto nari to shitsureba nari

12 Kono yue ni shinitaru mono no gotoki hitori yori, ten no hoshi no ōki to, umibe no suna no kazoe gataki ga gotoku umare idetari.

13 Korera wa mina shinkō wo idakite shineri; imada yakusoku no mono wo ukezarishi ga, haruka ni kore wo nozomite yorokobi, chi ni arite wa mizukara tabibito nari, yadoreru mono nari to ieri.

14 Kaku iu mono wa furusato wo tazunuru koto wo arawasu nari.

15 Karera moshi sono ideshi tokoro wo omowaba, kaerubeki no ori arishi narubeshi.

16 Saredo karera wa sara ni masareru tokoro, sunawachi ten ni aru tokoro wo shitaeri: kono yue ni Kami wa sono Kami to tonōru koto wo haji to sezariki: sowa karera no tame ni miyako wo sonae tamōreba nari.

17 Shinkō ni yorite Aburahamu wa kokoromiraeshi

toki, Isaku wo sasagetari. Kare wa yakusoku wo ukeshi mono naru ga, sono hitorigo wo sasagetari.

18 Kono ko ni tsuite wa, Nanji no shison Isaku ni yorite tonaerarubeshi to iwaratariki.

19 Kare omoeraku, Kami wa shi yori kore wo ikikae shi uru to, sunawachi shi yori kare wo ukeshi ga gotoku nariki.

20 Shinkō ni yorite Isaku wa kitaran to suru koto ni tsuite Yakobu to Esau wo shuku seri.

21 Shinkō ni yorite Yakobu wa shinan to suru toki ni Yosefu no futari no ko wo shuku shi, mata sono tsue no kashira ni yorite ogami wo naseri.

22 Shinkō ni yorite Yosefu wa shinan to suru toki ni Isuraeru no shison no Ejiputo yori izuru koto ni tsuite katari, mata onoga gaikotsu no koto ni tsuite meijitari.

23 Shinkō ni yorite futa oya wa Mōse no umaretaru toki sono uruwashiki ko naru wo mite, mi tsuki no aida kore wo kakushi, mata ō no mei wo mo osorezariki.

24 Shinkō ni yorite Mōse

HEBURU 11.

wa hito to narishi toki,
Paro no musume no ko to
yobaruru wo inamitari;

25 Shibaraku tsumi no
tanoshimi wo uken yori wa,
mushiro Kami no tami to
tomo ni nayami wo uken
koto wo yoshi to shi;

26 Kirisuto no tame ni
ukuru soshiri wa, Ejiputo
no takara yori mo tōtoki
mono to omoeri; sowa mu-
kui wo mitomete nozomeba
nari.

27 Shinkō ni yorite kare
wa Ejiputo wo hanare, ō no
ikari wo osorezariki; kore
miezaru mono wo miru ga
gotoku tae shinobeba nari.

28 Shinkō ni yorite kare
wa sugikoshi no iwai to chi
wo sosogu rei wo mamoreri;
sowa chōshi wo horobosu
mono no karera ni furezaran
ga tame nari.

29 Shinkō ni yorite kare-
ra wa Kōkai wo oka no go-
toku watarishi ga, Ejiputo
no hito wa kore wo wataran
to shite obore shinitari.

30 Shinkō ni yorite nanu-
ka no aida Ieriko no shiro
wo meguritaru ni, tsui ni
sono ishigaki kuzuretaru.

31 Shinkō ni yorite gifu
no Rahabu wa shinzezaru
mono to tomo ni horobizari-
ki; sowa kanja wo ukete,

kore wo yasuraka narashi-
metareba nari.

32 Ware sara ni nani wo
iwan ya? Moshi Gideon,
Baraku, mata Samuson,
Iefuta, Dabide, mata Samu-
eru, oyobi yogenshatachi no
koto wo iwan ni wa, toki
tarazaru nari.

33 Karera shinkō ni yori-
te kuniguni wo fuku shi, gi
wo okonai, yakusoku no
mono wo e, shishi no kuchi
wo tsugumi,

34 Hi no ikioi wo keshi,
yaiba no ha wo nogare, yo-
waki yori shite tsuyoku
serare, tatakai ni oite isama-
shiku, Ihōjin no jin wo shi-
rizokasetari.

35 Onna mo mata shinita-
ru mono no ikikaeri wo
ukeshi koto ari, mata aru
hito wa mottomo masareru
yomigaeri wo ubeki tame ni
semerarete yurusaruru koto
wo konomazariki.

36 Mata aru hito wa aza-
keri wo uke, muchi-utare,
nawame to hitoya no kuru-
shimi wo uke,

37 Ishi nite utare, nokogi-
ri nite hikare, hi nite yaka-
re, yaiba nite korosare, men-
yō to, yagi no kawa wo kite
he aruki, tomoshiku shite
nayami, kurushimeri:

38 Yo wa karera wo oku

HEBURU 12.

ni taezu, karera wa arechi to, yama to, chi no hora to, ana to ni samayoitari.

39 Karera wa mina shin-kō ni yorite homare wo etaredomo, yakusoku no tokoro wo ezariki.

40 Sowa karera mo ware-ra to tomo narazareba, mattō suru koto atawazaru tame ni sara ni masareru mono wo Kami arakajime warera ni sonae tamaeri.

12 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni warera kaku ōku no monomibito ni kumo no gotoku konomaretareba, subete no omoki mono to matoeru tsumi wo nozoki, tae shinobite warera no mae ni okaretaru haseba wo hashiri.

2 Iesu sunawachi shinkō no michibiki to narite, kore wo mattō suru mono wo nozomubeshi. Kare wa sono mae ni oku tokoro no yorokobi ni yorite sono haji wo mo itowazu, jūjika wo shinobite Kami no kurai no migi ni za shinu.

3 Nanjira umi tsukarete kokoro wo ushinau koto nakaran tame ni, akunin no kaku onore ni sakaraishi wo mo shinobitaru mono wo omōbeshi.

4 Nanjira aku wo arasoi fusegite, imada chi wo nagasu ni itarazu.

5 Mata ko ni tsuguru ga gotoku, tsuge tamaishi koto-ba wo nanjira wasuretari; iwaku,

Waga ko yo, nanji Shu no korashime wo karonzuru nakare;

Sono imashime wo ukuru toki, kokoro wo ushinau nakare;

6 Sowa Shu sono ai suru mono wo korashime, Mata subete sono ukuru tokoro no ko wo muchi-uteri.

7 Nanjira moshi kono korashime wo shinobaba, Kami wa ko no gotoku nanjira wo ashirai tamau nari; tare ka chichi no korashimezaru ko aran ya?

8 Subete no hito no ukuru korashime moshi nanjira ni nakuba, sowa kakushigo ni shite, makoto no ko ni arazu.

9 Mata warera no nikutai no chichi wa warera wo korashimeshi mono naru ni, nao kore wo uyamaeri; mashite, tamashii no Chichi ni shitagaite, inochi wo ezaru-beken ya?

10 Nikutai no chichi wa sono kokoro ni makasete,

shibaraku warera wo kora-
shimu; saredo tamāshii no
Chichi wa warera ni eki wo
eshimete, sono kiyoki ni
azukarasen ga tame kora-
shimuru koto wo nasu.

11 Subete no korashime
ima wa yorokobashikarazu;
kaette kanashi to omowaru:
saredo nochi kore ni yorite
tanren suru mono ni wa, gi
no odayaka naru mi wo
musubaseri.

12 Kono yue ni nanjira
naetaru te, yowaritaru hiza
wo sukoyaka ni seyo:

13 Ashi naetaru mono no
mayou koto naku, iyasaren
ga tame nanjira no ashi ni
sugu naru michi wo sonō-
beshi.

14 Nanjira subete no mo-
no to yawaragu koto wo
nashi, mizukara kiyokaran
koto wo tsutomeyo; hito
moshi kiyokarazuba, Shu
ni mamiyuru koto wo ezaru
nari.

15 Nanjira tsutsushimeyo,
osoraku wa Kami no me-
gumi ni oyobazaru mono
aran; osoraku wa nigaki
ne hae idete nanjira wo
nayamasan, katsu ōku no
hito kore ni yorite kegasaru-
beshi.

16 Osoraku wa Esau no
gotoku in wo okonai, mida-

ri naru waza wo nasu mono
aran; kare wa ippan no
tame ni ani no gyō wo ure-
ri.

17 Sono nochi iwau toko-
ro no saiwai wo tsugan koto
wo motometaredomo, tsui
ni suterare; namida wo na-
gashite kokorozashi wo hiki
kaesan to seshi ga, uru koto
atawazarishi wa nanjira no
shiru tokoro nari.

18 Nanjira no chikazu-
keru tokoro wa sawarubeki
yama ni arazu, aruiwa mo-
etaru hi, aruiwa kurokumo,
aruiwa kuraki, aruiwa ha-
yachi,

19 Aruiwa rappa no oto,
aruiwa kotoba no koe ni
mo arazu; kono koe wo ki-
kishi mono wa futa tabi
kotoba wo mote katari ta-
mawazaru koto wo negaeri;

20 Sowa kemono sae mo-
shi yama ni furenaba, ishi
nite utarubeshi to meizera-
reshi wo karera shinobu ko-
to atawazarishi yue nari.

21 Sono mishi tokoro ki-
wamete osoroshikarikereba,
Mōse mo, Ware itaku osore
ononokeri to ieri.

22 Saredo nanjira no chi-
kazukeru tokoro wa, Shion
no yama, mata ikeru Kami
no shiro naru ten no Ieru-
saremu, mata chiyoroze no

HEBURU 13.

shū, sunawachi ten no tsukai no atsumari,

23 Ten ni shirusaretaru chōshidomo no kyōkwai, mata subete no mono wo sabaku Kami, oyobi mattō seraretaru gijin no tamashii,

24 Shinyaku no nakadachi naru Iesu, oyobi sosogu tokoro no chi nari: kono chi no iu tokoro wa Aberu no chi no iu tokoro yori wa mottomo masareru.

25 Tsutsushimite tsuguru tokoro no mono wo kobamu nakare; moshi chi nite shimeseru mono wo kobamishi karera manukaruru koto nakarishi naraba, mashite warera ten yori shimeseru mono wo kobamite manukaruru koto wo en ya?

26 Mukashi wa sono koe chi wo furueri; ima wa kare tsugete iwaku, Ware mata hito tabi chi nomi narazu, ten wo mo furuwan.

27 Kono, Mata hito tabi to ieru wa, furuwarubeki mono no suteraren koto wo shimesu: korera no tsukuraretaru wa furuwarezaru mono no nokoran tame nari.

28 Kono yue ni warera furuwarezaru kuni wo etareba, megumi ni kanjite tsutsushimi, uyamai, Kami no mi kokoro ni kanau to-

koro wo mote kore ni tsukōbeshi.

29 Sore warera no Kami wa yaki tsukusu hi nari.

13 SHŌ.

NANJIRA tsune ni kyōdai no ai ai suru kokoro wo tamotsubeshi.

2 Tabibito wo motenasu koto wo wasururu nakare; aru hito kaku nashitareba, shirazu shite ten no tsukai wo motenaseri.

3 Onore tomo ni torawaruru ga gotoku torawaruru mono wo omoe: nanjira mo mata mi ni oru ga yue ni kurushimu mono wo omōbeshi.

4 Nanjira kon-in no koto wo subete tōtome; mata nedoko wo mo kegasu koto nakare. Kami wa kōgō mata kan-in suru mono wo sabaki tamawan.

5 Nanjira yo wo wataru ni musaboru koto wo sezu, aru tokoro wo mote tareri to seyo; sowa, Ware nanji wo sarazu, sara ni nanji wo suteji to ii tamaitareba nari.

6 Sareba warera habakarazu shite iubeshi.

Shu ware wo tasukuru mono nareba osore nashi;

Hito ware ni nani wo ka nasan to.

HEBURU 13.

7 Kami no kotoba wo nanjira ni oshie, nanjira wo michibiku mono wo omoe; sono okonai no mi wo mite, sono shinkō ni narōbeshi.

8 Iesu Kirisuto wa kinō mo kyō mo itsu made mo kawarazaru nari.

9 Samazama naru oshie to, kotonaru oshie ni ugo-kasaruru koto nakare; megumi ni yorite kokoro wo katō serare, inshoku ni yorazaru wa yoshi; inshoku ni yorite okonaitaru mono wa eki suru tokoro nakariki.

10 Warera ni saidan ari, kono ue no mono wo maku ya ni tsukōru hito wa kurau koto wo ezaru nari.

11 Saishi no osa tsumi wo aganawan ga tame ni, kemono no chi wo tazusaete kiyoki tokoro ni iri, sono kemono no tai wo kakoi no soto nite yakeri.

12 Kono yue ni Iesu mo onore no chi wo mote tami wo kiyomen ga tame ni, mon no soto ni kurushimi wo ukeshi nari.

13 Sareba warera mo kare no soshiri wo oite kakoi no soto ni ide, kare ni yuku-beshi.

14 Warera koko ni arite tsune ni tamotsubeki mi-

yako nashi; tada kitaran to suru miyako wo motomu.

15 Kono yue ni warera kare ni yorite tsune ni sambi no matsuri wo Kami ni sasagubeshi, sunawachi sono na wo homuru kuchibiru no mi nari.

16 Saredo mata zen wo nasu to hodokoshi wo nasu koto wo wasururu nakare; kaku no gotoki matsuri wa Kami kore wo yorokobeba nari.

17 Nanjira wo michibiku mono ni shitagaite fuku subeshi; karera wa onoga koto wo Kami no mae ni uttōbeki mono naru ga yue ni; nanjira no tamashii no tame ni mamoru koto wo sureba nari: karera wo nagekasezu, yorokobite mamoru koto wo nasashimubeshi; shikarazareba nanjira ni eki nashi.

18 Nanjira warera no tame ni inori seyo; warera yoki kokoro arite, subete no koto ni yoki okonai wo nasan to suru koto wo shinzureba nari.

19 Ware nao mo sumiyaka ni nanjira ni kaeru koto wo en ga tame ni, nanjira no inoran koto wo sara ni motomu.

20 Negawaku wa, kagiri

naki keiyaku no chi ni yorite, hitsuji no dai bokusha

naruru warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shi yori yomigaerashishi heian no Kami,

21 Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, sono yorokobu tokoro wo nanjira no kokoro no uchi ni okoshi, mata nanjira wo shite sono mune wo okonawasen ga tame ni, subete no yoki koto ni oite nanjira wo mattō seshimubeshi; eikwō kare ni kishite yoyo kagiri nakaran. Amen.

22 Kyōdai yo, ima ware nanjira ni hobo kaki okuritareba, waga susume no

kotoba wo yurusan koto wo kou:

23 Warera ga kyōdai Temote no yurusareshi koto wo nanjira shirubeshi. Kare moshi sumiyaka ni kitara, ware kare to tomo ni nanjira wo min.

24 Kou, subete nanjira wo michibiku mono, oyobi subete no seito ni yasuki wo toe: Itaria yori kitarishi mono mo yasuki wo nanjira ni toeri.

25 Negawaku wa, megumi nanjira subete no mono to tomo ni aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO YAKOBU NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto no shimobe Yakobu tokorodokoro ni chiri oru jū ni no Wakare ni yasuki wo tou.

2 Waga kyōdai yo, moshi nanjira samazama no kokoromi ni awaba, kore wo yorokobubeki koto to subeshi:

3 Sowa nanjira no ukuru shinkō no kokoromi wa, nanjira wo shite shinobi wo shōzeshimuru to shireba nari.

4 Nanjira mattaku katsu sonawarite, kakuru tokoro nakaran tame ni, shinobi wo shite mattaku hatarakashimeyo.

5 Nanjira no uchi moshi chie tarazaru mono araba,

kano togamuru koto naku, oshimu koto naku shite, subete no mono ni atōru Kami ni motomeyo; saraba ataeraren.

6 Saredo utagau koto naku, shinjite kore wo motomubeshi. Utagau mono wa kaze ni ugokasarete, hirugaeru umi no nami no gotoshi.

7 Kaku no gotoki hito wa Shu yori nani mono wo mo ukuru to omou nakare.

8 Kaku no gotoki hito wa futagokoro ni shite, sono okonau tokoro no koto subete sadamari nashi.

9 Hikuki kyōdai wa sono takaku seraruru koto wo yorokobi to seyo:

10 Tomeru mono wa sono hikuku seraruru koto wo yorokobi to seyo; sowa kusa no hana no gotoku sugubekereba nari.

11 Sore hi idete nesshi, kusa wo karaseba, sono hana ochi, sono uruwashiki sugata kiyu; tomeru mono mo mata kaku no gotoku, sono nasu tokoro nakaba ni shite onore mazu horobin.

12 Shinobite kokoromi wo ukuru mono wa saiwai nari: sowa kokoromi wo hete yoshi to seraruru toki wa, inochi no kammuri wo ukube-

kereba nari: kono kammuri wa Shu onore wo ai suru mono ni yakusoku shi tamaishi tokoro no mono nari.

13 Sasowaruru mono wa, Kami ware wo aku ni sasou to iu nakare: Kami wa aku ni sasowarezu, mata hito wo mo aku ni sasoi tamawazu:

14 Hito aku ni sasowaruru wa onore no yoku ni hikarete izanawaruru nari.

15 Yoku sude ni haramite tsumi wo umi, tsumi sude ni narite shi wo umu.

16 Waga ai suru kyōdai yo, mizukara azamuku nakare.

17 Subete no yoki tamamono to mattaki tamamono wa mina ue yori, moromoro no hikari no Chichi yori kudaruru nari: Chichi wa kawaru koto naku, mata mawarite arawaruru kage mo naki mono nari.

18 Kare onore no mune ni shitagai, makoto no koto ba wo mote warera wo umeri: kore warera wo shite sono tsukuru tokoro no mono no naka nite hajime ni musuberu mi no gotoki mono to narashimen tame nari.

19 Kono yue ni waga ai suru kyōdai yo, hito onono kiku koto wo sumiyaka ni shi, kataru koto wo oso-

YAKOBU 2.

ku shi, ikaru koto wo osoku subeshi.

20 Sowa hito no ikari wa Kami no gi wo okonau koto wo sezareba nari.

21 Sareba moromoro no kegare to ōku no yokoshima wo sute, nyūwa wo mote nanjira sono kokoro ni uetaru tokoro no tamashii wo sukui uru kotoba wo ukubeshi.

22 Nanjira kotoba wo okonau mono to narubeshi; tada kore wo kiku nomi ni shite mizukara wo azamuku mono to naru nakare.

23 Sore kotoba wo kiku nomi ni shite kore wo okonawazaru mono wa, kagami ni mukaite umaretsuki no kao wo miru hito ni nitari.

24 Kare onore wo utsushi mite sari, nochi tadachi ni sono ika naru sugata nari-shi ka wo wasuru.

25 Sareba jiyū naru, mat-taki okite wo nengoro ni mite hanarezaru mono wa, kore waza wo okonau mono ni shite, kikite wasururu mono ni arazu, kono hito sono okonau tokoro saiwai aran.

26 Nanjira no uchi tare ka moshi mizukara Kami ni tsukōru mono to omoite, sono shita ni kutsuwa wo

tsukezu, mizukara sono kokoro wo azamukaba, sono tsukōru koto wa itazura nari.

27 Kami naru Chichi no mae ni kiyoku shite, kegare naku tsukōru koto wa, minashigo to yamome wo sono nayami no naka ni mimai, mata mizukara mamorite yo ni kegasurezaru, kore nari.

2 SHŌ.

WAGA kyōdai yo, nanjira sakae no Shu naru, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no shinkō no michi wo mamoran ni wa, hito wo katayori miru koto nakare.

2 Moshi hito kin no yubiwa wo hame, uruwashiki koromo wo kite nanjira no kwaidō ni kitari, mata mazushiki hito kegaretaru koromo wo kite kitaran ni,

3 Nanjira uruwashiki koromo wo kitaru hito wo kaerimite, Nanji kono yoki tokoro ni suware to ii; mata mazushiki mono ni, Nanji kashiko ni tate to ii; aruiwa, Waga ashi no moto ni suware to iwaba,

4 Nanjira wa ono-ono no uchi hedate wo tate, mata ashiki omoi wo mote hito wo wakatsu mono ni arazu ya?

YAKOBU 2.

5 Waga ai suru kyōdai yo, kike, Kami wa kono yo no mazushiki mono wo erabite shinkō ni tomase, onore wo ai suru mono ni yakusoku shi tamaishi tokoro no kuni wo tsugubeki mono to narashime tamau ni arazu ya?

6 Shikaru ni nanjira mazushiki mono wo iyashimetari. Nanjira wo shietage, mata saibansho ni hiku mono wa, tomeru mono ni arazu ya?

7 Karera wa nanjira ga tonaeraruru tokoro no yoki na wo kegasu mono ni arazu ya?

8 Nanjira moshi seisho ni nosuru tokoro no, Onore no gotoku nanji no tonari wo ai subeshi to ieru tōtoki okite wo mamoraba, sono okonau tokoro yoshi:

9 Saredo moshi hito wo kayori miru koto wo seba, kore tsumi wo okonau nari; okite nanjira wo sadamete tsumibito to sen.

10 Hito okite wo kotogotoku mamoru to mo, moshi sono hitotsu ni tsumazukaba, kore subete wo okasu nari.

11 Sore, Kan-in suru nakare to ieru mono, mata, Korosu koto nakare to ieba,

nanjira kan-in sezu to mo, moshi korosu koto wo seba, okite wo okasu mono to naru nari.

12 Nanjira kataru koto okonau koto, jiyū no okite ni yorite sabaki wo uken to suru mono no gotoku subeshi.

13 Awaremu koto wo sezaruru mono wa sabakaruru toki, mata awaremaruru koto nakaran; awaremi wa sabaki ni katsu nari.

14 Waga kyōdai yo, hito mizukara shinkō ari to iite, moshi okonai nakuba, nani no eki aran ya? Sono shinkō ikade kare wo sukui en ya?

15 Moshi kyōdai aruiwa shimai, hadaka nite nichiyō no kate ni tomoshikaran ni,

16 Nanjira no uchi aru hito kore ni iite, Anzen ni shite yuke, negawaku wa, nanjira atataka ni shite aku koto wo eyo to; shikashite sono karada ni nakute naranu mono wo kore ni ataezuba, nan no eki aran ya?

17 Kaku no gotoku, shinkō moshi okonai wo kanazaru toki wa, sunawachi shinuru nari.

18 Aru hito iwan, Nanji shinkō ari, ware okonai ari;

YAKOBU 3.

kou, nanji ga okonai wo kanezaru shinkō wo ware ni shimese, ware wa waga okonai ni yorite waga shinkō wo nanji ni shimesan to.

19 Nanji, Kami wa tada hitori nari to shinzu; kaku shinzuru wa yoshi: akki mo mata shinjite ononokeri.

20 Aa, oroka naru hito yo, okonai wo kanezaru shinkō no shinuru koto wo nanji shiran to omou ya?

21 Warera no senzo Aburahamu sono ko Isaku wo dan no ue ni sasagete, gi to seraretaru wa okonai ni yoru ni arazu ya?

22 Sono shinkō okonai to tomo ni hataraki, katsu okonai ni yorite shinkō mattaki wo etaru wo nanji mirubeshi.

23 Kore seisho ni shirushite, Aburahamu Kami wo shinzu, sono shinkō wo gi to seraretari to aru ni kanari; kare mata Kami no tomo to yobaretari.

24 Nanjira hito no gi to seraruru wa, shinkō ni nomi yoru ni arazu, okonai ni yoru koto wo shiru narubeshi.

25 Mata gifu Rahabu tsukai wo uke, kore wo hoka no michi yori sarashimete

gi to seraretaru wa, okonai ni yoru ni arazu ya?

26 Mi moshi tamashii hanareba shinuru gotoku, shinkō mo okonai hanareba shinuru nari.

3 SHŌ.

WAGA kyōdai yo, nanjira ōku shi to naru-bekarazu; sowa warera shitaru mono no sabaki wo ukuru koto mottomo omoshi to shireba nari.

2 Warera wa mina shibashiba ayamachi wo naseru mono nari. Hito moshi kotoba ni ayamachi nakuba, kore mattaki hito ni shite, zentai ni kutsuwa wo okiuru nari.

3 Sore warera uma wo onore ni shitagawasen to shite, sono kuchi ni kutsuwa wo oku toki wa, sono zentai wo mawasubeshi.

4 Fune mo mata sono katashi wa ōkiku, katsu hageshiki kaze ni owaruru to mo, chiisaki kaji wo mote kajitori no kokoro no mama ni kore wo mawasu nari.

5 Kaku no gotoku, shita mo mata chiisaki mono ni shite hokoru koto ōi nari. Miyo, wazuka no hi ika ni ōi naru hayashi wo moyasu wo!

6 Shita wa sunawachi hi, sunawachi aku no sekai nari: shita wa hyaku tai no uchi ni sonawari arite, zentai wo kegashi, mata zensekai wo moyasu nari: shita no hi wa jigoku yori moe izu.

7 Sore samazama no kemono, tori, hōmono, umi ni aru mono, mina sei wo uku, mata sude ni hito ni sei se-
raretaru.

8 Saredo hito tare mo shita wo sei shi atawazu, sunawachi osae gataki aku ni shite, shi no doku no miteru mono nari.

9 Warera kore wo mote Shu naru Chichi wo iwai, mata kore wo mote Kami no katachi ni katadorite tsukuraretaru hito wo norou.

10 Iwai to noroi hitotsu no kuchi yori izu. Waga kyōdai yo, kaku no gotoki koto wa arubeki ni arazu.

11 Izumi no minamoto wa, hitotsu ana yori amaki mizu to nigaki mizu wo tomo ni idasan ya?

12 Waga kyōdai yo, ichijiku no ki kanran no mi wo musubi; aruiwa budō no ki ichijiku no mi wo musubu koto wo en ya? Kaku no gotoku, izumi no minamoto

shiomizu to mamizu wo tomo ni idasu koto atawazu.

13 Nanjira no uchi kashikoku shite satoki mono wa tare naru ya? Nyūwa naru chie wo mote yoki okonai wo arawasubeshi.

14 Saredo moshi nanjira kokoro no uchi ni nigaki netami to arasoi wo idakaba, kore makoto ni somuku nari; makoto ni somukite hokoru nakare, mata itsuwaru nakare.

15 Kakaru chie wa ue yori kudaruru ni arazu, chi ni tsukeru mono, jōyoku ni tsukeru mono, akuma ni tsukeru mono nari.

16 Saredo netami to arasoi aru tokoro ni wa, midare to samazama no ashiki waza to areba nari.

17 Saredo ue yori no chie wa, dai ichi ni kiyoku, tsugi ni heiwa, kwan-yō, jūjun, katsu awaremi to yoki michi, hito wo katayori mizu, mata itsuwari naki mono nari.

18 Gi no mi wa heiwa wo okonau mono no heiwa wo mote maku ni yorite musubu nari.

4 SHŌ.

NANJIRA no uchi no ikusa to arasoi wa izu.

YAKOBU 4.

ko yori kitarishi ya? Nanjira no hyakutai no uchi ni tatakau tokoro no yoku yori kitarishi ni arazu ya?

2 Nanjira musaboredomo, ezu; korosu koto wo shi, netamu koto wo suredomo uru koto atawazu: nanjira araso to ikusa seri; nanjira wa motomezaru ni yorite ezaru nari.

3 Nanjira motomete nao ezaru wa, nanjira yoku no tame ni tsuiyasan to shite, midari ni motomuru ga yue nari.

4 Kan-in wo okonau danjo yo, nanjira yo wo tomo to suru wa Kami ni ada suru naru wo shirazaran ya? Yo no tomo to naran koto wo omou mono wa Kami no ada nari.

5 Seisho ni, Kami no warera no uchi ni sumashime tamau Mitama nesshin wo mote warera wo itsukushimu to ieru wo nanjira munashiki koto to omou ya?

6 Kami sara ni ōi naru megumi wo atau. Kore ni yorite iu, Kami wa takaburu mono wo fusegi, herikudaru mono ni megumi wo atau to.

7 Kono yue ni nanjira Kami ni shitagae, akuma

wo fusege; saraba kare nanjira wo nige saran.

8 Nanjira Kami ni chikazuke, saraba Kami nanjira ni chikazukitamawan. Tsu-mibito yo, nanjira no te wo kiyoku seyo: futagokoro no mono yo, nanjira no kokoro wo isagiyoku seyo.

9 Nanjira kurushime, kanashime, nake, nanjira no warai wo kanashimi ni kae-yo; nanjira no yorokobi wo urei ni kaeyo.

10 Mizukara wo Shu no mae ni hikuku seyo; saraba Shu nanjira wo takaku sen.

11 Kyōdai yo, tagai ni soshiru nakare; kyōdai wo soshiri, aruiwa kyōdai wo gi suru mono wa okite wo soshiri, okite wo gi suru nari: nanji moshi okite wo gi seba, okite wo okonau mono ni arazu, okite wo gi suru mono nari.

12 Okite wo tate, hito wo gi suru mono wa tada hitori nari; kare wa sukuu koto, horobosu koto wo nashi uru nari nanji tare nareba to nari wo gi suru ka?

13 Warera kyō, asu soregashi no machi ni yuki, kashiko ni hito tose todomari, urikai shite ri wo en to iu mono yo,

14 Nanjira asu no koto wo

shirazu, nanjira no inochi wa nanzo? Shibaraku arawarete, tsui ni kiyuru kiri nari.

15 Nanjira no iu koto ni kaete kaku ie, Shu mo-shi yurushi tamawaba, ware-ra ikite aruiwa kono koto, aruiwa kano koto wo nasan to.

16 Saredo ima nanjira takaburite hokoru koto wo nasu: subete kaku no gotoki hokori wa aku nari.

17 Hito zen wo okonau koto wo shirite, kore wo okonawazaru wa tsumi nari.

5 SHŌ.

TOMERU mono yo, nanjira sude ni kitaran to suru wazawai wo omoite naki sakebubeshi.

2 Nanjira no takara wa kuchi; nanjira no koromo wa shimikui;

3 Nanjira no kingin wa sabi kusareri: kono sabi akashi wo nashite nanjira wo seme, katsu hi no gotoku nanjira no niku wo kuwan. Nanjira kono sue no hi ni arite, nao takara wo takuwōru koto wo seri.

4 Miyo, nanjira ga sono ta wo karaseshi yatoibito ni ataezaru atai wa sakebi, sono karishi mono no yobu

koe wa sude ni bangun no Shu no mimi ni ireri.

5 Nanjira chi ni arite ogori, tanoshimi, hofuraruru hi ni arite nao sono kokoro wo yorokobaseri.

6 Nanjira tadashiki hito wo tsumi ni sadame, katsu kore wo koroseri; kare nanjira wo fusegazariki.

7 Kyōdai yo, shinobite Shu no kitaru wo matsubeshi. Miyo, nōfu chi no tōtoki san wo uru wo nozomite, mae to ato to no ame wo uru made, nagaku shinobite kore wo materi.

8 Nanjira mo shinobe, nanjira no kokoro wo katō seyo: sowa Shu no kitari tamau koto chikazukeba nari.

9 Kyōdai yo, nanjira tagai ni uramuru koto nakare; osoraku wa tsumi ni sadameraren: miyo, sabaki suru mono mon no mae ni tateri.

10 Kyōdai yo, nanjira Shu no na ni yorite katarishi yogensha wo kurushimi to shinobi to no nori to subeshi.

11 Warera shinobu mono wa saiwai nari to omou nari. Nanjira katsute Yobu no shinobi wo kikeri: Shu ika ni kare ni nashi tamai-

YAKOBU 5.

shi ka, sono hate wo miyo ; sunawachi Shu wa jihi fukaku, katsu awaremi aru mono nari.

12 Kyōdai yo, issetsu chikau nakare ; aruiwa ten, aruiwa chi, aruiwa hoka no mono wo sashite chikau nakare : nanjira shikaru wo shikari to shi ; ina wo ina to subeshi ; osōraku wa nanjira tsumi ni sadameraren.

13 Nanjira no uchi, tare ka kurushimu mono aru ka ? Araba, inori seyo. Tare ka yorokobu mono aru ka ? Araba, sono hito sambi seyo.

14 Nanjira no uchi, tare ka yameru mono aru ka ? Araba, kyōkwai no chōrōtachi wo manekubeshi : karrera Shu no na ni yorite sono hito ni abura wo soso-gi, kore ga tame ni inoran :

15 Sore shinkō yori izuru inori wa yameru mono wo sukūbeshi ; Shu kore wo okosan ; moshi tsumi wo

okashishi koto araba, yurusaren.

16 Nanjira tagai ni aya-machi wo ii arawashi, katsu yamai wo iyasaruru koto wo en tame ni tagai ni inorubeshi. Tadashiki hito no atsuki inori wa chikara aru mono nari.

17 Eriya wa warera to onaji jō no hito nari ; kare ame furazaru koto wo setsu ni inorikereba, san nen rokka getsu no aida chi ni ame furazariki.

18 Mata inorikereba, ten yori ame furite, chi sono san wo hae idaseri.

19 Waga kyōdai yo, nanjira no uchi, aruiwa makoto no michi yori mayoeru mono aran ni, tare ka kore wo hiki kaesaba ;

20 Kono hito shirubeshi, tsumibito wo sono mayoeru michi yori hiki kaesu wa, sunawachi sono tamashii wo shi yori sukui, katsu ōku no tsumi wo ōu koto wo.

SHITO PETERO MAE NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

IESU Kirisuto no shito
Petero fumi wo Ponto,
Garatea, Kapadokia, Ajia,
Bitenia ni chirite todomare-
ru mono,

2 Sunawachi Chichi naru
Kami fukuin ni shitagawa-
shime, Iesu Kirisuto no
chi ni sosogareshimen to
shite, sono arakajime shiri
tamau tokoro ni shitagai,
Mitama no kiyome wo mote
erabi tamaishi hitobito ni
okuru: negawaku wa, nan-
jira ni megumi to yasuki no
masan koto wo.

3 Homubeki kana, Kami
warera no Shu Iesu Kiri-
suto no Chichi; kare sono
ōi naru awaremi wo mote
warera wo futa tabi umi,
warera wo shite Iesu Kiri-
suto no yomigaeri tamaishi
koto ni yorite ikeru nozomi
wo esase,

4 Mata warera no tame ni
ten ni osame aru, kuchizu,
kegarezu, otoroezaru shigyō
wo eshime tamau nari.

5 Nanjira shinkō ni yorite
Kami no chikara ni mamore-
rare, sude ni sonae aru toko-
ro no sue no toki ni arawaren
to suru sukui wo uru nari.

6 Kore ni yorite nanjira
yorokoberi; ima shibaraku
samazama no kannan ni
aite ureezaru wo ezu to ie-
domo, kaette yorokobi wo
naseri.

7 Nanjira no shinkō wo
kokoromiraruru wa, kutsu-
ru kin no, hi ni kokoromi-
raruru yori mo tōtoku shite,
nanjira Iesu Kirisuto no
araware tamawan toki ni,
homare to, tōtoki to, sakae
wo uru ni itaran.

8 Nanjira Iesu wo mizare-
domo kore wo ai shi, ima
mizu to iedomo shinjite yo-
rokobu; sono yorokobi wa
ii gataku, katsu sakae ari:

9 Sowa nanjira shinkō no
shirushi, sunawachi tama-
shii no sukui wo uru ni yo-
ru.

10 Nanjira ga ukuru to-
koro no megumi wo yogen
seshi yogenshatachi wa, ko-

I. PETERO 1.

no sukui ni kakaru koto wo saguri motome katsu oshi tazunetari;

11 Sunawachi karera sono uchi ni oru Kirisuto no Mitama Kirisuto no uken to suru kurushimi to, sono nochi en to suru sakae wo arakajime akashi shitaru, ko wa itsu no koro, ika naru toki wo shimeseru to oshi tazunetari.

12 Karerā wa mokushi wo kōmurite, sono tsutōru tokoro no koto onore no tame ni arazu, nanjira no tame naru koto wo shireri: sono tsutaeshi koto wa, ima ten yori okuri tamau Seirei ni yorite fukuin wo tsutōru mono no nanjira ni tsuguru tokoro no koto nari. Kono koto wa ten no tsukaitachi mo shiran koto wo negaeri.

13 Sareba nanjira kokoro no koshi ni obi shite tsutsushimi, Iesu Kirisuto no araware tamau toki, nanjira ni kitaran to suru megumi wo utagawazu shite nozomubeshi.

14 Nanjira kōshi naru ni yorite, saki no kuraki toki no yoku ni narau koto naku,

15 Nanjira wo meshi taimau kiyoki mono ni nara-

ite, subete no okonai wo kiyoku subeshi:

16 Sowa shirushite, Ware kiyokereba, nanjira mo kiyoku subeshi to areba nari.

17 Hito wo katayori mizu, ono-ono no okonai ni yorite sabaku mono wo nanjira moshi Chichi to yobaba, yo ni yadoreru hi wo osorete sugosubeshi:

18 Sowa nanjira aganawarete senzo yori tsutawaritaru munashiki okonai yori hanareshi wa, gin ya kin no gotoki kutsuru mono ni yoru ni arazu;

19 Kizu naku, shimi naki ko hitsuji no gotoki, Kirisuto no tōtoki chi ni yoreru koto wo shireba nari.

20 Kirisuto yo no motoi wo okazarishi saki ni sadamerare, kono sue no toki ni nanjira no tame ni araware tamaeri.

21 Nanjira wa Kirisuto wo yomigaerase, katsu kore ni sakae wo atae tamaishi Kami wo Kirisuto ni yorite shinzuru mono nari; kono yue ni nanjira no shinkō to nozomi wa Kami ni yoreri.

22 Nanjirasudeni Mitama ni yori, makoto ni shitagaite tamashii wo kiyome, itsuwari naku kyōdai wo ai

I. PETERO 2.

suru ni itaritareba, kiyoki kokoro wo mote tagai ni atsuku ai ai subeshi.

23 Nanjira ga futa tabi umaruru wa, kutsubeki tane ni yoru ni arazu, kutsu-bekarazaru tane, sunawachi kagiri naku tamotsu Kami no ikeru kotoba ni yoru nari.

24 Sore hito wa sude ni kusa no gotoku,

Sono sakae wa subete no kusa no hana no gotoshi;

Kusa wa kare, sono hana wa otsu;

25 Saredo Shu no kotoba wa kagiri naku tamotsu nari.

Nanjira ni nobe tsutōru fukuin wa sunawachi kono kotoba nari.

2 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni nanjira subete no urami, subete no itsuwari, mata gizen, netami, oyobi subete no shoshi wo sutetē,

2 Ima umareshi osanago no chichi wo shitau gotoku, nanjira kokoro wo yashinai makoto no chichi wo shitō-beshi; kore ni yorite nanjira sodachite sukui ni itaran:

3 Nanjira ajiwaite Shu wo megumi aru mono to shiri-

taran ni wa kaku no gotoku subeshi.

4 Shu wa hito ni suterare tamaedo, Kami ni erabaretaru, tōtoki ikeru ishi nari.

5 Nanjira kare ni kitari, ikeru ishi no gotoku taterarete rei no ie to nari; mata kiyoki saishi to nari, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite Kami ni yorokobaruru rei no sonaemono wo sasagubeshi.

6 Sowa seisho ni shirushite,

Ware erabishi tokoro no, tōtoki sumi no oya-ishi wo Shion ni oku;

Kore wo shinzuru mono wa hazukashimera-reji

to areba nari.

7 Kono ishi shinzuru nanjira ni wa tōtoki mono to nari; shinzezaruru mono ni wa,

Iezukuri ni suterarete, Sumi no oya-ishi to nareru ishi to nari;

8 Mata,

Tsumazuku ishi, samataguru iwa to naru nari:

karera wa kotoba wo shinzezaruru ni yorite kore ni tsumazuku: ko wa karera kaku sadameraretaru nari.

9 Nanjira wa erabaretaru

I. PETERO 2.

yakara, ō naru saishi, kiyo-ki tami, Kami ni tsukeru mono nari; kowa nanjira wo shite meshite kuraki yori idashi, sono tae naru hikari ni ire tamaishi mono onore no toku wo arawasa-shimen tame ni, nanjira wo kaku no gotoki mono to nashi tamaeru nari.

10 Nanjira wa moto tami ni arazu, saredo ima Kami no tami to naru; moto awaremi wo ukezu, saredo ima awaremi wo uketari.

11 Ai suru mono yo, ware nanjira ni susumu; nanjira wa tabibito mata yadoreru mono nareba, tamashii ni sakaraite tatakau niku no yoku wo sarubeshi:

12 Mata nanjira Ihōjin no uchi ni arite yoki okonai wo nasubeshi; kore nanjira wo soshirite aku wo okonau mono to ieru Ihōjin wo shite nanjira no yoki okonai wo mite, kaerimi tamau hi ni, Kami wo agameshimen tame nari.

13 Nanjira Shu no tame ni, subete hito no tatsuru tokoro no mono ni shitagae; aruiwa kami ni aru ō;

14 Aruiwa aku wo okonau mono wo basshi, zen wo okonau mono wo homuru tame ni, ō yori tsukawasa-

retaru tsukasa ni shitagōbeshi.

15 Sowa nanjira zen wo okonau wo mote oroka naru hito no muchi no kotoba wo todomuru wa Kami no mune nareba nari.

16 Nanjira jiyū naru mono no gotoku seyo: saredo sono jiyū wo mote aku wo ōu koto naku, Kami no shimobe no gotoku subeshi.

17 Subete no hito wo uya-mai; kyōdai wo ai shi; Kami wo osore; ō wo tōto-bubeshi.

18 Shimobe naru mono yo, osore wo mote shujin ni shitagōbeshi; tada yoki mono, nyūwa naru mono ni nomi narazu, nasake naki mono ni mo shitagōbeshi.

19 Hito moshi ukubekarazaru kurushimi wo uke, Kami wo uyamaite kore wo shinobaba homubeki koto nari.

20 Nanjira moshi ayamachi wo nashi, utarete kore wo shinobu to mo, nan no homubeki koto naran ya? Saredo moshi zen wo nashi, kurushimerarete kore wo shinobaba, Kami ni homare wo ukubeshi.

21 Nanjira no mesaretaru wa kore ga tame nari: sowa Kirisuto nanjira no tame

I. PETERO 3.

ni kurushimi wo uke, nanjira wo shite onore no ato ni shitagawashimen tote, kata wo nanjira ni nokoshi tamaeba nari.

22 Kare tsumi wo okasazu, mata sono kuchi ni itsuwari nakariki.

23 Kare nonoshirarete, nonoshirazu; kurushimerarete, hageshiki kotoba wo idasazu; tada gi wo mote saba-ku mono ni kore wo makasetari.

24 Kare ki no ue ni kakarite, warera no tsumi wo mizukara onoga mi ni oi tamaeri: kore warera wo shite tsumi ni shinite, gi ni ikashimen tame nari: kare no muchi-utareshi ni yorite nanjira iyasaretari.

25 Sore nanjira wa moto hitsuji no gotoku mayoi-tarishi ga, ima nanjira no tamashii no Bokusha, Kantoku ni kaereri.

3 SHŌ.

TSUMA naru mono yo, nanjira sono otto ni shitagōbeshi; moshi oshie ni shitagawazaru otto araba, oshie ni yorazu, tsuma no okonai ni yorite shitagawan:

2 Sowa nanjira no osore wo mote kiyoki okonai wo

nasu wo miru ni yorite nari.

3 Nanjira no kazari wa, kami wo kumi, kin wo kake, mata koromo wo kiru ga gotoki, soto no kazari ni arazu;

4 Tada kokoro no uchi no kakuretaru hito, sunawachi kutsuru koto naki nyūwa, odayaka naru rei wo mote kazari to subeshi: kono rei no kazari wa Kami no mae nite atai takaki mono nari.

5 Mukashi Kami ni yori tanomishi kiyoki onna mo, sono otto ni shitagaite kaku no gotoku onore wo kazari-tari;

6 Sara Aburahamu ni shitagaite kore wo shu to tonaeshi ga gotoshi: moshi nanjira zen wo okonai, nani goto wo mo osorezuba, sunawachi Sara no ko taru nari.

7 Otto taru mono yo, nanjira mo tsuma wo atsukau koto, yowaki utsuwa no gotoku shi, kotowari ni shitagaite kore to tomo ni ori, kore wo uyamau koto inochi no megumi wo tsugu mono no gotoku subeshi; kore nanjira no inori ni samatage nakaran tame nari.

8 Owari ni ware kore wo

I. PETERO 3.

iwan, nanjira mina kokoro
wo onajū shi, tagai ni omoi-
yari, kyōdai wo ai shi, awa-
remi, herikudari,

9 Aku wo mote aku ni
mukuyuru nakare, nono-
shiri wo mote nonoshiri ni
mukuyuru nakare; kaette
kaku no gotoki hito no ta-
me ni saiwai wo motomu-
beshi: sowa nanjira no me-
saretaru mo saiwai wo tsu-
gan tame nareba nari.

10 Sore inochi wo ai shite,
Yoki hi wo okuran to
omou mono wa,
Shita wo osaete aku wo
iwazu;
Kuchibiru wo tojite,
itsuwari wo iwazaran
koto wo seyo;

11 Aku wo sakete, zen
wo okonai;
Yawaragi wo motome-
te, kore wo ōbeshi.

12 Sowa Shu no me wa
tadashiki hito no ue
ni todomari,
Sono mimi wa tadashi-
ki hito no inori ni
katamuki,
Shu no kao wa aku wo
okonau mono ni mu-
kaite ikareba nari.

13 Nanjira moshi nesshin
ni zen wo okonawaba, tare
ka nanjira wo sokonawan
ya?

14 Tatoi tadashiki koto
no tamen ni kurushimeraruru
to mo, nanjira saiwai naru
mono nari: hito no nanjira
wo odosu wo osoruru naka-
re, mata uryōru nakare,

15 Nanjira kokoro no u-
chi ni Shu naru Kirisuto
wo agamubeshi; mata nan-
jira no uchi ni aru nozomi
no yueyoshi wo tou hito ni
wa, nyūwa to osore wo mo-
te kotae wo nasan koto wo
tsune ni sonaeyo:

16 Katsu kotōru toki wa
yoki ryōshin ni shitagōbeshi;
kore nanjira wo aku wo
okonau mono to shii, nanjira
ga Kirisuto ni arite okonau
yoki okonai wo soshiru mo-
no no mizukara hajin tame
nari.

17 Moshi nanjira ga zen
wo okonau ni yorite, kuru-
shimi wo ukuru koto Kami
no mi kokoro naraba, aku
wo okonau ni yorite kuru-
shimi wo ukuru ni masareri.

18 Kirisuto mo hito tabi
tsumi ni yorite kurushimi
wo uku, tadashiki mono ta-
dashikarazaru mono no ta-
me ni seri; kore warera wo
hikite, Kami ni itaran tote
nari; kare sono nikutai wa
korosare, sono rei wa ika-
saretari.

19 Kare sono rei wo mote

I. PETERO 4.

hitoya ni aru rei ni nobe tsutaetari.

20 Kono hitoya ni aru rei wa mukashi Noa hakobune wo sonōru aida Kami no shinobite machi tamaeru toki, shitagawazarishi rei nari. Kono hakobune ni iri, mizu ni yorite sukuwareshi mono wa, wazuka ni shite tada hachi nin nariki.

21 Sono mizu ni yorite hyō shitaru baputesuma Iesu Kirisuto no yomigaeri ni yorite, ima warera wo mo sukuu; kono baputesuma wa nikutai no kegare wo nozoku ni arazu, yoki ryōshin Kami wo motomuru nari.

22 Iesu Kirisuto wa ten ni yukite, ima Kami no mi-gi ni imaseri; moromoro no ten no tsukai, ken-i aru mono, chikara aru mono, mina kare ni shitagau nari.

4 SHŌ:

KIRISUTO sude ni ware-ra no tame ni nikutai ni kurushimi wo uke tamaitareba, nanjira mo mata sono kokoro wo mote mizukara yorōbeshi: sowa nikutai ni kurushimi wo ukeshi mono wa tsumi wo tachitareba nari;

2 Kore ima yori nochi

hito no yoku ni shitagawazu, Kami no mune ni shitagaite nikutai ni yadoreru nokori no toki wo sugosan tame nari.

3 Sore warera sude ni suginishi hi wa, Ihōjin no kokoro ni shitagaite, kōshoku, shiyoku, chimmen, suikyō, shuen, gūzō wo matsu-ru nikumubeki koto wo okonaite, mohaya tareri.

4 Nanjira karera to tomo ni hōtō no kiwami ni hashirazaru ni yorite, karera kore wo ayashimite nanjira wo soshiru nari.

5 Karera ikeru mono, shineru mono wo sabakan to sonae wo nashi oru mono ni onore no koto wo noben.

6 Fukuin wa shinishi mono ni nobe tsutaetari; sowa karera wo shite sono nikutai wa hito ni yorite sabaki wo ukuru to mo, sono rei wa Kami ni yorite inochi wo eseshimen tame nari.

7 Yorozu no mono no owari chikazukeri; kono yue ni tsutsushimite mizukara sei suru koto wo nashite inori subeshi.

8 Nani goto yori mo mazu tagai ni atsuku ai ai suru koto wo subeshi; sowa ai wa ōku no tsumi wo ōeba nari.

I. PETERO 5.

9 Nanjira tagai ni oshimu koto naku, settai subeshi.

10 Kami no samazama no megumi wo tsukasadoru, yoki tsukasa no gotoku, o-no-ono sono ukeshi tokoro no tamamono wo mote tagai ni hodokosubeshi.

11 Hito moshi michi wo kataraba, Kami no shimeshi to omoite katarubeshi; hito moshi tsutome wo nasaba, Kami no tamau chikara to omoite tsutome wo nasubeshi; kore Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kotogoto ni Kami ni sakae no kisen tame nari; sore sakae to chikara wa Kami ni kishite yoyo ni itaru nari. Amen.

12 Ai suru mono yo, nanjira wo kokoromuru hi no gotoki kurushimi wo tsune naranu koto no gotoku shite, nanjira ayashi to suru nakare.

13 Kaette Kirisuto no kurushimi ni azukaru wo mote yorokobi to subeshi: sareba sono sakae no arawaren toki, mata nanjira yorokobi odoran.

14 Moshinanjira Kirisuto no na no tame ni soshirenaba, saiwai nari: sowa sakae no Mitama, sunawachi Kami no Mitama nanjira no ue ni todomareba

nari; Kirisuto wa karera ni kegasare, nanjira ni agameraruru nari.

15 Nanjira no uehi, aruiwa hito wo koroshi, aruiwa nusumi wo nashi, aruiwa aku wo okonai, aruiwa midari ni hito no koto ni tachi iri nado shite, kurushimi ni au mono arazare.

16 Moshi Kirisutean taru ni yorite kurushimi ni awaba, hazuru koto nakare; kaerite kore ni yorite Kami wo agamubeshi.

17 Sowa Kami no ie wo hajime to shite, yo wo sabaki suru toki sude ni itareba nari: moshi warera nao hajime ni sabaki seraruru toki wa, Kami no fukuin ni shitagawazaru mono no, sono owari wa ika ni zo ya?

18 Moshi tadashiki mono karōjite sukuwaruru wo eba, Kami wo uyamawazaru mono to tsumibito wa izuko ni tatan.ya?

19 Kono yue ni Kami no mune ni shitagaite kurushimi ni au mono wa, zen wo okonaite sono tamashii wo shinzubeki Zōbutsusha ni makasubeshi.

5 SHŌ.

KIRISUTO no kurushimi wo shitashiku mite a-

I. PETERO 5.

kashi wo nashi, katsu arawaren to suru sakae ni azukaru koto wo uru mono naru chōrō taru ware, nanjira no uchi nite ware to onajiku chōrō taru mono ni susumu ;

2 Nanjira no uchi ni aru Kami no hitsuji no mure wo kae ; kore wo kai tsukasadoru ni, yamu wo ezu shite nasazu, konomite nashi, ri wo musaboru tame ni nasazu, tanoshimite nasubeshi :

3 Mata nanjira makasera-retaru mono ni shu to narubekarazu, hitsuji no mure no nori to narubeshi.

4 Nanjira Bokusha no osa no arawaren toki ni, kutsuru koto naki, sakae no kamamuri wo en.

5 Mata wakaki mono ni susumu, Nanjira chōrō ni shitagae, katsu tagai ni mina ai shitagaite kenson wo kiyo : sore Kami wa takaburu mono wo fusegite, herikudaru mono ni megumi wo atae tamau nari.

6 Kono yue ni nanjira Kami no tainō no te no shita ni onore wo hikuku subeshi ; toki itaraba kare nanjira wo takaku sen :

7 Nanjira sono omoi wazurau tokoro wo mina Kami

ni yudanubeshi ; sowa kare nanjira wo kaerimi tamaeba nari.

8 Tsutsushime, mamore ; nanjira no ada naru akuma hoyuru shishi no gotoku hemegurite, nomubeki mono wo tazunu.

9 Nanjira shinkō wo kaku shite, kore wo fusege ; sowa nanjira yo ni aru kyōdai no onajiku kono kurushimi wo ukuru wo shireba nari.

10 Subete no megumi wo atōru Kami, sunawachi nanjira wo shite shibaraku kurushimi wo ukuru nochi, Kirisuto Iesu ni aru, kagiri naki sakae ni irashimen tote, nanjira wo manekishi Kami nanjira wo mattō shi, kataku shi, tsuyokushite, motoi no ue ni oki tamōbeshi.

11 Negawaku wa, sakae to chikara yoyo Kami ni are. Amen.

12 Ware omou ni Shiru-wano wa chūshin naru kyōdai nari ; ware sukoshi no kotoba no fumi wo kare ni yudane, nanjira ni okurite susume wo nashi, katsu nanjira ga tatsu tokoro no megumi wa, sunawachi Kami no makoto no megumi naru koto wo akashi seri.

I. PETERO 5.

13 Babiron ni aru tokoro no nanjira to tomo ni erabaretaru kyōkwai nanjira ni yasuki wo tou ; mata waga ko Mako mo nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

14 Nanjira ai no kuchitsuke wo mote tagai ni yasuki wo toe. Negawaku wa, Kirisuto Iesu ni aru nanjira subete ni yasuki aran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO PETERO NOCHI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

IESU Kirisuto no shimobe, mata shito naru Shimon Petero warera no Kami to, Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no gi ni yorite, warera ga ukeshi tokoro to, onaji tōtoki shinkō no michi wo uke-shi mono ni fumi wo okuru.

2 Negawaku wa, Kami to, warera no Shu Iesu wo shiru ni yorite, nanjira ni megumi to yasuki no masan koto wo.

3 Kami sono chikara ni shitagaite inochi to, tsutsushimi ni kakaru subete no mono wo warera ni tamaeri : kore warera sakae to toku wo mote warera wo maneki tamaishi mono wo shiru ni yorite nari.

4 Mata Kami sono sakae to toku ni yorite ito ōi naru tōtoki yakusoku wo warera ni atae tamaeri : kowa nanjira wo shite kono yakusoku ni yorite yo ni aru tokoro no yoku no horobi wo manukare, Kami no seishitsu wo motashimen tame nari.

5 Kono yue ni nanjira tsutomete, shinkō ni toku wo kuwae ; toku ni chishiki wo kuwae ;

6 Chishiki ni sonsetsu wo kuwae ; sonsetsu ni nintai wo kuwae ; nintai ni tsutsushimi wo kuwae ;

7 Tsutsushimi ni kyōdai no mutsumi wo kuwae ; kyōdai no mutsumi ni ai wo kuwōbeshi.

8 Korera no mono moshi nanjira no uchi ni arite iya-

II. PETERO 1.

masu toki wa, nanjira ware-ra no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shiru koto ni okotaru koto naku, mata mi wo musubazaru koto naki ni itaran.

9 Korera no mono no naki mono wa meshii nari, tōku miru koto atawazu, katsu sono furuki tsumi wo kiyomerreshi koto wo wasuru-nari.

10 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, tsutomete nanjira no mesareshi koto to erabareshi koto to wo katō seyo: moshi mae ni nobetaru koto-domo wo okonawaba, nanjira itsu made mo tsumazuku koto nakaran:

11 Kaku no gotokuba, Kami nanjira ni warera no Shu naru Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto no kagiri naki kuni ni iru no megumi wo yutaka ni atae tamōbeshi.

12 Kono yue ni tsune ni ware nanjira korera no koto wo shiri, katsu sude ni uketaru makoto no michi ni katakeredo, nao nanjira ni kono koto wo omoi idasasen to shite okotarazaru nari.

13 Ware kono makuya ni oru aida, nanjira ni kono koto wo omoi idasasete nanjira wo hagemasu wa, tōzen no koto to omoeri;

14 Sowa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no ware ni shimeshi tamaeru gotoku ware waga makuya wo hanaruru koto no chikaki wo shireba nari.

15 Ware mata nanjira wo shite waga yo wo saran nochi ni mo, tsune ni korera no koto wo omoi idasashimen koto wo tsutomu.

16 Warera saki ni nanjira ni warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no chikara to, sono araware tamau koto wo tsuguru ni, takumi naru ayashiki hanashi wo mochi-izariki; warera wa shita-shiku sono ōi naru ikwō wo mishi mono nari.

17 Ito ōi naru eikwō no uchi yori koe arite kare wo yobi, Ko wa waga kokoro ni kanau, waga Aishi nari to ieru kono toki, kare wa Kami naru Chichi yori tōtoki to sakae wo uketari.

18 Warera kare to tomo ni kiyoki yama ni arishi toki, kono ten yori ideshi koe wo kikeri.

19 Koto ni yogensha no kataki kotoba warera ni ari; kono kotoba wa kuraki tokoro ni tereru tomoshibi no gotoki mono nari: yo no akuru made, myōjō no nanjira no kokoro no uchi ni

II. PETERO 2.

izuru made, kore wo kaerimiba yoshi:

20 Mazu hajiime ni shirubeki koto wa, seisho no subete no yogen wa yogensha onore no kokoro wo mote shimeseru ni arazaru wo shiran koto nari.

21 Sowa yogen wa moto yori hito no kokoro ni yorite ideshi ni arazu, Kami ni zoku suru kiyoki hito Seirei ni kanjite katarishi mono nareba nari.

2 SHŌ.

MUKASHI tami no naka ni itsuwari no yogensha ariki: sono gotoku nanjira no naka ni mo itsuwari no shi iden: karera wa horobi ni itaru itan wo tsutae, katsu onore wo aganau Shu wo Shu to sezu shite, sumiyaka naru horobi wo mizukara torubeshi.

2 Mata ōku no hito karera no kōshoku ni narawan: makoto no michi kore ni yorite soshiri wo uken.

3 Karera musaboru kokoro ni yorite tsukuri-kotoba wo mōke, nanjira yori ri wo toran to su: karera no sabaki wa mukashi yori sadame areba osokaraji; karera no horobi wa inezu.

4 Kami saki ni tsumi wo

okashishi ten no tsukai wo yurusazu, kore wo jigoku ni nage ire, kore wo kuraki ana ni oki, kore wo mamori, karera wo shite sabaki no toki wo matashime tamaeri;

5 Mata furuki yo wo yurusazu, kōzui wo mote Kami wo uyamawazaru yo wo horoboshi, tada tadashiki michi wo tsutōru Noa no ikka hachi nin wo sukueri;

6 Mata Sodomu to Gomora no machi wo horobosan to sadame, kore wo yakite hai to nashi, nochi no Kami wo uyamawazaru mono no kagami to nashi;

7 Tada tadashiki Roto, sunawachi ashiki mono no inran no okonai wo tsune ni ureeshi mono wo sukueri.

8 Kono tadashiki hito karera no naka ni ori, hibi sono fuhō no okonai wo mikiki shite, onore no tadashiki kokoro wo itametari;

9 Kaku no gotoku Kami wo uyamau mono wo kwanan yori sukui, fugi naru mono wo sabaki no hi made mamorite kore wo basshi;

10 Wakete kegaretaru jōyoku ni shitagai, niku no yoku wo okonai, shu taru mono wo karonzuru mono wo bassuru koto wo shiri

II. PETERO 2.

tamau nari. Kono tomo-gara wa kimo futoku, waga-mama naru mono ni shite, tōtoki mono wo soshiru koto wo osorezaru nari.

11 Ten no tsukai wa kare-ra ni masarishi, ōi naru ken-i to chikara wo motedo, Shu no mae ni kono tōtoki mono wo soshirite uttōru koto wo sezu.

12 Karera wa torarete korosaruru tame ni umare-taru, wakimae naki kemono no gotoshi; shirazaru tokoro no koto wo soshiri, sono yokoshima ni yori horobosarete, fugi no mukui wo u-ken.

13 Karera wa hiru mo shushoku wo tanoshimi to su; shimi nari: kizu nari: nanjira to tomo ni furumai ni azukaru toki, sono itsu-wari wo tanoshimi to seri.

14 Karera me ni impu wo mitashi, tsumi wo okashite yamezu; kokoro no katakarazaru mono wo madowashi, sono kokoro musabori ni naru; kore norowarubeki kodomora nari.

15 Karera tadashiki michi wo hanarete mayoi ni iri, Bosoro no ko Baramu no michi ni shitagaeri; Baramu wa fugi no ri wo musaborishi mono nari;

16 Kare sono fuhō no tame ni togameraru; kataru koto atawazaru roba, hito no koe wo nashite yogensha no kurui wo todometari.

17 Kono tomogara wa mizu naki i nari, arashi ni owaruru kumo nari; kuroki yami karera no tame ni kagiri naku nokoreri.

18 Sowa karera wa hokoritaru, munashiki kotoba wo katari, nikuyoku to inran wo mote, kano mayoeru mono no uchi yori karōjite nogaretaru mono wo izanaeba nari.

19 Mata karera wa kore ni jiyū wo atōru to tonōredomo, mizukara horobi no shimobe tari: sowa kataruru mono wa katsu mono no shimobe tareba nari.

20 Karera moshi warera no Shu naru Sukuinushi Iesu Kirisuto wo shiru ni yorite, yo no kegare wo nogare, mata kore ni matowarete kataruru toki wa, sono nochi no arisama wa mae ni masarite sara ni ashikarubeshi.

21 Karera gi no michi wo shirite, nao sono tsutaerareshi tokoro no kiyoki imashime wo suten yori wa, mushiro gi no michi wo shirazaru wo yoshi to subeshi.

II. PETERO 3.

22 Inu kaeri kitarite sono hakitaru mono wo kurai ; buta arai kiyomerarete mata hiji no naka ni fusu to ieru kotowaza wo makoto ni shite karera ni kanaeri.

3 SHŌ.

AI suru mono yo, ware ima kono dai ni no fumi wo nanjira ni kaki okuru : kono futatsu no fumi wo mote nanjira no shinjitsu naru kokoro wo hagemashi ;

2 Saki ni kiyoki yogensha no katarishi kotoba to, nanjira no shitotachi ga tsutae-shi, Shu naru Sukuinushi no imashime wo omoi idasasen to su :

3 Mazu hajime ni kono koto wo shirubeshi ; sue no hi itaraba azakeru mono ide kitari, onore no yoku ni shitagaite ayumi,

4 Shu no yakusoku shi tamaishi sono kitaru izuko ni aru ya ? Senzotachi no nemurishi yori kono kata, subete no mono kaibyaku no hajime to kawaru koto nashi to iwan.

5 Karera wa Kami no kotoba ni yorite mukashi ten ari, chi no mizu yori ide, katsu mizu ni yorite tachi ;

6 Kore ni yorite inishie

no yo mizu ni ōwarete horobitaru koto wo shiru wo konomazu.

7 Sore Kami wa sono kotoba wo mote ima no ten to chi wo takuwae, kore wo hi nite yakan tame ni Kami wo uyamawazaru hito wo sabaki suru horobi no hi made nokoseri.

8 Ai suru mono yo, nanjira kono ichi ji wo shirazarubekarazu, Shu ni oite wa ichi nichu wa sen nen no gotoku, sen nen wa ichi nichu no gotoshi.

9 Shu sono yakusoku shi tamaishi tokoro wo nasu ni osoki wa, aru hito no ososhi to omou ga gotoku ni arazu ; hitori no horoburu wo mo nozomi tamawazu, subete no hito no kui aratame ni itaran koto wo nozomite, warera wo nagaku shinobi tamau nari.

10 Saredo Shu no hi no kitaru koto nusubito no yoru kitaru ga gotoku naran ; sono hi ni wa ten ōi naru hibiki arite sari, taishitsu kotogotoku yake kuzure, chi to sono naka ni aru mono mina yake tsukin.

11 Kaku no gotoku subete no mono tokasaren ; sareba nanjira Kami no hi no kitaru wo machi, kore wo su-

II. PETERO 3.

miyaka ni sen koto wo tsu-
tome, ika ni kiyoki okonai
wo nashi, Kami wo uya-
mau koto wo nasubeki ya?

12 Kami no hi ni wa ten
moe kuzure, taishitsu yake
token.

13 Saredo warera wa sono
yakusoku ni yorite atara-
shiki ten to atarashiki chi
wo nozomi materi; gi sono
uchi ni ari.

14 Ai suru mono yo, nan-
jira sude ni kore wo nozomi
mateba, shimi naku, kizu
naku, Shu no mae ni auzen
ni aran koto wo tsutomeyo.

15 Mata warera no Shu
no, warera wo nagaku shi-
nobi tamau wa warera no
sukui to naru wo shirube-
shi: warera no ai suru kyō-
dai Pauro mo, sono ataera-
reshi chie ni shitagai, ka-
tsute kono koto wo nanjira
ni kaki okureri.

16 Kare sono subete nō
fumi ni mo kono koto ni
tsuite kataritari; kare no
fumi no naka ni wa waki-
mae gataki tokoro ari; mu-
gaku naru mono, kokoro
no katakarazaru mono, ho-
ka no seisho wo shii toku ga
gotoku, kore wo mo shii
tokite mizukara horobi ni
itaru nari.

17 Ai suru mono yo, nan-
jira arakajime kore wo shi-
raba tsutsushimeyo; ashiki
mono no ayamari ni saso-
warete, sono kataki kokoro
wo ushinau koto nakare.

18 Nanjira masumasu wa-
rera no Shu naru Sukuinu-
shi Iesu Kirisuto wo shiran
koto to, masumasu sono me-
gumi wo shiru koto wo tsu-
tomubeshi. Negawaku wa,
eikwō ima mo nochi mo
kare ni kishite kagiri naka-
ran koto wo. Amen.

SHITO YOHANE DAI ISSHO.

1 SHŌ.

SORE warera ga kiki, mata me ni mi, nengoro ni mi, waga te sawarishi tokoro no mono, sunawachi hajime yori arishi inochi no Kotoba wo nanjira ni tsutau.

2 Kono inochi sude ni arawaretareba, warera kore wo mite akashi wo nasu; sunawachi moto Chichi to tomo ni arishi mono nite, warera ni arawaretaru, kagiri naki tokoro no kono inochi wo nanjira ni tsutau.

3 Warera mishi tokoro, kikishi tokoro wo nanjira ni tsutōru wa nanjira wo warera to tomo narashimen tame nari: warera wa Chichi oyobi sono Ko Iesu Kirisuto to tomo tari.

4 Warera kono fumi wo kaki okurite, nanjira no yorokobi wo mitashimen to su.

5 Kami wa hikari nari, sukoshi no kuraki tokoro nashi; kowa warera kare

yori kikite mata nanjira ni tsutōru tsuge nari.

6 Moshi warera Kami to tomo nari to iite kuraki wo arukaba, warera ga iu tokoro wa itsuwari ni shite, makoto wo okonau ni arazu:

7 Moshi Kami no, hikari ni aru ga gotoku hikari no uchi wo arukaba, warera tagai ni tomo to naru wo u; katsu sono Ko Iesu Kirisuto no chi subete tsumi yori warera wo kiyomu.

8 Moshi tsumi nashi to iwaba, kore mizukara azamukeru nite, makoto warera ni aru nashi.

9 Moshi onore no tsumi wo ii arawasaba, Kami wa makoto naru, tadashiki mono naru ga yue ni, kanarazu warera no tsumi wo yurushi, subete no fugi yori warera wo kiyomubeshi.

10 Moshi tsumi wo okashitaru koto nashi to iwaba, Kami wo itsuwarimono to suru niar; sono kotoba warera ni aru nashi.

I. YOHANE 2.

2 SHŌ.

WAGA osanago yo, ware korera no koto wo nanjira ni kaki okuru wa, nanjira wo shite tsumi wo okasu koto nakarashimen tame nari. Moshi hito tsumi wo okasaba, warera no tame ni Chichi no mae ni Hōkeishi ari, sunawachi gi naru Iesu Kirisuto;

2 Kare wa warera no tsumi no nadame no sonaemono nari: tada ni warera no tame nomi narazu, amane-ku yo no tame no nadame no sonaemono nari.

3 Warera moshi sono imashime wo mamoraba, kore ni yorite kare wo shireri to mizukara satorubeshi.

4 Ware kare wo shireri to iite, sono imashime wo mamorazaru mono wa itsuwaribito nari, makoto sono uchi ni aru nashi.

5 Subete sono kotoba wo mamoru mono wa, Kami wo ai suru no ai makoto ni sono uchi ni oite mattō su; kore ni yorite warera ga kare ni aru koto wo mizukara satoru.

6 Kare ni oru to iu mono wa, kare no ayumishi gotoku ayumubeki nari.

7 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira

ni atarashiki imashime wo kaki okuru ni arazu, sunawachi hajime yori nanjira no moteru furuki imashime nari: kono furuki imashime wa hajime yori nanjira ga kikishi tokoro no kotoba nari.

8 Saredo waga nanjira ni kaki okuru tokoro wa mata atarashiki imashime nari; kono koto wa kare ni oite mo, nanjira ni oite mo makoto nari; sowa ima kuraki wa yaya sugite, makoto no hikari tereba nari.

9 Hikari ni oru to iite sono kyōdai wo nikumu mono wa ima nao kuraki ni oru nari.

10 Kyōdai wo ai suru mono wa hikari ni orite, onore wo tsumazukasuru mono sono uchi ni nashi.

11 Kyōdai wo nikumu mono wa kuraki ni ori, kuraki ni ayumite sono yuku tokoro wo shirazu; kore sono me wo kuraki ni kumorasareba nari.

12 Osanago yo, ware kono fumi wo nanjira ni kaki okuru wa nanjira Shu no na ni yorite tsumi wo yurusaretaru ni yoru.

13 Chichi yo, ware kono fumi wo nanjira ni kaki okuru wa nanjira hajime yo-

I. YOHANE 2.

ri no mono wo shireru ni yoru. Wakaki mono yo, ware kono fumi wo nanjira ni kaki okuru wa nanjira ashiki mono ni kateru ni yoru. Wakaki ko yo, ware kono fumi wo nanjira ni kaki okuru wa nanjira Chichi wo shireru ni yoru.

14 Chichi yo, ware kono fumi wo nanjira ni okurishi wa nanjira hajime yori no mono wo shireru ni yorite nari. Wakaki mono yo, ware kono fumi wo nanjira ni okurishi wa nanjira tsuyoku, katsu Kami no koto-ba nanjira no kokoro ni arite, ashiki mono ni kateru ni yorite nari.

15 Kono yo, aruiwa kono yo ni aru mono wo ai suru nakare. Hito moshi kono yo wo ai seba, Chichi wo ai suru no ai sono uchi ni aru nashi.

16 Oyoso yo ni aru mono, sunawachi nikutai no yoku, manako no yoku, mata iki-oi yori okoru takaburi, korera wa mina Chichi yori izuru ni arazu, yo yori izuru mono nari.

17 Kono yo to, sono yoku to wa suguru mono nite, Kami no mune wo okonau mono wa kagiri naku todomaru nari.

18 Wakaki ko yo, ima wa sunawachi sue no yo, Kirisuto ni teki suru mono kitaran to nanjira ga kiki-shi tokoro no gotoku, ima sude ni Kirisuto ni teki suru mono ōshi; kore ni yorite ima wa sunawachi sue no yo naru wo warera wa shireri.

19 Warera wo hanarete karera idetari to iedomo, moto yori warera no mono narazaru nari: moshi ware-ra no mono naran ni wa, tsune ni warera to tomo narubeshi: karera ide sare-ru wa, subete no mono no kotogotoku wa warera no mono narazaru koto wo arawasan ga tame nari.

20 Nanjira wa sude ni kiyoki mono yori abura wo sosogarete subete no koto wo shiru.

21 Ware nanjira ga makoto wo shirazaru ni yorite kono fumi wo kaki okuru ni arazu: nanjira makoto wo shiri, katsu subete no itsuwari wa makoto yori idezaru koto wo shireru wo mote nari.

22 Tare ka kono itsuwari-bito? Iesu wo iite, Kirisuto to sezaruru mono narazu ya? Chichi to Ko to wo kobamu mono wa sunawachi Kiri-

I. YOHANE 3.

suto ni teki suru mono nari.

23 Oyoso Ko wo kobamu mono wa Chichi wo mo motazu, Ko wo ukuru mono wa Chichi wo mo moteri.

24 Nanjira hajime yori kikeru mono wo nanjira no uchi ni orashimubeshi. Moshii hajime yori kikeru mono nanjira no uchi ni oraba, nanjira wa Ko to Chichi to ni oran.

25 Kore Shu no warera ni yakusoku shi tamaeru yakusoku, sunawachi kagiri naki inochi nari.

26 Ware nanjira wo mado-wasu mono ni tsuite, korera no koto wo nanjira ni kaki okureri.

27 Nanjira wa Shu yori sosogaretaru abura sono uchi ni todomareru ga yue ni, oshie wo hito yori ukuru ni oyobazu; sono abura subete no koto wo nanjira ni oshiyu; katsu makoto ni shite itsuwari nashi: nanjira abura no oshiyuru gotoku tsune ni Shu ni orubeshi.

28 Osanago yo, tsune ni Shu ni orubeshi; sono arawaruru toki ni warera osoruru koto naku, sono kitaru toki ni, sono mae ni ha-

zuru koto nakaran tame nari.

29 Nanjira wa Shu no tadashiki wo shiru ni yorite, tadashiki wo okonau mono no mina Shu no umu tokoro naru wo mata shiru nari.

3 SHŌ.

NANJIRA miyo, warera tonaerarete Kami no ko taru koto wo u; kore Chichi no warera ni tamau ika bakari no ai zo! Yo wa Chichi wo shirazu, kore ni yorite warera wo mo shirazaru nari.

2 Ai suru mono yo, warera ima Kami no ko tari, nochi ikan imada arawarezu, sono arawaren toki ni wa, kanarazu Kami ni nin koto wo shiru; sowa warera sono makoto no sama wo mirubekereba nari.

3 Oyoso Kami ni yoreru kono nozomi wo idaku mono wa, sono kiyoki ga gotoku mizukara wo kiyoku su.

4 Tsumi wo okasu mono wa okite wo okasu: tsumi to wa sunawachi okite wo okasu koto nari.

5 Warera no tsumi wo nozokan ga tame ni, Shu no araware tamaishi koto wa nanjira no shiru tokoro na-

I. YOHANE 3.

ri; kare mata mizukara tsumi nashi.

6 Oyoso kare ni oru mono wa tsumi wo okasazu; oyoso tsumi wo okasu mono wa imada kare wo mizu, imada kare wo shirazaru nari.

7 Osanago yo, hito ni madowasaruru koto nakare; gi wo okonau mono wa gijin nari; sunawachi Shu no gi naru ga gotoshi.

8 Tsumi wo okasu mono wa akuma yori izu: sowa akuma wa hajime yori tsumi wo okaseba nari. Kami no Ko no arawaruru wa akuma no shiwaza wo kobotan ga tame nari.

9 Oyoso Kami ni yorité umaruru mono wa tsumi wo okasazu; sowa Kami no tane sono uchi ni aru ni yoru: kare mata tsumi wo okasu koto atawazu; sowa Kami ni yorite umarureba nari.

10 Kore ni yorite Kami no ko to, akuma no ko to wa akiraka ni arawaru: oyoso gi wo okonawazu, sono kyōdai wo ai sezaruru mono wa mina Kami yori ideshi ni arazu.

11 Warera no tagai ni ai ai subeki wa, nanjira no hajime yori kikishi tokoro no meirei nari.

12 Kain ni narau koto nakare; kare wa kano ashiki mono yori ideshi mono nite sono otōto wo koroseri: nani yue kore wo koroshi-shi ka? Onore no okonai-shi tokoro wa ashiku, otōto no okonai-shi tokoro wa tashikarishi ni yoru.

13 Waga kyōdai yo, yo nanjira wo nikumu to mo, odoroku koto nakare.

14 Warera kyōdai wo ai suru ni yori, sude ni shi wo idete inochi ni irishi koto wo mizukara shiru. Kyōdai wo ai sezaruru mono wa shi no uchi ni oru.

15 Oyoso kyōdai wo nikumu mono wa sunawachi hito wo korusu mono nari: oyoso hito wo korusu mono wa kagiri naki inochi sono uchi ni oru koto nashi; kowa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

16 Shu wa warera no tame ni inochi wo sute tamaeri; kore ni yorite ai to iu koto wo shiritari; warera mata kyōdai no tame ni inochi wo sutsubeshi.

17 Yo no takara wo mochi, kyōdai no tomoshiki wo mite, kaette megumi no kokoro wo tozuru mono wa, ikade Kami wo ai suru no ai sono uchi ni oran ya?

I. YOHANE 4.

18 Osanago yo, warera ai suru ni kotoba to shita to wo mote ai ai suru koto naku, okonai to makoto to wo mote subeshi.

19 Kore ni yorite warera makoto yori ideshi wo shiri, katsu warera kokoro wo Shu no mae ni yasunzu-beshi.

20 Warera ga kokoro mo-shi warera wo semeba, Kami wa warera ga kokoro yori mo ōi naru ni yori, subete no koto wo shiri tamawazaru nashi.

21 Ai suru mono yo, warera ga kokoro mizukara semuru koto nakuba, Kami ni mukaite habakaru tokoro nakarubeshi.

22 Katsu warera ga subete motomuru tokoro wa kare yori uku: sowa sono imashime wo mamorite, sono yorokobi tamau tokoro wo okonaeba nari.

23 Kono imashime wa sunawachi warera Kami no Ko Iesu Kirisuto no na wo shinji, kare no warera ni meizeshi gotoku, tagai ni ai ai suru koto nari.

24 Kami no imashime wo mamoru mono wa Kami ni ori; Kami mo mata kare ni oru. Warera sono tamau tokoro no Mitama ni yorite,

sunawachi sono warera ni ori tamau koto wo shireri.

4 SHŌ.

AI suru mono yo, subete no rei wo shinzuru nakare; sono rei Kami yori izuru ya ina wo kokoromubeshi: ōku no nise yogensha idete, yo ni ireri.

2 Oyoso Iesu Kirisuto no, nikutai to narite kitari tamaeru koto wo ii arawasu rei wa Kami yori izu; kore ni yorite Kami no rei wo shirubeshi.

3 Oyoso Iesu Kirisuto wo ii arawasazaru rei wa Kami yori izuru ni arazu, sunawachi Kirisuto ni teki suru mono no rei nari; kono mono no masa ni kitaran to suru koto wa nanjira ga kikeru tokoro nari; ima sude ni yo ni oreri.

4 Osanago yo, nanjira wa Kami yori ide, mata karera ni katsu koto wo etari; sowa nanjira no uchi ni oru mono wa yo no uchi ni oru mono yori ōi naru ni yorite nari.

5 Karera wa yo yori ideshi mono nareba, sono iu tokoro mo yo yori ideshi mono no iubeki koto ni shite, yo no hito wa kore ni kikeri.

6 Warera wa Kami yori

I. YOHANE 4.

idetari: Kami wo shiru mono wa warera ni kiki: Kami yori idezaru mono wa warera ni kikazu; kore ni yorite makoto no rei to, madoi no rei to wo shiru nari.

7 Ai suru mono yo, warera tagai ni ai ai subeshi; ai wa Kami yori izureba nari: oyoso ai aru mono wa Kami ni yorite umare, mata Kami wo shireru nari.

8 Ai naki mono wa Kami wo shirazu; Kami wa sunawachi ai nareba nari.

9 Kami wa sono umi tamaeru Hitorigo wo yo ni tsukawashi, warera wo shite kare ni yorite inochi wo eshimu; koko ni oite Kami no ai warera ni arawaretari.

10 Warera Kami wo ai suru ni arazu, Kami warera wo ai shi, warera no tsumi no tame ni sono Ko wo tsukawashite, nadame no sonaemono to seri; kore sunawachi ai nari.

11 Ai suru mono yo, kaku no gotoku Kami warera wo ai shi tamaeba, warera mo mata tagai ni ai ai subeshi.

12 Imada Kami wo mishi mono nashi, warera moshi tagai ni ai ai seba, Kami warera no uchi ni orite, kare wo ai suru ai wo warera no uchi ni mattō su.

13 Kare sude ni sono Mitama wo mote warera ni tamau: kore ni yorite warera no kare ni ori, kare no warera ni oru koto wo shiru.

14 Chiechi saki ni sono Ko wo tsukawashite, yo no Sukuinushi to naseri; warera sude ni kore wo mitari; ima sono akashi wo nasu nari.

15 Oyoso Iesu wo Kami no Ko nari to ii arawasu mono wa, Kami kare ni ori, kare Kami ni oru.

16 Warera no tame ni Kami no moteru ai wo warera sude ni shirite shinzu. Kami wa sunawachi ai nari; oyoso ai ni oru mono wa Kami ni ori, Kami mata kare ni oru.

17 Kaku no gotoku warera no ai mattaki wo ete, sabaki no hi ni osore nakarashimu: sowa Shu no gotoku warera yo ni areba nari.

18 Ai no uchi ni osore aru koto nashi; mattaki ai wa osore wo nozoku; sowa osore wa kurushimi wo moteri: oyoso osoruru mono wa ai wo mattō sezaruru nari.

19 Warera Kami wo ai suru wa kare mazu warera wo ai suru ni yoreri.

20 Moshi, Ware wa Kami wo ai su to iite, sono kyōdai wo nikumu mono wa kore

I. YOHANE 5.

itsuwaribito nari: sude ni miru tokoro no kyōdai wo ai sezu shite, imada mizaru Kami wo ikade ai sen ya?

21 Kami wo ai suru mono wa mata sono kyōdai wo mo ai subeshi: kono imashime wa warera kare yori sazukeraretari.

5 SHŌ.

OYOSO Iesu wo Kirisuto to shinzuru mono wa Kami ni yorite umaretaru nari: oyoso kore wo umu mono wo ai suru mono wa, mata sono umaruru tokoro no mono wo mo aisuru nari.

2 Warera moshi Kami wo ai shite sono imashime wo mamoraba, kore ni yorite warera Kami no kodomo wo ai suru to shiru.

3 Kami no imashime wo mamoru wa, kore sunawachi Kami wo ai suru nari: sono imashime wa katakara zu.

4 Oyoso Kami ni yorite umaruru mono wa yo ni katsu; warera wo shite yo ni katashimuru mono wa warera ga shin nari.

5 Tare ka yoku yo ni kantan? Iesu wo Kami no Ko to shinzuru mono ni arazu ya?

6 Kami no Ko wa mizu to chi wo mote kitaru, sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto nari; tada mizu nomi narazu, mizu ni mata chi wo kanu.

7 Akashi wo nasu mono wa Mitama nari; Mitama wa makoto nareba nari.

8 Akashi wo nasu mono wa mitsu, sunawachi Mitama to mizu to chi: kono mitsu no mono no kisuru tokoro wa hitotsu nari.

9 Warera moshi hito no akashi wo ukuru toki wa, Kami no akashi wa sara ni ōi narubeshi: Kami no akashi wa kore nari, sunawachi sono Ko no tame ni naseru akashi nari.

10 Kami no Ko wo shinzuru mono wa sono uchi ni kono akashi ari; Kami wo shinzezaruru mono wa Kami wo itsuwari mono to su: sowa Kami no sono Ko no tame ni akashi seru akashi wo shinzezareba nari.

11 Kami wa kagiri naki inochi wo mote warera ni tamau: kono inochi wa sunawachi sono Ko ni ari, kore sono akashi nari.

12 Kami no Ko wo motsu mono wa inochi wo mochi, sono Ko wo motazaruru mono wa inochi wo motazu.

13 Ware Kami no Ko no

I. YOHANE 5.

na wo shinzuru nanjira ni korera no koto wo kaki okuru wa, nanjira ni kagiri naki inochi aru koto wo shirashimen ga tame nari.

14 Subete warera Kami no mune ni kanaeru koto wo motomeba, kare kanarazu kikan; kore warera kare ni mukaite atsuku shinzuru tokoro nari.

15 Subete waga motomuru tokoro wo kare no kiku koto wo shiraba, waga motomuru tokoro wo kare ni uru koto wo mata shiru nari.

16 Moshi hito sono kyōdai no shi ni itarazaru tsumi wo okasu wo miba, inorite shi ni itarazaru tsumi wo okasu mono ni inochi wo atōbeshi. Shi ni itaru tsumi ari: ware kore ga tame ni inore to iwazu.

17 Subete no fugi wa tsu-

mi nari; saredo shi ni itarazaru tsumi ari.

18 Subete Kami ni yorite umaretaru mono no tsumi wo okasazaru koto wo ware-ra wa shiru; Kami ni yorite umaretaru mono wa mizukara mamoru; kano ashiki mono kore ni fururu koto wo sezaruru nari.

19 Warera wa Kami ni tsuki, subete no yo wa ashiki mono ni fukusuru wo warera wa shiru.

20 Mata Kami no Ko sude ni kitari, warera ga makoto no mono wo shiru no chie wo warera ni tamaeru wo shiru: warera makoto no mono ni ari, sunawachi sono Ko Iesu Kirisuto ni ari: kare wa sunawachi makoto no Kami, mata kagiri naki inochi nari.

21 Osanago yo, nanjira mizukara tsutsushimite gūzō ni tōzakare. Amen.

SHITO YOHANE DAI NI SHO.

CHŌRŌ erabi wo kōmureru Kuria to, sono kotachi ni fumi wo okuru; ware makoto ni nanjira wo ai su; tada ware nomi nara-zu: oyoso makoto wo shire-ru mono wa, mata mina nanjira wo ai seri.

2 Nanjira wo ai suru wa kore warera no uchi ni ari-te, tsune ni hanarezaru makoto ni yorite nari.

3 Nanjira wa makoto to ai to ni orite, Kami sunawachi Chichi, oyobi Chichi no Ko Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to jihi to yasuki to wo ukubeshi.

4 Ware nanji no kotachi no uchi, waga ukeshi tokoro no Chichi no mei no gotoku, makoto ni shitagaite, ayumu mono no aru wo mite hanahada yorokoberi.

5 Kuria yo, ware ima nanji ni susumu, tagai ni ai ai subeshi: kowa atarashiki imashime wo kaki okuru ni arazu, sunawachi hajime yori warera ga moteru tokoro no mono nari.

6 Warera kare no imashime ni shitagaite ayumu wa kore sunawachi ai nari. Nanjira ga hajime yori kishishi gotoku, ai ni ayumu wa kore sunawachi imashime nari.

7 Sowa madoi ni sasou mono ōku yo ni ide, Iesu Kirisuto no nikutai to narite kitari tamaeru koto wo ii arawasazu; kono madoi ni sasou mono wa, sunawachi Kirisuto no teki nareba nari.

8 Nanjira warera ga hata-rakishi tokoro no koto wo munashiku sezu, mattaki mukui wo en ga tame ni mizukara tsutsushimubeshi.

9 Oyoso Kirisuto no oshie ni orazu shite, hito wo michibiku mono wa Kami wo motazu: Kirisuto no oshie ni oru mono wa Chichi oyobi Ko wo moteri.

10 Hito moshi kono oshie wo motazu shite nanjira ni kitaraba, kore wo ie ni iruru koto nakare: kare ni yasukare to iu nakare:

II. YOHANE.

11 Kare ni yasukare to iu mono wa tomo ni sono ashiki waza ni kumi suru nari.

12 Ware nao ōku no koto aredomo, kami to sumi to wo mote nanjira ni kaki okuru wo konomazu; ware-

ra no yorokobi no jūman sen tame ni nanjira ni itari, kuchi wo mukaete kataran koto wo nozomu.

13 Nanji no shimai, sunawachi erabi wo kōmureru mono no kodomo nanji ni yasuki wo toeri. Amen.

SHITO YOHANE DAI SAN SHO.

CHŌRŌ ai suru Gayosu, sunawachi waga makoto ni ai suru tokoro no mono ni fumi wo okuru.

2 Ai suru mono yo, nanji ga tamashii no sakan naru gotoku, nanji subete no koto ni tsukite sakan ni, mata sukoyaka naran koto wo ware negau.

3 Kyōdai kitarite nanji ga makoto wo tamoteru koto, sunawachi nanji ga makoto ni ayumu koto wo akashi shitareba, ware hanahada yorokoberi.

4 Waga kotachi no makoto wo ayumu wo kiku ni

masareru, ōi naru yorokobi wa ware ni nashi.

5 Ai suru mono yo, nanji wa tabibito naru kyōdai ni made, subete okonau ni chūshin wo mote okonaeri.

6 Karera kyōkwai no mae ni arite nanji no ai wo akashi seri. Nanji moshi Kami ni kanōbeku karera no tabi wo tasukeba, sono okonau tokoro zen nari.

7 Karera wa Shu no na no tame ni idete, Ihōjin yori nani wo mo ukezareba nari.

8 Kono yue ni warera kaku no gotoki hito wo tasu-

III. YOHANE.

kubeshi: sowa warera mo karera to tomo ni makoto ni hataraku mono to naran tame nari.

9 Ware saki ni fumi wo kyōkwai ni okurishi ga, karera no uchi ni oite osataran koto wo konomu Deoterepesu ware wo ukezariki.

10 Ware moshi yukaba, sono naseru tokoro wo kokoro ni tome okan; kare wa ashiki kotoba wo mote midari ni warera wo ronji, katsu kore wo mote tareri to sezu, mizukara kyōdai wo ukezu; sore wo uken to suru mono wo mo samatagete, kyōkwai yori shirizoketari.

11 Ai suru mono yo, aku ni narau nakare, sunawachi zen ni narae: zen wo oko-

nau mono wa Kami yori ide; aku wo okonau mono wa imada Kami wo mizaru nari.

12 Demeterio wa hitobito to makoto to ni akashi wo seraru; warera mo akashi wo su: warera no akashi no makoto naru wo nanji shireri.

13 Ware nao ōku no koto wo nanji ni kaki okuran to suredomo, fude to sumi to wo mote kaki okuru wo konomazu:

14 Sumiyaka ni nanji wo mite, kuchi wo mukae kataran koto wo nozomu. Negawaku wa, nanji yasukare. Ōku no tomo nanji no yasuki wo toeri. Kou, nanji ware ni kawarite tomodachi ono-ono ni yasuki wo toe.

SHITO YUDA NO FUMI.

IESU Kirisuto no shimobe Yuda, sunawachi Yakobu no kyōdai fumi wo, mesaretaru mono, sunawachi Chichi naru Kami ni ai serare, katsu Iesu Kirisuto no tame ni mamorururu hitobito ni okuru.

2 Negawaku wa, nanjira ni awaremi to yasuki to itsukushimi no masan koto wo.

3 Ai suru mono yo, ware kokoro wo atsuku shite, tomo ni azukaru tokoro no sukui no koto wo nanjira ni kaki okuran to omoi itarishi ga, ima nanjira ni fumi wo okurite, seito ga hito tabi tsutaerareshi shin-kō no michi no tame ni, chikara wo tsukushite tatakawan koto wo nanjira ni susumezaru wo ezu.

4 Sowa Kami wo uyamawazu, warera no Kami no megumi wo kaete shikiyoku wo hoshiimama ni suru no en to nashi, tada hitori no Shu naru Kami to, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo sutsuru mono sunin hisoka ni kyōkwai ni iritareba na-

ri: karera ga kono sabaki wo ukuru koto ni sadame-raretaru koto wa mukashi yoriarakajimeshirusaretari.

5 Nanjira moto yori shireru koto naredo, ware nao nanjira ni omoi idasasen to suru koto wa, Shu sono tami wo Ejiputo no chi yori sukui idashishi nochi, shinze-zaru mono wo horoboshi tamaishi koto to;

6 Onoga hon-i wo mamorazu shite, sono sumeru tokoro wo hanaretaru ten no tsukai wo kagiri naku tsunagite, ōi naru hi no sabaki made kurayami no naka ni mamori oki tamaishi koto to;

7 Sodomu, Gomora, oyobi sono tonari no machi, karera to onajiku kan-in wo nashi, katsu nanshoku wo okonau ni yori, kagiri naku hi no batsu wo ukete kagami ni taterareshi koto to nari;

8 Kono yumemiru mono mo mata nikutai wo kegashi, shu taru mono wo karonji, tōtoki mono wo soshireri.

YUDA.

9 Sore ten no tsukai no
osa Mikaeru akuma to Mō-
se no shikabane wo arasoi
ronzeshi toki, kare nao ko-
re wo soshirite uttaezariki;
tada, Shu nanji wo semube-
shi to ieri.

10 Shikaru ni karera wa
shirazaru tokoro no koto
wo soshireri: sono umare-
tsuki shiru tokoro wa waki-
mae naki kemono no shiru
tokoro to onaji, karera wa
kore wo mote onore wo
horoboseri.

11 Wazawai naru kana!
karera wa Kain no mi-
chi ni yuki, ri no tame
ni Baramu no ayamari ni
hase, mata Kora no saka-
raishi gotoku shite horobi-
tari.

12 Karera wa nanjira no
ai no furumai no iwa nari;
habakaru tokoro naku, to-
mo ni sono furumai ni
azukarite mizukara wo ya-
hinaeri; karera wa kaze ni
owaruru ame naki kumo;
karete mata kare, ne wo nu-
karuru, mi no naki aki no
ki;

13 Sono kegare wo waki
idasu umi no araki nami;
michi wo hanaretaru hoshi
nari: kore ga tame ni kura-
yami wo kagiri naku tome
okaretari.

14 Adamu yori shichi dai
ni atareru Enoku kono to-
mogara no koto wo yogen
shite iikeru wa, Miyo, Shu
sono kiyoki bangun to tomo
ni kitarite

15 Subete no hito wo saba-
ki, subete Kami wo uyama-
wazaru mono no Kami wo
uyamawazu shite okonaishi
ashiki waza to, Kami wo
uyamawazaru tsumibito no
Shu ni sakaraite katareru,
subete no ashiki kotoba wo
seme tamōbeshi to.

16 Kono tomogara wa tsu-
buyaku mono, taru koto wo
shirazaru mono, onore no
yoku ni shitagaite aruki;
sono kuchi wa hokoru koto
wo katari, ri no tame ni
hito ni hetsurau mono na-
ri.

17 Ai suru mono yo, nan-
jira waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto
no shitotachi no saki ni ka-
tarishi koto wo omoi idasu-
beshi;

18 Sunawachi nanjira ni
katarite iu, Sue no toki ni
azakeru mono okori, onoga
yokoshima naru yoku ni
shitagaite ayuman to.

19 Karera wa mizukara
wakachi wo nasu mono,
mata niku ni tsukeru mono
ni shite Mitama no naki
mono nari.

YUDA.

20 Ai suru mono yo, nanjira sono toku wo ito kiyoki shinkō no ue ni tate, Seirei ni kanjite inori,

21 Mizukara wo mamorite Kami no ai no uchi ni ori, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no kagiri nari inochi wo tamau, sono awaremi wo matsubeshi.

22 Karera no uchi aru mono woba ronjite kuchi wo tsugumashime,

23 Aru mono woba hi yori tori idashite sukui; aru mono woba osore wo mote awaremubeshi; sono aku wa

niku no yoku ni somitaru koromo made mo nikumu koto wo seyo.

²⁴/₂₅ Warera no Sukuinushi naru hitori no Kami, sunawachi nanjira wo tsumazukaseji to mamori, nanjira wo shite shimi naku yorokobite sono eikwō no mae ni tatsu koto wo eshimuru mono wa, yo no hajime no mae yori, ima, mata nochi mo, yoyo kagiri naku warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite, sakae to ikwō to chikara to ken wo tamochi tamau nari. Amen.

YOHANE MOKUSHIROKU.

1 SHŌ.

KORE Iesu Kirisuto no Mokushi, sunawachi Kami kare wo shite, sumiyaka ni okorubeki koto wo kare no shimobedomo ni shimesashimen tote, kare ni tamaishi tokoro nari. Iesu Kirisuto sono tsukai wo mote, shimobe Yohane ni

kore wo okuri shimeshi tamaeri.

2 Yohane Kami no kotoba to, Iesu Kirisuto no akashi to, sono subete mishi tokoro no mono to wo akashi su.

3 Kono yogen no fumi wo yomu mono to: kore wo kikite sono naka ni shirushi aru tokoro wo mamoru

MOKUSHIROKU 1.

hitobito wa saiwai nari:
sowa tokŕ chikakereba nari.

4 Yohane fumi wo Ajia
ni aru nanatsu no kyōkwai
ni okuru: Negawaku wa,
ima imashi, mukashi ima-
shi, nochi imasu mono, oyo-
bi sono mi kurai no mae no
nanatsu no Rei;

5 Oyobi chūshin naru shō-
sha, shi no naka yori hajime
ni umareshi mono, tenka
no sho-ō no kimi taru Iesu
Kirisuto yori, nanjira megumi
to yasuki wo ukeyo.
Negawaku wa, warera wo
ai shi, sono chi wo mote
warera no tsumi wo arai
kiyome,

6 Warera wo shite ō to
nashi, saishi to nashite; so-
no Chichi no Kami ni tsu-
keshimuru mono ni eikwō
to chikara yoyo kagiri naku
aran koto wo. Amen.

7 Miyo, kare wa kumo ni
norite kitaru; subete no me
kare wo min, kare wo sashi-
taru mono mo mata kore wo
mirubeshi: katsu chi no sho-
zoku kore ga tame ni nage-
kan. Amen.

8 Shu taru Kami ii tama-
eri, Ware wa Arupa nari,
Omega nari, hajime nari,
owari nari, ima ari, mukashi
ari, nochi aru Zennō no
Mono nari.

9 Ware Yohane, sunawa-
chi nanjira no kyōdai, nan-
jira to kwannan wo tomo ni
shi, Iesu Kirisuto no kuni
oyobi sono nintai wo tomo
ni suru mono, saki ni Kami
no kotoba to Iesu no akashi
no tame ni, Patomosu to iu
shima ni orite;

10 Shu no hi ni ware Mi-
tama ni kanjite, rappa no
gotoki ōi naru koe no waga
ushiro ni aru wo kikeri

11 Iwaku, Nanji no miru
tokoro wo fumi ni shirushi-
te, kore wo Ajia ni aru Epe-
so, Sumuruna, Perugamo,
Teatera, Sarudesu, Hira-
deruhia, Raodekia no na-
natsu no kyōkwai ni okuru-
beshi.

12 Ware mi wo kaeshite,
ware ni katareru koe wo
min to shi, sude ni mi wo
kaeseba, kin no nanatsu no
tōdai;

13 Mata sono nanatsu no
tōdai no aida ni, hito no ko
no gotoki mono aru wo mi-
tari, sono mi ni wa ashi ma-
de taruru koromo wo ki,
mune ni wa kin no obi wo
tsukane;

14 Kōbe to kami to wa
shiroki koto hitsuji no ke
no gotoku, yuki no gotoku;
me wa honō no gotoshi;

15 Ashi wa ro ni yakuru

shinchū no gotoku ; koe wa
ōmizu no oto no gotoshi :

16 Migi no te ni wa nana-
tsu no hoshi wo mochi, mo-
roha no toki tsurugi sono
kuchi yori ide ; kao wa
hanahadashiku kagayaku
hi no gotoshi.

17 Ware kore wo mishi
toki shineru mono no goto-
ku, sono ashimoto ni taore-
tari. Kare migi no te wo
ware ni tsukete iikeru wa,
Osoruru nakare, ware wa
iyasaki nari, iyahate nari :

18 Ware wa Ikeru mono
nari, saki ni shinishi koto
ari ; miyo, ware wa yoyo
kagiri naku ikin, Amen ;
ware wa Yomi to shi to no
kagi wo moteri.

19 Nanji mishi tokoro,
oyobi ima aru tokoro no
koto, nochi aru tokoro no
koto wo shirusubeshi.

20 Sore wa nanji ga mishi
tokoro no waga migi no te
no nanatsu no hoshi, mata
nanatsu no kin no tōdai no
okugi nari. Nanatsu no
hoshi wa nanatsu no kyō-
kwai no shisha ; nanatsu no
tōdai wa nanatsu no kyō-
kwai nari.

2 SHŌ.

NANJI Epeso no kyō-
kwai no shisha ni ka-

ki okurubeshi ; Migi no te
ni nanatsu no hoshi wo tori,
mata nanatsu no kin no
tōdai no aida wo ayumu
mono kaku no gotoku iu
to ;

2 Iwaku, Ware nanji no
waza to, hone-ori to, nin-
tai to, nanji ga akunin wo
iruru atawazaru to, nanji
ga saki ni kano mizukara
shito nari to iite, jitsu wa
shito ni arazaru mono wo
kokoromite, sono itsuwari
wo mi arawashishi koto to,

3 Nanji ga nintai suru
koto to, waga na no tame
ni kwannan wo shinobite
umazarishi koto to wo shi-
ru.

4 Saredo ware nanji ni
semubeki koto ari, nanji
hajime no ai wo hanaretari.

5 Nanji izuko yori ochishi
ka wo omoi, kui aratamete,
hajime no waza wo okonae ;
shikarazu shite, nanji moshi
kui aratamezuba, ware nan-
ji ni itari, nanji no tōdai
wo sono tokoro yori tori
nozokan.

6 Saredomo nanji ni hito-
tsu no torubeki koto ari,
Nikoraishū no hito no waza
wo nikumu koto nari, ware
mo kore wo nikumeri.

7 Mimi aru mono wa, Mi-
tama no shokyōkwai ni iu

MOKUSHIROKU 2.

tokoro wo kikubeshi. Kachi wo uru mono ni wa, ware Kami no Paradaisu ni aru, inochi no ki no mi wo kurau koto wo yurusan.

8 Nanji mata Sumuruna no kyōkwai no shisha ni kaki okurubeshi; Iyasaki, iyahate no mono, shinite mata ikitaru mono kaku no gotoku iu to;

9 Iwaku, Ware nanji no waza to kwannan to mazushiki to wo shiru (mazushiki to wa iedo nanji wa tomeri), ware mata kano mizukara Yudayabito nari to iite, jitsu wa shikarazaru, Satan no kwai no mono no kegashi no kotoba wo shire-ri.

10 Nanji masa ni uken to suru ku wo osoruru nakare: akuma masa ni nanjira no uchi no mono wo hitoya ni irete, nanjira wo kokoromin to su; nanjira tōka no aida kwannan wo ukubeshi. Nanji shi ni itaru made chūshin nare, saraba ware inochi no kammuri wo nanji ni ataen.

11 Mimi aru mono wa Mitama no shokyōkwai ni iu tokoro wo kikubeshi. Kachi wo uru mono wa dai ni no shi no wazawai wo ukezu.

12 Nanji Perugamo no

kyōkwai no shisha ni kaki okurubeshi; Moroha no toki tsurugi wo motsu mono kaku no gotoku iu to;

13 Iwaku, Ware shiru, nanji ga sumu tokoro wa sunawachi Satan no kurai no aru tokoro nari; nanji wa kataku waga na wo tamotsu, katsute waga chūshin no akashibito Antepasu nanjira no uchi, Satan no sumu tokoro nite korosareshi toki ni mo, nanji wagamichi wo sutezariki.

14 Saredomo ware nanji ni suken no semubeki koto ari: nanjira no uchi Baramu no oshie wo tamotsu mono ari; saki ni Baramu Baraku ni oshiete tsumazuku mono wo Isuraeru no tami no mae ni okashimu, sunawachi Baraku wo shite karera ni gūzō ni sasageshi mono wo kurawase, kan in wo okonawashimetari.

15 Mata nanjira no uchi ni Nikoraishū no oshie wo tamotsu mono ari; kono oshie wa waga nikumu tokoro nari.

16 Nanji kui aratameyo; shikarazareba ware sumiyaka ni nanji ni itari, waga kuchi no tsurugi wo mote karera to tatakawan.

17 Mimi aru mono wa,

MOKUSHIROKU 2.

Mitama no shokyōkwai ni iu tokoro wo kikubeshi. Kachi wo uru mono ni wa, ware kakushi aru mana wo ataen; mata shiroki ishi no ue ni atarashiki na wo shirushite, kore ni ataen; kore wo ukuru mono no hoka ni, kono na wo shiru mono nashi.

18 Nanji Teatera no kyōkwai no shisha ni kaki okurubeshi; Kami no Ko, sono me wa honō no gotoku, sono ashi wa shinchū no gotoku naru mono kaku no gotoku iu to;

19 Iwaku, Ware nanji no waza to, ai to, shinkō to, tsutome to, nintai to wo shiri, mata nanji ga nochi ni nashishi waza wa hajime no waza yori mo ōki koto wo shiru.

20 Shikaredomo ware nanji ni semubeki koto ari, nanji wa kano mizukara yogensha nari to iite, waga shimobe wo oshie, kore wo madowashi, kan-in wo okonawase, gūzō ni sasageshi mono wo kurawashimuru onna Izeberu wo ire okeri.

21 Ware katsute kono onna ni kui aratamubeki ori wo ataetaredo, sono kan-in wo kui aratamuru koto wo sezariki.

22 Ware kare wo toko ni nage iren; mata kare to in suru mono mo, moshi sono okonai wo kui aratamezuba, ware kore wo ōi naru nayami no naka ni nage iren;

23 Mata shi wo mote kano onna no kodomo wo korosan; kore ni yorite shokyōkwai wa waga hito no shinchō wo saguri, nanjira onono no okonai ni shitagaite mukui wo nasu koto wo shiran.

24 Ware kono hoka no Teatera no hito, imada kono oshie wo ukezu, iwayuru Satan no okugi wo imada shirazaru nanjira ni iu, Ware hoka no nin wo nanjira ni owaseji.

25 Tada nanjira motsu tokoro no mono wo waga itaru toki made kataku tamotsubeshi.

26 Kachi wo ete owari ni itaru made waga meizeshi koto wo mamoru mono ni wa, ware kuniguni no tami wo osamuru ken-i wo ataen:

27 Kare wa tetsu no tsue wo mote kuniguni no tami wo tsukasadori, karera wo yakimono no utsuwa no gotoku kudakan; ware waga Chichi yori uketaru ken-i no gotoshi.

MOKUSHIROKU 3.

28 Ware mata kare ni a-
ke no myōjō wo ataen.

29 Mimi aru mono wa
Mitama no shokyōkwai ni
iu tokoro wo kikubeshi.

3 SHŌ.

NANJĪ Sarudesu no kyō-
kwai no shisha ni ka-
ki okurubeshi; Kami no
nanatsu no Rei wo mochi,
mata nanatsu no hoshi wo
motsu mono kaku no gotoku
iu to; iwaku, Ware nanji
no waza wo shiru, mata nan-
ji ni ikeru na arite, sono
jitsu wa shineru koto wo
shiru.

2 Nanji me wo samashi,
hotondo shinan to suru, no-
kori no mono wo kataku
seyo: ware nanji no waza
no waga Kami no mae ni
mattaki wo mizaru nari.

3 Kono yue ni nanji ga
uketaru tokoro, kikitaru to-
koro wo omoi ide, kore wo
mamorite, kui aratameyo.
Moshi me wo samashi ora-
zuba, ware nusubito no go-
toku nanji ni itaran; nanji
waga izure no toki nanji ni
itaru ka wo shirazaru nari.

4 Saredomo Sarudesu ni
nao sunin imada sono koro-
mo wo kegasazaru mono ari:
karera wa shiroki koromo
wo kite, ware to tomo ni ayu-

man: karera wa shika suru
ni taru mono nari.

5 Kachi wo uru mono wa
shiroki koromo wo kiserar-
en; ware sono na wo ino-
chi no fumi yori keshi oto-
sazu, mata waga Chichi to,
sono tsukaitachi no mae ni
kare ga na wo ii noben.

6 Mimi aru mono wa Mi-
tama no shokyōkwai ni iu
tokoro wo kikubeshi.

7 Nanji Hiraderuhia no
kyōkwai no shisha ni kaki
okurubeshi; Kiyoki mono,
makoto naru mono, Dabide
no kagi wo motsu mono,
kare hirakeba tare mo to-
zuru koto atawazu, kare to-
zureba tare mo hiraku koto
atawazu, kono mono kaku
no gotoku iu to;

8 Iwaku, Ware nanji no
waza wo shiru (miyo, ware
mon wo nanji no mae ni hi-
rakeri, kore wo tozuru koto
wo uru mono nashi), sowa
nanji sukoshiku] chikara
arite waga kotoba wo ma-
mori, waga na wo sutezareba
nari.

9 Kano mizukara Yuda-
yabito to iite, jitsu wa shi-
karazu, tada itsuwari wo iu,
Satan no kwai no aru mono
wo shite, ware kore wo nan-
ji no moto ni kitarashime,
nanji no ashi no mae ni

MOKUSHIROKU 3.

fusashime, waga nanji wo ai seshi koto wo shirashimen.

10 Nanji waga nintai no kotoba wo mamorishi ni yori, ware mo mata nanji wo mamorite, chi ni sumu hito wo kokoromin ga tame ni, zeusekai ni kitaran to suru kokoromi no toki ni, kore wo manukareshimubeshi.

11 Ware sumiyaka ni kitaran: nanji ga motsu tokoro no mono wo kataku tamochite, nanji no kammuri wo hito ni ubawaruru koto nakare.

12 Kachi wo uru mono woba, waga Kami no miya no uchi no hashira to nasan, koko yori futa tabi izuru koto nashi: ware mata waga Kami no na to, waga Kami no miyako, sunawachi ten yori, waga Kami no moto yori kудару atarashiki Ierusaremu no na, oyobi waga atarashiki na wo kore ni shirusan.

13 Mimi aru mono wa Mitama no shokyōkwai ni iu tokoro wo kikubeshi.

14 Nanji Raodekia no kyōkwai no shisha ni kaki okurubeshi; Amen taru mono, chūshin naru, makoto no shōja, Kami no zōkwa no hajime naru mono kaku no gotoku iu to;

15 Iwaku, Ware nanji ga hiyayaka ni mo arazu, atsuku mo arazaru koto wo nanji no waza ni yorite shireri: ware nanji ga hiyayaka naru ka, aruiwa atsukaran koto wo negau.

16 Nanji sude ni nuruku shite hiyayaka ni mo arazu, atsuku mo arazu, kono yue ni ware nanji wo waga kuchi yori haki idasan to su.

17 Nanji mizukara, Ware wa tomi, katsu yutaka ni nari, tomoshiki tokoro nashi to iite, jitsu wa nayai meru mono, awaremubekmono, mata mazushiku, meshii, hadaka naru wo shirarezeba;

18 Ware nanji ni susumu, nanji tomi wo nasan tame ni, ware yori hi ni yakitaru kin wo kae; mata onoga hadaka no haji no arawarezaran tame ni, shiroki koro mo wo kaite matoe; mata miru koto wo en tame ni, megusuri wo kaite me ni nure.

19 Subete waga ai suru mono wa ware kore wo imashime, kore wo korasu; kono yue ni nanji hagemite kui aratameyo.

20 Miyo, ware to no soto ni tachite tataku: moshi

MOKUSHIROKU 4.

waga koe wo kikite to wo hiraku mono araba, ware sono hito no moto ni itaran, shikashite ware wa sono hito to tomo ni, sono hito wa ware to tomo ni shoku sen.

21 Kachi wo uru mono ni wa, ware saki ni kachi wo ete, waga Chichi to tomo ni sono kurai ni za suru ga gotoku, ware to tomo ni waga kurai ni za suru koto wo yurusan.

22 Mimi aru mono wa Mitama no shokyōkwai ni iu tokoro wo kikubeshi.

4 SHŌ.

KONO nochi ware mishi ni, ten ni mon hirake aritari: waga hajime ni kikeru tokoro no, ware ni katareru rappa no gotoki koe mata ware ni katarite iwa-ku, Koko ni nobore, ware kono nochi okorubeki koto wo nanji ni shimesan.

2 Ware tadachi ni Mitama ni kanji; ten ni hitotsu no kurai mōke arite, sono kurai no ue ni za suru mono aru wo mitari.

3 Sono za suru mono no katachi wa kongōseki, aka-ki menō no gotoku; katsu sono kurai no mawari ni midori no tama no gotoki niji ari.

4 Sono kurai no mawari

ni mata ni jū shi no kurai ari; ni jū yo nin no chōrō shiroki koromo wo ki, kashira ni kin no kammuri wo itadakite, sono kurai ni za suru wo mitari.

5 Sono chū-ō no kurai no uchi yori inazuma, ikazuchi, oyobi amata no koe izu. Mata sono kurai no mae ni tomoreru nanatsu no tomoshibi ari, kore Kami no nanatsu no Rei nari.

6 Kurai no mae ni suishō ni nitaru giyaman no umi no gotoki mono ari; kurai no shōmen to sono mawari ni yotsu no ikimono ari, mae ushiro kotogotoku me nari.

7 Dai ichi no ikimono wa shishi no gotoku, dai ni no ikimono wa ushi no gotoku, dai san no ikimono wa kao no katachi hito no gotoku, dai shi no ikimono wa tobu washi no gotoshi.

8 Kono yotsu no ikimono ono-ono mutsu no tsubasa ari, sono uchi soto kotogotoku me nari: kono mono yoru hiru yamazuru shite iu, Kiyoki kana, kiyoki kana, kiyoki kana, mukashi imashi, ima imashi, nochi imasu Shu taru Zennō no Kami to.

9 Kono ikimono kurai ni

MOKUSHIROKU 5.

za suru tokoro no yoyo kagiri naku ikeru mono ni sakae wo kishi, kore wo tōtobi, kore ni kansha seshi toki,

10 Ni jū yo nin no chōrō, kurai ni za suru mono no mae ni fushi, kono yoyo kagiri naku ikeru mono wo hai shi, onore no kammuri wo sono kurai no mae ni nage idashi iikeru wa,

11 Shu yo, nanji wa sakae to tōtoki to ken-i wo ukubeki mono nari: nanji wa bammotsu wo tsukuri, bammotsu wa mi kokoro ni yorite tamochi, katsu tsukuraretari.

5 SHŌ.

BI ARE mata kurai ni za suru mono, nanatsu no in nite fūin seru, ura omote ni moji aru makimono wo sono migi no te ni moteru wo mitari.

2 Ware mata hitori no tsuyoki ten no tsukai ōi naru koe wo idashite, Tare ka kono makimono wo hiraki, fūin wo toku ni tayuru ya to fure tsutōru wo mitari.

3 Shikaru ni ten ni mo, chi ni mo, chi no shita ni mo, kono makimono wo hiraki, mata kore wo miru koto wo uru mono nashi.

4 Hitori to shite kono makimono wo hiraki, mata kore wo miru ni tayuru mono naki ga yue ni, ware hanahadashiku nakeri:

5 Kano chōrō no hitori ware ni iikeru wa, Naku nakare: Yuda no wakare yori idetaru Shishi, Dabide no Ne sude ni kachi wo etareba kono makimono wo hiraki, mata kono nanatsu no fūin wo toku koto wo uru nari.

6 Ware kurai, oyobi yotsu no ikimono no aida, chōrōtachi no aida ni Kohitsuji tachi oru wo mitari; kono Kohitsuji saki ni korosareshi koto aru ga gotoshi: kore ni nanatsu no tsuno to nanatsu no me ari; kono me wa zensekai ni tsukawasu, Kami no nanatsu no Rei nari.

7 Kono Kohitsuji susumite, kurai ni za suru mono no migi no te yori makimono wo toreri.

8 Makimono wo toreru toki, yotsu no ikimono oyobi ni jū yo nin no chōrō onono koto wo tori, mata kō wo moritaru kin no kōro wo torite, Kohitsuji no mae ni hirefushitari: kono kō wa seitotachi no inori nari.

9 Kono chōrōtachi atara-

MOKUSHIROKU 6.

shiki uta wo utai iikeru wa, Nanji wa kono makimono wo tori, sono fūin wo toku ni tayuru mono nari: sowa nanji katsute korosare, sono chi wo mote shozoku, shoin, shomin, shokoku no uchi yori warera wo aganaite Kami ni kiseshime,

10 Katsu warera no Kami no tame ni warera wo ō to nashi, saishi to nashi tamaeba nari; warera chi ni ō tarubeshi.

11 Ware mata mishi ni, kurai to ikimono oyobi chōrōtachi no mawari ni ōku no ten no tsukai no koe aru wo kikeri; sono kazu sensen mamman.

12 Karera ōgoe ni iikeru wa, Saki ni korosaretarishi Kohitsuji wa ken-i, tomi, chie, chikara, tōtoki, eikwō, sambi wo ukubeki mono nari.

13 Ware mata ten, oyobi chi, oyobi chi no shita, oyobi umi no ue ni aru tokoro no subete tsukuraretaru mono, mata sono naka ni aru mono mina ieru wo kikeri: iwaku, Negawaku wa, sambi, tōtoki, eikwō, kenryoku kurai ni za suru mono to Kohitsuji to ni kishite, yo-yo kagiri nakaran koto wo.

14 Koko ni oite yotsu no

ikimono, Amen to ieri. Ni jū yo nin no chōrō fushite hai seri.

6 SHŌ.

KOHITSUJI sono hitotsu no fūin wo hirakishi toki, ware mishi ni, ikimono no hitotsu ikazuchi no goto-ki koe nite, Kitare to iu wo kikeri.

2 Ware mishi ni, ippiki no shiro-uma wo mitari; kore ni noreru mono yumi wo tazusau, katsu kammuri wo ataeraretari: kare tsune ni kateri, mata kachi wo en tote ide yukeri.

3 Mata dai ni no fūin wo hirakishi toki, ware dai ni no ikimono no, Kitare to iu wo kikeri.

4 Mata ippiki no aka-uma ide kitareri: kore ni noreru mono chi no heiwa wo ubai, katsu hitobito wo shite tagai ni ai korosashimuru chikara wo ataeraretari: kare mata ōi naru katana wo sazuke-raru.

5 Mata dai san no fūin wo hirakishi toki, dai san no ikimono no, Kitare to iu wo kikeri. Ware mishi ni, ippiki no kuro-uma wo mitari; kore ni noreru mono tē ni hakari wo moteri.

MOKUSHIROKU 6.

6 Ware kano yotsu no iki-mono no naka ni koe aru wo kikeri, iwaku, Gin jū go sen ni komugi go gō, gin jū go sen ni ōmugi issō go gō nari; abura to budōshu wo sokonōbekarazu.

7 Mata dai shi no fūin wo hirakishi toki, dai shi no ikimono no, Kitare tō iu wo kikeri.

8 Ware mishi ni, ippiki no aozametarū uma wo mitari: kore ni noreru mono no na wa Shi to iu; Yomi sono ushiro ni shitagaeri. Karera tsurugi, kikin, shibō, oyobi chi no mōjū wo mote yo no hito no shi bun no itsu wo korosu no chikara wo ataeraretari.

9 Mata dai go no fūin wo hirakishi toki, saidan no moto ni, katsute Kami no michi no tame, oyobi sono tateshi akashi no tame ni korosaretaru monodomo no tamashii aru wo mitari:

10 Karera ōgoe ni yobawari iikeru wa, Kiyoki makoto no Shu yo, itsu made chi ni sumu monodomo wo sabaki sezu, katsu kore ni warera no chi no mukui wo nashi tamawazaru ya?

11 Koko ni karera onono ni shiroki koromo wo ataete; kore ni ii tamaikeru

wa, karera no gotoku korosaren to suru, sono tomo ni hatarakeru kyōdaitachi no kazu no mitsuru made, yasunjite shibaraku matsubeshi.

12 Mata dai roku no fūin wo hirakishi toki, ware mishi ni, ōi naru jishin ari; hi wa ke-nuno no gotoku kuroku nari, tsuki wa chi no gotoku nareri;

13 Ten no hoshi wa ichijiku no ki no ōkaze ni yurete, imada juku sezarū sono mi no otsuru ga gotoku chi ni ochi;

14 Ten wa makimono wo maku ga gotoku sari yuki; yamayama, shimajima mina utsurite sono tokoro wo hanaretari.

15 Chi no sho-ō, mata kinin, tomeru mono, shōgun, yūshi, subete no shimobe, subete no jishu, kotogotoku hora ni kakure, yama no iwa no naka ni kakure;

16 Yama to iwa to ni iikeru wa, Negawaku wa, warera no ue ni ochi, warera wo ōte kurai ni za suru mono no kao to Kohitsuji no ikari wo sakeshimeyo:

17 Kono Kohitsuji no ikari no ōi naru hi sude ni

MOKUSHIROKU 7.

itareru nari; tare ka kore
ni ataru koto wo en ya?

7 SHŌ.

KONO nochi ware yotari
no ten no tsukai chi
no yo sumi ni tachite, chi
no shihō no kaze wo hiki
tome, chi no ue ni mo, umi
no ue ni mo, ki no ue ni
mo, kaze wo fukasezaru wo
mitari.

2 Mata kono hoka ni, hi-
tori no ten no tsukai, ikeru
Kami no in wo mochite,
higashi yori nobori kitaru
wo mitari: kono tsukai ka-
no chi to umi wo sokonau
koto wo yurusaretaru yotari
no tsukai ni mukaite, ōgoe
ni yobawari,

3 Warera no Kami no
shimobe no hitai ni warera
ga in suru made wa, chi
wo mo, umi wo mo, ki wo
mo sokonōbekarazu to ieri.

4 Ware in seraretaru mo-
no no kazu wo kikishi ni,
Isuraeru no moromoro no
wakare no uchi in serare-
taru mono awasete jū shi
man shi sen ari.

5 Yuda no wakare nite
ichi man ni sen: Ruben
no wakare nite ichi man ni
sen: Gado no wakare nite
ichi man ni sen:

6 Aseru no wakare nite
ichi man ni sen: Nafutari
no wakare nite ichi man
ni sen: Manase no wakare
nite ichi man ni sen:

7 Shimeon no wakare nite
ichi man ni sen: Rebi no
wakare nite ichi man ni
sen: Issakaru no wakare
nite ichi man ni sen:

8 Zeburun no wakare nite
ichi man ni sen: Yosefu
no wakare nite ichi man
ni sen: Beniyamin no wa-
kare nite ichi man ni sen
nin nari.

9 Kono nochi ware mishi
ni, shokoku, shozoku, sho-
min, sho-in no naka yori, ta-
re mo kazoe tsukusu koto
atawazaru hodo no ōku no
hito shiroki koromo wo ki,
te ni shuro no ha wo mochi,
kurai to Kohitsuji no mae
ni kitarite tateri;

10 Karera ōgoe ni yoba-
wari iikeru wa, Sukui wa
kurai ni za seru warera no
Kami to Kohitsuji yori izu-
ru nari.

11 Ten no tsukai nina
kurai, oyobi chōrōtachi to,
yotsu no ikimono to no ma-
wari ni tachite, kurai ni
mukai hirefushite Kami wo
hai shi

12 Iikeru wa, Amen: ne-
gawaku wa, sambī, eikwō,

chie, kansha, tōtobi, ken-i,
chikara, yoyo kagiri naku
warera no Kami ni kiseyo.
Amen.

13 Chōrō no hitori ware
ni iikeru wa, Kono shiroki
koromo wo kitaru mono wa
tare ka? Katsu izuku yo-
ri kitarishi ya?

14 Ware kotaekeru wa,
Kimi yo, nanji kore wo
shirubeshi. Kare ware ni
iikeru wa, Karera wa ōi
naru kannan wo hete kita-
reri, katsute Kohitsuji no
chi nite sono koromo wo
arai, kore wo shiroku nase-
ru mono nari.

15 Kono yue ni karera
wa Kami no kurai no mae
ni ari; katsu Kami no mi-
ya nite yoru hiru Kami ni
tsukau: kurai ni za suru
mono wa karera no naka
ni ori tamōbeshi.

16 Karera wa kasanete
uezu, kasanete kawakazu;
mata hi mo, nekki mo ka-
rera wo sokonawazaru na-
ri:

17 Sowa kurai no mae ni
aru Kohitsuji karera wo
yashinai, karera wo ikeru
mizu no minamoto ni mi-
chibiki, mata Kami kare-
ra no namida wo sono me
yori nuguu tamōbekereba
nari.

MATA dai shichi no fūin
wo hirakishi toki, ten
shizuka narishi koto oyoso
han toki.

2 Ware Kami no mae ni
tateru shichi nin no ten no
tsukai wo miru; karera na-
natsu no rappa wo ataera-
retari.

3 Mata hitori no ten no
tsukai kin no kōro wo mo-
chi kitarite, matsuridan no
katawara ni tatsu; kare ōku
no kō wo ataeraretari: ko-
wa kurai no mae ni aru
kin no matsuridan no ue ni
kore wo sonaete, subete no
seito no inori ni soeshimen
tame nari.

4 Kō no kemuri seito no
inori ni soite, ten no tsukai
no te yori Kami no mae ni
noboreri.

5 Kono ten no tsukai kō-
ro wo tori, kore ni matsuri-
dan no hi wo morite chi ni
katamukekereba, ōku no
koe ikazuchi to inazuma
oyobi jishin okoreri.

6 Nanatsu no rappa wo
toreru shichi nin no ten no
tsukai rappa wo fuku sonae
wo naseri.

7 Dai ichi no ten no tsu-
kai rappa wo fukikereba,
chi no majiritaru hyō to hi

MOKUSHIROKU 9.

to chi ni furi kudari: chi no sambun no ichi yake use, mata ki no sambun no ichi yake use, subete no aokusa mo yake usetari.

8 Dai ni no ten no tsukai rappa wo fukikereba, hi ni yakuru, ōi naru yama no gotoki mono umi ni nage irerare, umi no sambun no ichi chi ni naritari;

9 Umi no naka ni aru tsukuraretaru ikimono sambun no ichi sbini, fune sambun no ichi yaburetari.

10 Dai san no ten no tsukai rappa wo fukikereba, hitotsu no ōi naru hoshi tomoshibi no gotoku ni moete ten yori otsu, sunawachi kawa no sambun no ichi, oyobi mizu no minamoto ni ochitari;

11 Kono hoshi no na wa Inchin to iu: mizu no sambun no ichi wa inchin no gotoku nigaku nareri; kaku mizu no nigaku nareru ni yorite ōku no hito shineri.

12 Dai shi no ten no tsukai rappa wo fukikereba, hi no sambun no ichi, tsuki no sambun no ichi, hoshi no sambun no ichi mina utarete, sono sambun no ichi subete kuraku nari, hiru sambun no ichi hikari naku, yoru mo mata hikari nashi.

13 Ware mishi ni, hitotsu no washi sora no chūō wo tobi, ōi naru koe nite yobu wo kiku, iwaku, Nochi mata san nin no ten no tsukai rappa wo fukan to suru ni yori, chi ni sumu mono wa wazawai naru kana, wazawai naru kana, wazawai naru kana!

9 SHŌ.

DAI go no ten no tsukai rappa wo fukikeru toki, ware ten yori chi ni ochitaru hitotsu no hoshi wo mitari: kono hoshi soko naki ana no kagi wo ataretari.

2 Kare soko naki ana wo hirakikereba, ōi naru ro no kemuri no gotoki kemuri ana yori nobori: hi to sora to wa kono ana no kemuri no tame ni kuraku nareri.

3 Ōku no inago kemuri no naka yori chi ni izu; kono inago chi no sasori no chikara no gotoki chikara wo ataeraru.

4 Mata chi no kusa, moromoro no aoki mono, oyobi moromoro no ki wo sokonau koto naku, tada hitai ni Kami no in naki hitobito wo sokonōbeshi to meizera-retari.

5 Katsu kore ni hito wo

MOKUSHIROKU 9.

korosu koto wo yurusazu, tada go ka getsu no aida karera wo kurushimuru koto wo yurusaretari: sono kurushimi wa hito sasori ni sasaretaru toki no kurushimi no gotoshi.

6 Kono toki ni hitobito shi wo motomen to suredomo atawazu; shinan koto wo negaedomo, shi wa nogare sarubeshi.

7 Kono inago no katachi wa ikusa no tame ni sonaetaru uma no gotoshi; kashira ni wa kin no kammuri no gotoki mono wo itadaki, sono kao wa hito no kao no gotoshi.

8 Kore ni onna no kami no ke no gotoki kami no ke ari, sono ha wa shishi no ha no gotoshi.

9 Mata tetsu no mune-ate no gotoki mune-ate ari; sono tsubasa no oto wa amata no uma no ikusaguruma wo hikite ikusaba ni hasuru ga gotoshi.

10 Katsu kore ni sasori no o no gotoki o to hari to ari; kono inago go ka getsu no aida hito wo sokonau chikara wo moteri.

11 Kono inago ni ō ari, soko naki ana no tsukai nari; Heburu no on nite sono na wo Abadon to ii, Giri-

shia no on nite Aporion to iu.

12 Hitotsu no Wazawai sugi sarite, nao futatsu no Wazawai itaran to su.

13 Dai roku no ten no tsukai rappa wo fukishi toki, ware Kami no mae naru kin no matsuridan no yotsu no kado yori izuru koe arite,

14 Kono rappa wo moteru dai roku no ten no tsukai ni kataru wo kiku; iwaku, Kano tsunagarete ōkawa Yufurate no hotori ni aru yotari no tsukai wo yuruse.

15 Sunawachi yotari no tsukai yurusaretari; nen, getsu, jitsu, ji ni itarite, hito no sambun no ichi wo korosan tame ni kore wo sonaeshi mono nari.

16 Kihei no kazu ni mamman ari; ware sono kazu wo kikeri.

17 Ware maboroshi ni kono uma to kore ni noreru mono wo mishi ga, sono arisama kaku no gotoshi; karera wa hi iro, murasaki iro, iwō iro no mune-ate wo tsuku: uma no kashira wa shishi no kashira no gotoku; sono kuchi yori wa hi to kemuri to iwō izu.

18 Kono uma no kuchi yori izuru hi to, kemuri to,

MOKUSHIROKU 10.

iwō to mitsu no mono no tame ni, hito no sambun no ichi korosaretari.

19 Kono uma no chikara wa kuchi to o ni ari: sono o wa hebi no gotoku ni shite kashira ari; kore wo mote hito wo sokonau nari.

20 Kono wazawai nite korosarezaru nokori no hitobito wa, nao sono te nasu tokoro wo kui aratamezu, akiki wo hai shi, miru koto, kiku koto, aruku koto wo ezaru kin, gin, akagane, ishi, ki no gūzō wo hai shi;

21 Mata sono kyōsatsu, majutsu, kan-in, tōsetsu wo kui aratamezu.

10 SHŌ.

WARE mata hitori no tsuyoki ten no tsukai no kumo wo kite, ten yori kudaru wo mitari; niji sono kashira ni ari, sono kao wa hi no gotoku, sono ashi wa hi no hashira no gotoshi;

2 Sono te ni wa hirakitaru, chiisaki makimono wo tori: sono migi no ashi wo umi no ue ni fumi, hidari no ashi wo chi ni fumi,

3 Shishi no hoyuru gotoku ōgoe ni yobawareri: yobawareru toki, nanatsu no ikauchi arite koe wo idaseri.

4 Nanatsu no ikazuchi

koe wo idashishi toki, ware kore wo kaki shirusan to seshi ni, ten yori izuru koe arite, Kono nanatsu no ikazuchi no ieru koto wa, nanji kore wo fūjite kaki shirusubekarazu to ieru wo kikeri.

5 Waga miru tokoro no umi to chi ni matagari tateru ten no tsukai migi no te wo agete ten ni nukai,

6 Yoyo kagiri naku ikeru mono, sunawachi ten oyobi sono naka no mono, chi oyobi sono naka no mono, umi oyobi sono naka no mono wo tsukuritaru mono wo sashite chikai iikeru wa, Kono nochi toki wo nobasubekarazu;

7 Dai shichi no ten no tsukai no koe wo idasu toki, sunawachi rappa wo fuku toki ni itarite, Kami sono shimobe naru yogenshatachi ni shimeshi tamaishi gotoku, sono okugi jōju subeshi.

8 Waga kikishi tokoro no ten yori ideshi koe mata ware ni iikeru wa, Yukite, kano umi to chi ni matagari tateru ten no tsukai no te ni motsu tokoro no hirakitaru, chiisaki makimono wo tore.

9 Ware sono ten no tsukai

MOKUSHIROKU 11.

no moto ni yukite kore ni iikeru wa, Kou, chiisaki makimono wo ware ni atae-yo. Kare iikeru wa, Kono makimono wo torite kui tsukuse; nanji no hara nigaku narubeshi, sono kuchi ni iruru toki wa mitsu no gotoku amakaran.

10 Ware ten no tsukai no te yori chiisaki makimono wo torite kore wo kuraishi ni, kuchi ni arishi toki wa sono amaki koto mitsu no gotoku narishi ga, kui tsukushishi toki waga hara nigaku naritari.

11 Kare ware ni iikeru wa, Nanji futa tabi shomin, shokoku, sho-in, sho-ō no koto wo yogen subeshi.

11 SHŌ.

WARE tsue no gotoki yoshi wo ataerare-tari: ten no tsukai ware ni iikeru wa, Tachite, Kami no miya to kōdan narabi ni soko nite hai suru mono wo hakare.

2 Miya no soto no niwa wa nokoshite hakarubekarazu; sowa kore wo Ihōjin ni atae tamaitareba nari: karera shi jū ni ka getsu no aida kiyoki machi wo fumi arasan.

3 Ware waga futari no shōja ni chikara wo ataen, karera asa no koromo wo kite, sen ni hyaku roku jū niehi no aida yogen subeshi.

4 Karera wa chi wo tsukasadoru Shu no mae ni tateru, futatsu no kauran no ki, futatsu no tōdai nari.

5 Moshi karera wo sokonawan to suru mono areba, hi sono kuchi yori idete sono teki wo horobosu nari: moshi karera wo sokonawan to suru mono areba, sono mono wa kaku no gotoku korosarubeshi.

6 Karera yogen suru aida ten wo tojite, ame wo furazarashimuru no chikara wo moteri: mata mizu wo chi ni kawarase, katsu sono kokoro no mama ni iku tabi nite mo, samazama no wazawai wo mote chi wo utsu chikara wo moteri.

7 Karera ga sono akashi wo nashi owaran toki, soko naki ana yori noboru kemono arite, kore to tataakai wo nashi, kachite kore wo korosan.

8 Sono shikabane wa ōi naru machi no chimata ni ari, kono machi wo tatoete Sodomu to nazuke, mata Ejiputo to nazuku; sunawa-

MOKUSHIROKU 11.

chi Shu no jūjika ni ka-
kerare tamaishi tokoro na-
ri.

9 Shomin, shozoku, sho-in,
shokoku no mono mikka
han no aida karera no shi-
kabane wo mi, katsu sono
shikabane wo haka ni hō-
muru koto wo yurusazu.

10 Chi ni sumu monodo-
mo karera no shinishi ni yo-
rite yorokobi tanoshimi, ta-
gai ni reimotsu wo yari tori
sen; sowa kono futari no
yogensha chi ni sumu mono
wo kurushimetareba nari.

11 Mikka han no nochi
inochi no rei Kami yori ide-
te karera no uchi ni iru,
karera okite sono ashi wo
tateshikaba, kore wo miru
mono ōi ni osoretari.

12 Ware ten yori ōi naru
koe arite, Koko ni nobore
to karera ni iu wo kikeri.
Karera kumo ni norite, ten
ni noboreri; sono teki kore
wo mitari.

13 Kono toki ni ōi naru
jishin arite, machi no jū
bun no ichi wa taore: kono
jishin no tame ni shinishi
mono shichi sen nin: noko-
reru monodomo wa ōi ni
osore, sakae wo ten no Ka-
mi ni kiseri.

14 Dai ni no Wazawai
sugi sareri: dai san no

Wazawai sumiyaka ni kita-
ran to su.

15 Dai shichi no ten no
tsukai rappa wo fukishi to-
ki ten ni ōi naru koe arite
iu, Kono yo no moromoro
no kuni wa warera no Shu,
oyobi Shu no Kirisuto no
mono to nareri; Kirisuto
yoyo kagiri naku kore wo
osame tamawan.

16 Kami no mae ni arite,
kurai ni za shi itaru ni jū
yo nin no chōrō hirefushite,
Kami wo hai shi

17 Iikeru wa, Ima imashi,
mukashi imasu, Zennō no
Shu taru Kami yo, warera
kansha su, nanji sude ni ōi
naru ken wo torite matsuri-
goto wo hodokoshi tamau
ni yoru.

18 Moromoro no kuni no
tami ikari wo idakeri, nanji
no ikari mo mata itareri,
katsu shinishi mono wo sa-
baki shite, nanji no shimo-
be naru yogensha, oyobi
seito, narabi ni dai to shō to
no wakachi naku, sono na
wo osoruru mono ni shō wo
atae, chi wo horobosu mono
wo horoboshi tamau toki
sude ni itareri.

19 Toki ni Kami no miya
ten ni hirake; miya no uchi
ni Kami no yakusoku no
hako miyu; mata inazuma

to koe to ikazuchi oyobi
jishin to, ōi naru hyō to
ariki.

12 SHŌ.

HOKO ni ōi naru shiru-
shi ten ni arawaru, hi-
tori no onna ari, hi wo ki,
tsuki wo ashi no shita ni fu-
mi, kōbe ni jū ni no hoshi
no kammuri wo itadakeri.

2 Kare sude ni harami
orishi ga, ko wo uman to
shite itaku kurushimi, naki
sakeberi.

3 Mata hitotsu no shirushi
ten ni arawaru, hito suji no
ōi naru, akaki tatsu ari,
kore ni nanatsu no kashira
to tō no tsuno ari, sono na-
natsu no kashira ni nanatsu
no kammuri wo itadakeri.

4 Sono o nite ten no hoshi
sambun no itsu wo hiki,
kore wo chi ni otoseri:
kono tatsu ko wo uman to su-
ru onna no mae ni tachi,
umu wo machite, sono ko
wo kuruwan to su.

5 Onna otoko no ko wo u-
meri; sono ko tetsu no tsue
wo mote bankoku no tami
wo tsukasadoran to su: kare
Kami to sono kurai no moto
ni ageraretari.

6 Onna nogarete no ni
yukeri, Kami soko nite ka-
re wo sen ni hyaku roku jū

nichi no aida yashinawashi-
men tame ni, sonae tamaeru
hitotsu no tokoro ari.

7 Kakute ten ni ikusa
okoreri: Mikaeru sono tsu-
kai wo hikiite, tatsu to tata-
kau; tatsu mo mata sono
tsukai wo hikiite, kore to
tatakaishi ga,

8 Katsu koto atawazu;
katsu futa tabi ten ni oru
koto wo ezu.

9 Koko ni oite kono ōi
naru tatsu, sunawachi Aku-
ma to yobare, Satan to yo-
baruru mono, zensekai no
hito wo madowasu rōja, chi
ni oi orosaru; sono tsukai
mo mata tomo ni oi orosa-
retari.

10 Ten ni ōi naru koe aru
wo kikeri, iwaku, Warera
no Kami no sukui to, chi-
kara to, sono kuni to, Kami
no Kirisuto no ken-i ima
sude ni itareri; sowa warera
no Kami no mae ni, yoru
hiru warera no kyōdai wo
uttōru mono sude ni oi oro-
saretareba nari.

11 Warera no kyōdai wa
Kohitsuji no chi, oyobi
onoga akashi seshi tokoro
no kotoba ni yorite kore ni
kateri; karera wa shi ni
itaru made sono inochi wo
oshimazariki.

12 Kono yue ni ten to,

ten ni oru mono wa yorokobe. Chi to umi wa wazawai naru kana; sowa akuma onoga toki no iku baku mo naki wo shiri, ōi naru ikari wo idakite nanjira no tokoro ni kudareba nari.

13 Tatsu onoga sude ni chi ni oi orosareshi wo mite, kano otoko no ko wo umeru onna wo nayamaseri.

14 Kono onna ōi naru washi no futatsu no tsubasa wo ataerare, no ni tobite onoga tokoro ni itari, soko nite hebi wo sake, ichi nen to, ni nen to, han nen no aida yashinawaretari.

15 Hebi sono kuchi yori mizu wo kawa no gotoku, onna no ushiro ni hakite kore wo tadayowasan to seri.

16 Chi onna wo tasuke, kuchi wo hirakite, tatsu no kuchi yori hakitaru mizu wo nomi tsukuseri.

17 Tatsu onna wo ikarite, sono nokōri no kodomo, sunawachi Kami no imashime wo mamori, Iesu no akashi wo tamotsu mono to tatakanan tote yukeri.

13 SHŌ.

WARE umi no suna no ue ni tachite, ippiki no kemono no umi yori

izuru wo mitari; kore ni nanatsu no kashira to tō no tsuno ari; sono tsuno no ue ni tō no kammuri wo itadaki, sono kashira ni sembū no na wo shiruseri.

2 Waga mishi tokoro no kemono sono katachi wa hyō no gotoku, sono ashi wa kuma no ashi no gotoku, sono kuchi wa shishi no kuchi no gotoshi: tatsu onore no chikara to kurai to ōi naru ken-i wo kore ni ataetari.

3 Ware kono kemono no hitotsu no kashira kizu wo ukete, hotondo shinan to suru sama naru wo mitari; sono shinan to suru sama narishi kizu iekereba, subete no yo no hito kore wo ayashi to shite shitagaeri.

4 Tatsu sono ken-i wo kemono ni ataeshi ni yorite, hitobito tatsu wo hai shi; mata kono kemono wo hai shi iikeru wa, Tare ka kono kemono no gotoki mono aran ya? Tare ka kore to tataakai wo nashi uru mono aran ya?

5 Kono kemono ōi naru koto to kegasu koto to wo iu kuchi wo ataerare, mata shi jū ni ka getsu no aida hataraki wo nasubeki ken wo ataeraru.

MOKUSHIROKU 13.

6 Kare kuchi wo hirakite Kami wo kegashi, sono na to sono makuya, oyobi ten ni sumu monodomo wo kegaseri.

7 Kare seitotachi to tata-kai, kore ni katsu koto wo yurusare, mata shozoku, shomin, sho-in, shokoku wo tsukasadoru ken-i wo atae-raretari.

8 Chi ni sumeru subete no hito, sunawachi yo no hajime yori korosare tamaishi Kohitsuji no inochi no fumi ni sono na wo shirusarezaru monodomo wa kono kemono wo hai sen.

9 Mimi aru mono wa kore wo kikubeshi.

10 Oyoso hito wo toriko ni suru mono wa, onore mata toriko ni serare; katana nite hito wo korosu mono wa, onore mata katana nite korosarubeshi. Seito no nintai to shinkō koko ni ari.

11 Ware mata ippiki no kemono no chi yori izuru wo mitari; kore ni futatsu no tsuno arite, kohitsuji no tsuno no gotoshi; katsu sono mono iu koto tatsu no gotoshi.

12 Kono kemono saki no kemono no mae nite, saki no kemono no subete no ken-i wo tori, chi to sono

ue ni sumeru mono wo shite, saki ni shinan to suru sama narishi kizu no ietaru kemono wo hai seshimetari.

13 Mata ōi naru shirushi wo nashi, hitobito no mae nite hi wo ten yori chi ni kudashi,

14 Katsu sono ken wo ete, kemono no mae ni okonau tokoro no shirushi wo mote, chi ni sumu mono wo azamuki, karera ni katarite kano katana-kizu wo ukete nao ikeru kemono no zō wo tsukurashimu.

15 Kare kono kemono no zō ni inochi wo atae, kore wo shite mono iu koto wo eshime, mata sono zō wo hai sezaruru mono wo kotogotoku kore ni korosashimuru no chikara wo ataeraretari.

16 Kare hitobito wo shite daishō, himpu, jishu, dorei no wakachi naku, aruiwa migi no te, aruiwa hitai ni shirushi wo ukeshimu:

17 Shirushi sunawachi kemono no na arazaru mono, aruiwa sono na no kazu arazaru mono wa, subete urikai suru koto wo ezara-shimetari.

18 Kono kemono no kazu-me no gi wo shiru mono wa chie ari: saichi aru mono wa kono kemono no kazu

MOKUSHIROKU 14.

wo kazoeyo; kemono no kazu wa hito no kazu nari; sono kazu wa roppyaku roku jū roku nari.

14 SHŌ.

WARE mishi ni, Kohitsuji Shion no yama ni tateri, jū shi man shi sen no hito kore to tomo ni ari; mina sono hitai ni Kohitsuji no na, oyobi Kohitsuji no Chichi no na wo shiruseri.

2 Ware ten yori koe aru wo kikeri; ōku no mizu no koe no gotoku, ōi naru ikazuchi no koe no gotoku: waga kikishi kono koe wa koto wo hiku mono no koto wo hiku koto no oto nari.

3 Karera atarashiki uta wo kurai no mae, oyobi yotsu no ikimono to chōrōtachi no mae ni utau: kono uta wa aganawaruru koto wo ete, chi yori kitareru jū shi man shi sen nin no boka wa manabi uru koto nashi.

4 Karera wa onna to majiwarite, sono mi wo kegasazaru kiyoki mono nari; katsu Kohitsuji no yuku tokoro izuku nite mo kore ni shitagau. Karera wa hito no naka yori aganai idasaretaru mono nite, Kami to

Kohitsuji ni sasageshi hajime no mi nari.

5 Sono kuchi itsuwari nashi; karera wa kizu naki mono nari.

6 Ware mata hitori no ten no tsukai no sora no chūō wo tobu, wo mitari; kare chi ni sumu mono, sunawachi shokoku, shozoku, sho-in, shomin ni nobe tsutaen tame ni, kagiri naku aru tokoro no fukuin wo tazusae,

7 Ōi naru koe nite iikeru wa, Kami wo osore, sakae wo kore ni kiseyo; sowa Kami no sabaki shi tamau toki sude ni itareba nari; ten, chi, umi, oyobi mizu no minamoto wo tsukuri tamaishi mono wo hai seyo.

8 Mata hitori no ten no tsukai sono ato ni shitagai yukite iikeru wa, Ōi naru Babiron wa taoretari, taoretari; kare sono kan-in ni yorite fururu ikari no sake wo bankoku no tami ni mo nomashimetari,

9 Dai san no ten no tsukai karera no ato ni shitagai yukite, ōgoe ni iikeru wa, Moshi kemono to sono zō wo hai shi, sono shirushi wo hitai aruiwa te ni ukuru mono araba,

10 Kanarazu Kami no

MOKUSHIROKU 15.

ikari no sake wo noman; sunawachi Kami no ikari no sakazuki ni mono wo majiezu shite tsugeru mono nari; mata kiyoki ten no tsukaitachi, oyobi Kohitsuji no mae nite hi to iwō wo mote kurushimerarubeshi.

11 Sono kurushimeraruru kemuri ue ni noborite tsukuru toki nashi: kemono to sono zō wo hai suru mono, mata sono na no shirushi wo ukuru mono wa, yoru hiru yasukazararu nari.

12 Kami no imashime to Iesu wo shinzuru shinkō wo tamotsu seito no nintai koko ni ari.

13 Ware ten yori koe arite ware ni mono iu wo kikeri, iwaku, Nanji kono koto wo shiruse, Ima yori nochi Shu ni arite shinuru shinin wa saiwai nari: Mitama mo mata iu, Shikari, karera wa sono hataraki wo yamete yasuman; sono kō kore ni shitagawan to.

14 Ware mishi ni, shiroki kumo ari; sono kumo no ue ni hito no ko no gotoki mono, kashira ni kin no kammuri wo itadaki, te ni toki kama wo mochite za seri.

15 Māta hitori no ten no tsukai miya yori ide, ōi

narū koe nite kumo no ue ni za suru mono ni iikeru wa, Karidoki sude ni itareri, chi no kokumotsu sude ni juku shitari, nanji no kama wo irete kare.

16 Kumo no ue ni za suru mono sono kama wo chi ni irekereba, chi no kokumotsu kari toraretari.

17 Mata hitori no ten no tsukai ten ni aru miya yori izu; kare mo mata toki kama wo moteri.

18 Mata hitori no hi wo tsukasadoru ken-i wo moteru ten no tsukai matsuridan yori ide, ōi naru koe nite toki kama wo moteru mono ni iikeru wa, Chi no budō sude ni juku shitari, nanji no toki kama wo irete, budō no fusa wo kari atsumeyo.

19 Ten no tsukai sono kama wo chi ni ire, chi no budo wo kari atsumete, Kami no ikari no ōi naru sakabune ni nage iretari.

20 Machi no soto nite kono sakabune wo fumishi ni, chi sakabune yori idete uma no kutsuwa ni todoku hodo ni itari, hirogareru koto shichi jū go ri ni oyoberi.

15 SHŌ.

WARE mata ōi ni shite, katsu fushigi naru

MOKUSHIROKU 16.

shirushi no ten ni araware-shi wo mitari, shichi nin no ten no tsukai iyahate no nanatsu no wazawai wo moteri; Kami no ikari wa kore nite tsukuru nari.

2 Ware mata hi no maji-ritaru giyaman no umi no gotoki mono wo mitari: katsu kemono to sono zō, oyo-bi sono na no kazu ni kachitaru mono, Kami no koto wo torite, kono giyaman no umi no hotori ni tateru wo mitari:

3 Karera Kami no shimo-be Mōse no uta to Kohitsuji no uta wo utaite iikeru wa, Shu Zennō no Kami, nanji no waza wa ōi naru kana, tae naru kana, bamin no Ō yo, nanji no michi wa gi naru kana, makoto naru kana.

4 Shu yo, tare ka nanji wo osorezaran ya? Tare ka nanji no na wo agamezaran ya? Tada nanji kiyoshi: bankoku no tami nanji no mae ni kitarite hai sen; nanji no tadashiki waza sude ni arawaretari.

5 Kono nochi ware mishi ni, ten nite akashi no makuya no miya hiraketari:

6 Nanatsu no wazawai wo moteru nanatsu no ten no tsukai, kiyoku shite hikari

aru nuno wo ki, mune ni kin no obi wo tsukanete kono miya yori izu.

7 Yotsu no ikimono no hitotsu kono shichi nin no ten no tsukai ni, yoyo kagiri naku imasu Kami no ikari wo moreru kin no kanamari wo atau.

8 Kami no sakae to chikara yori izuru kemuri miya ni michitari: nanatsu no ten no tsukai no moteru nanatsu no wazawai no owaru made, miya ni iru koto wo uru mono nashi.

16 SHŌ.

WARE mata miya yori ōi naru koe idete, nanatsu no ten no tsukai ni kataru wo kikeri, iwaku, Yukite, Kami no ikari wo moreru nanatsu no kanamari wo chi ni katamukeyo.

2 Dai ichi no tsukai yukite sono kanamari wo chi ni katamukekereba, kemono no shirushi aru hito to, sono zō wo hai suru hito to ni ashiku, katsu kutsū no shumotsu idetari.

3 Dai ni no tsukai sono kanamari wo umi ni katamukekereba, umi wa shinishi mono no chi no gotoku narite, umi ni aru ikimono mina shinitari.

MOKUSHIROKU 16.

4 Dai san no tsukai sono kanamari wo kawa, oyobi mizu no minamoto ni katamukekereba, sono mizu mina kawarite chi to nareri.

5 Ware mizu wo tsukasadoru ten no tsukai no ieru koto wo kikeri, iwaku, Ima imashi, mukashi imasu, Ki-yoki Shu yo, nanji kaku no gotoku sabaki wo nashi tammau ni yorite tadashiki nari.

6 Nanji seito to yogensha no chi wo nagashishi karera ni chi wo ataete nomashimu; karera wa kore wo ukubeki mono nari.

7 Ware mata koe arite matsuridan yori izuru wo kikeri; iwaku, Shikari, Shu taru Zennō no Kami yo, nanji no sabaki wa tadashiku katsu gi nari.

8 Dai shi no tsukai sono kanamari wo taiyō no ue ni katamukekereba, taiyō hi wo mote hito wo yaku no chikara wo ataeraretari.

9 Hitobito dai netsu ni yakarete, korera no wazawai wo tsukasadori tammau Kami no na wo nonoshiri katsu kui aratamezu, Kami ni sakae wo kisezariki.

10 Dai go no tsukai sono kanamari wo kemono no za no ue ni katamukeke-

reba; sono kuni kuraku nari; hito mina kurushimi ni; yorite sono shita wo kamitari:

11 Mata sono kurushimi to shumotsu to no yue ni yorite ten no Kami wo nonoshiri, onoga okonai wo kui aratamezariki.

12 Dai roku no tsukai sono kanamari wo ōkawa Yufurate ni katamukekereba; sono mizu kare tsukitari; kore higashi no sho-ō no michi wo sonaen tame nari.

13 Ware mata tatsu no kuchi to kemono no kuchi, oyobi itsuwari no yogensha no kuchi yori, kawazu ni nitaru mitsu no kegaretaru rei no izuru wo mitari.

14 Kore wa akuma no rei nari; fushigi naru waza wo okonaite zenchi no sho-ō ni itari, karera wo shite Zennō no Kami no ōi naru hi no tatakai ni atsumarashimu.

15 Miyo, ware nusubito no gotoku shite kitaran; hadaka nite aruki, haji no tokoro wo miraruru koto nakaran tame ni me wo samashi, koromo wo tsuke oru mono wa saiwai nari.

16 Kano mitsu no rei sho-ōtachi wo Heburu no on nite Haru-Magedon to yobu tokoro ni atsumetari.

MOKUSHIROKU 17.

17 Dai shichi no tsukai sono kanamari wo kūchū ni katamukekereba, ōi naru koe ten no miya no uchi naru kurai yori idete iikeru wa, Sude ni nareri.

18 Kono toki ōku no koe, ikazuchi, inazuma, mata ōi naru jishin ariki; hito no chi ni ideshi yori kono kata kaku no gotoki ōi naru jishin arishi koto nashi.

19 Ōi naru machi mitsu ni nari, ihōjin no moromoro no machi taoretari: Kami ōi naru Babiron wo omoi idashite, kore ni onore no hageshiki ikari no sake wo moritaru sakazuki wo atae tamaeri.

20 Moromoro no shima wa nige sari, moromoro no yama wa mie naku nareri.

21 Mata ōi naru hyō ten yori hitobito no ue ni fure-ri: hyō goto ni omosa oyoso ichi taranto ari; hitobito hyō no wazawai ni yorite Kami wo nonoshireri: sowa kono wazawai hanahadashiku ōi nareba nari.

17 SHŌ.

NANATSU no kanamari wo moteru shichi nin no ten no tsukai no, sono hitori kitarite ware ni kata-rite iikeru wa, Kitare, ware

nanji ni ōku no mizu no ue ni za suru dai impu no sabaki wo shimesan:

2 Chi no ōtachi kore to in wo okonai, chi ni sumeru mono sono inran no sake ni eitari.

3 Ware Mitama ni kanji, tazusaerarete no ni yuki, akaki iro no kemono ni noreru onna wo mitari; kono kemono amaneku karada ni sembō no na ari, mata nanatsu no kashira to tō no tsuno ari.

4 Kono onna murasaki to hi no koromo wo matoi, kin to hōseki to shinju wo mote mi wo kazari, te ni nikumubeki mono oyobi onoga kan-in no kegare wo moreru kin no sakazuki wo mochi;

5 Sono hitai ni na wo shiruseri, iwaku, OKUGI, ŌI NARU BABIRON, CHI NO IMPU TO NIKUMUBEKI MONO TO NO HANA.

6 Ware kono onna no, seito no chi ni ei, Iesu no akashi wo nashishi monodomo no chi ni eitaru wo mitari; ware kono onna wo mite, ōi ni odoroki ayashimeri.

7 Ten no tsukai ware ni iikeru wa, Nanji nani yue odoroku ya? Ware nanji ni kono onna, oyobi kore wo nosuru nanatsu no ka-

shira, tō no tsuno aru kemono no okugi wo kataran.

8 Nanji ga mishi kemono wa saki ni wa arishi ga, ima wa nashi; nochi soko naki ana yori noborite horobi ni yukan yo no hajime yori inochi no fumi ni sono na wo shirusarezaru, chi ni sumeru mono, saki ni ari, ima arazu, nochi mata izuru kemono wo mite odorokan.

9 Koko ni chie no kokoro arubeshi. Kono nanatsu no kashira wa onna no za suru nanatsu no yama nari.

10 Nanatsu no ō ari: sono itsutsu wa sude ni taorete, hitotsu wa nao ari, nokori no hitotsu wa imada kitara-zu; kitaraba, shibaraku todomaran.

11 Saki ni arite, ima arazaru kemono wa dai hachi nari; sunawachi nanatsu no ō yori ideshi mono nite, tsui ni horobi ni yukan.

12 Nanji ga mishi tō no tsuno wa tō no ō nari; karera wa imada kuni wo ezaredomo kono kemono to tomo ni hito toki no aida, ō no gotoki ken-i wo torubeshi.

13 Karera wa mina onaji kokoro nite, onoga chikara to ken-i wo kano kemono ni atau.

14 Karera Kohitsuji to

tatakawan; shikashite Kohitsuji kore ni katsu nari: sowa Kohitsuji wa moromoro no shu no Shu, ō no Ō, kore to tomo ni aru mono wa mina mesare, erabaretaru, chūshin no mono naru ni yoru.

15 Ten no tsukai mata ware ni iu, Impu no za suru tokoro no nanji ga mishi mizu wa, shomin, gunshū, shokoku, sho-in nari.

16 Nanji ga mishi tō no tsuno to kemono wa kano impu wo nikumi, kore wo shite sabushiku, katsu hadaka ni nasashimu, mata sono niku wo kurai, hi wo mote kore wo yakubeshi.

17 Sowa karera ni, Kami onoga mune ni shitagau no kokoro wo atae, karera wo shite kokoro wo onajū se-shime, katsu Kami no kotoba no kotogotoku naru made, sono kuni wo kemono ni ataeshime tamaeba nari.

18 Nanji ga mishi onna wa chi no sho-ō ni ō taru ōi naru machi nari.

18 SHŌ.

KONO nochi ware mata hitori no ten no tsukai no ōi naru ken-i wo mochite, ten yori kudaruru wo

miru; sono sakae chi wo terashi kagayakeri.

2 Kare ōi naru koe nite yobawari iikeru wa, Ōi naru Babiron taoretari, taoretari; ima akuma no sumika, mata samazama no kegaretaru rei, oyobi kegaretaru nikumubeki tori no su to nareri.

3 Sowa bankoku no tami kare ga kan-in ni yorite fururu ikari no sake wo nomi, chi no sho-ō kare to in wo okonai, chi no akyūdo kare ga hanahadashiki ogori ni yorite tomi wo itaseba nari.

4 Ware mata ten yori koe aru wo kikeri, iwaku, Waga tami yo, nanjira kare no tsumi ni tomo ni azukari, mata kare no wazawai ni tomo ni au koto wo manukaren ga tame, sono naka wo izubeshi.

5 Sore kare ga tsumi wa tsumorite ten ni itari, Kami sono fugi wo kokoro ni tome tamaeri.

6 Kare ga nanjira ni nashishi gotoku, kare ni nashi, sono okonai wo terashi bai shite kore ni mukui, kare ga kumi ataeshi saku-zuki ni, nanjira mata bai shite kore ni kumi ataeyo.

7 Kare ga mizukara taka-

buri, mizukara ogoreru gotoku, mata kurushimi, kanashimi wo kare ni ataeyo; kare kokoro no uchi ni iu, Ware wa nyo-ō no kurai ni za su; ware wa yamome ni arazu, ware kanarazu kanashimi ni awaji to.

8 Kono yue ni moromoro no wazawai, ichi nichu no uchi ni kare no mi ni kitaran; sunawachi shi, kanashimi, ue nari; kare mata hi nite yaki tsukusaren: sowa kare wo sabaki tamau Shu taru Kami wa chikara aru mono nareba nari.

9 Kare to in wo okonai, kare to tomo ni ogori kuranashishi chi no sho-ō kare ga yakaruru kemuri wo mite, kore ga tame ni nageki kanashiman.

10 Kono sho-ō kare ga ukuru kurushimi wo osore, haruka ni hanare tachite iwan, Kanashiki kana, kanashiki kana, ōi naru machi Babiron, kengo naru machi, nanji ga ukuru sabaki hito toki no uchi ni itareri to.

11 Chi no akyūdo kore ga tame ni naki kanashimeri; sowa karera no akinaimono wo kau hito nakereba nari.

12 Sono akinaimono wa kingin, hōseki, shinju, hoso-

ki nuno, murasaki nite someshi mono, kinu, hi ni someshi mono, samazama no kōboku, zōge, samazama no utsuwamono, atai takaki ki, aruiwa shinchū, aruiwa tetsu, aruiwa rōseki nite tsukureru samazama no utsuwamono,

13 Mata nikkei, kōryō, nioi-abura, motsuyaku, nyūkō, budōshu, abura, mugiko, mugi, ushi, hitsuji, uma, kuruma, dorei, oyobi hito no tamashii nari.

14 Babiron, nanji ga kokoro tashimeru kwakoku no minoridoki sude ni sugisari, subete no ogoreru kwabi no mono sude ni horobu; mata kore wo mizarubeshi.

15 Korera no mono wo akinai, Babiron no tame ni tomi wo itashishi monodomo, Babiron no ukuru kurushimi wo osore, haruka ni hanare tachite, naki kanashimi; iikeru wa,

16 Kanashiki kana, kanashiki kana, hosoki nuno to murasaki nite someshi mono to, hi ni someshi mono to wo matoi, kin, hōseki, shinju nite kazaritaru ōi naru machi yo, kaku no gotoki ōi naru tomi, hito toki no uchi ni kie usen to wa!

17 Subete no funa-osa, u-

mi wo wataru hitobito, oyobi kako to, umi ni yorite sugi-wai wo nasu mono, Babiron no moyuru kemuri wo mi, haruka ni hanare tachite sakebi, iikeru wa, Izure no machi ka, kono ōi naru machi ni narabubeken ya?

19 Mata chiri wo kashira no ue ni maki chirashi, naki kanashimi tsutsu sakebi iikeru wa, Kanashiki kana, kanashiki kana, kono ōi naru machi, sono ogori ni yorite subete umi ni fune wo moteru mono no tomi wo etaru, kono machi hito toki no uchi ni horobishi koto!

20 Ten yo, seito, shito, yogensha yo, nanjira kore wo yorokobubeshi; Kami nanjira no tame ni kore wo saba-ki tamaeru nari.

21 Hitori no tsuyoki ten no tsukai, usu no gotoki ōi naru ishi wo tori, kore wo umi ni nagete iikeru wa, Ōi naru machi Babiron kaku no gotoku hageshiku uchi taosarete, futa tabi arawaruru koto nakaran.

22 Babiron yo, nanji no uchi ni koto wo hiki, gaku wo sōshi, fue wo fuki, rapa wo narasu koe kasanete kikoezu; samazama no kōjin kasanete miezu, usu no oto kasanete kikoezu;

MOKUSHIROKU 19.

23 Tomoshihi no hikari kasanete terazu, hanamuko hanayome no koe kasanete kikoezarubeshi : sowa nanji no uchi no akyūdo wa chi no tōtoki mono nareba nari, mata bankoku no tami nanji no majutsu ni madowasaretareba nari.

24 Yogensha, seito, oyobi subete chi ni arite korosaretaru mono no chi wa kono machi ni mietari.

19 SHŌ.

KONO nochi ware ōku no hito no yobu ga gotoki, ōi naru koe no ten ni aru wo kikeri, iwaku, Hareruya ; Sukui to, sakae to chikara wa warera no Kami no tamochi tamau tokoro nari :

2 Sono sabaki wa naoku, katsu tadashiki nari : sowa Kami kano inran ni yorite sekai wo kegashitaru dai impu wo sabaki, onoga shimobedomo no chi no mukui wo motomete, kore wo bashi tamaeba nari.

3 Karera mata, Hareruya to ieri. Impu wo yaku hi no kemuri noborite, yoyo yamu toki nashi.

4 Ni jū yo nin no chōrō, oyobi yotsu no ikimono kurai ni za shi tamau tokoro

no Kami wo fushi ogamite, Amen ; Hareruya to ieri.

5 Koe kurai yori idete iu, Kami no shimobe yo, Kami wo osoruru mono yo, dai to shō to no wakachi naku, mina warera no Kami wo sambu subeshi.

6 Ware ōku no hito no koe no gotoku, ōku no mizu no oto no gotoku, ōi naru ikazuchi no koe no gotoki koe wo kikeri iwaku, Hareruya ; sore Shu taru Zennō no Kami wa Ō nari.

7 Warera yorokobi tano-shimite Kami wo agamen : sowa Kohitsuji no kon-in no toki sude ni itari, sono yome sude ni mizukara sonae wo nashi owaritareba nari.

8 Yome wa kiyoku shite, hikari aru hosoki nuno wo kuru koto wo yurusaru ; kono hosoki nuno wa seito no gi nari.

9 Ten no tsukai ware ni iikeru wa, Kohitsuji no kon-in no furumai ni manekaretaru mono wa saiwai nari to kaki shiruse. Mata ware ni iu, Kore Kami no makoto no kotoba nari.

10 Ware sono ashimoto ni hirefushite hai sen to shikereba ; kare ware ni iu, Shika subekarazu, tsutsushimeyo : ware mo nanji to onaji-

MOKUSHIROKU 19.

ku shimobe nari; mata Iesu no akashi wo tamotsu, nanji no kyōdai to onajiku shimobe nari: nanji tada Kami wo hai seyo: Iesu no akashi wo tatsuru mitama to yogen no mitama to kotonaru koto nashi.

11 Ware mata ten no hira-ku wo mishi ni, ippiki no shiro-uma ari; kore ni noreru mono Chūshin, mata Makoto to tonaeraru: kare wa gi wo mote sabaki to tataikai wo naseri.

12 Sono me wa honō no gotoku, sono kashira wa ōku no kammuri wo kamureri; mata shiruseru na ari, kare no hoka ni kore wo shiru mono nashi.

13 Kare chi ni shimitaru koromo wo matoeri: kare no na wa, Kami no Kotoba to iu.

14 Ten ni aru shogun shiroku, kagayakeru, hosoki nuno wo ki, shiro-uma ni norite kore ni shitagaeri.

15 Kare no kuchi yori toki tsurugi izu, kore wo mote kuniguni no tami wo uchi katsu tetsu no tsue wo mote kuniguni no tami wo tsukasadoran; kare mata Zennō no Kami no hanahadashiki ikari no sakabune wo fumu.

16 Kare ga koromo to momo ni shiruseru na ari, iwaku, SHO-ō No Ō, SHOSHU No SHU.

17 Ware mata hitori no ten no tsukai no hi no naka ni tateru wo mitari: kare kūchū ni tobu tori ni ōi naru koe nite yobi iikeru wa, Nanjira Kami no ōi naru furumai ni atsumari kitari,

18 Sho-ō no niku, shogun no niku, yūshi no niku, uma to kore ni noreru mono no niku, oyobi jishu, dorei, dai to shō to no wakachi naku, subete no hito no niku wo kurae.

19 Ware kano kemono, chi no sho-ō, oyobi sono guntai no sude ni atsumarite, shiro-uma ni noreru mono, oyobi sono guntai to tatakawan to suru wo mitari.

20 Kemono to itsuwari no yogensha to tomo ni toriko ni seraru; kono itsuwari no yogensha wa saki ni kemono no mae nite fushigi naru waza wo okonai, kemono no shirushi wo uketaru mono, oyobi sono zō wo hai suru mono wo madowashishi mono nari. Kono futatsu no mono umare nagara iwō nite moyuru hi no ike ni nage irerare;

21 Sono yo no mono wa

shiro-uma ni noreru mono no kuchi yori izuru tokoro no tsurugi nite korosaretari: moromoro no tori karera no niku wo kuraite akeri.

20 SHŌ.

WARE hitori no ten no tsukai soko naki ana no kagi to ōi naru kusari wo te ni tazusaete, ten yori kudararu wo mitari.

2 Kare Akuma to tonae, Satan to tonōru tatsu, sunawachi rōja wo toraete, kore wo sen nen no aida shibari okan to su:

3 Kore wo soko naki ana ni nage ire, toji komete sono ue ni fū wo nashi, sen nen suguru made shokoku no tami wo madowasu koto nakarashimu: sono nochi kanarazu shibaraku no aida toki hanasarubeshi.

4 Ware ōku no kurai wo mishi ni, sono ue ni za suru mono ari, karera sabaki no ken wo ataeraru: mata Iesu no akashi, oyobi Kami no kotoba no tame ni kubi kiraretaru mono no tamashii wo mitari; kore wa kemono to sono zō wo hai sezu, sono shirushi wo hitai, aruiwa te ni ukezarishi mono no tamashii nari; mina

ikite, Kirisuto to tomo ni sen nen no aida ō to nareri.

5 Sono hoka no shinin wa sen nen owaru made yomigaerazaru nari. Kore dai ichi no yomigaeri nari.

6 Kono dai ichi no yomigaeri ni azukaru mono wa saiwai nari, kore kiyoki mono nari; kono tomogara no ue ni dai ni no shi wa ken wo toru koto atawazu; karera wa Kami to Kirisuto no saishi to nari, Kirisuto to tomo ni sen nen no aida ō tarubeshi.

7 Sen nen owarite, Satan sono hitoya yori toki hanasarubeshi.

8 Kare idete chi no shihō no kuniguni, Gogu to Magogu wo madowashi, kore wo atsumete tatakawashimen to su: karera no kazu wa umi no suna no gotoshi.

9 Karera chi ni amaneku michite seito no jin-ei to, ai seraruru machi to wo kako-mu; kono toki ni hi ten yori kudarite, karera wo ya-ki tsukuseri.

10 Karera wo madowashishi akuma hi to iwō no ike ni nage ireraretari; sunawachi kemono, oyobi itsuwari no yogensha no oru tokoro nari; koko wa yo mo hiru mo nayami kuru-

MOKUSHIROKU 21.

shimi arite, yoyo yamu toki nashi.

11 Ware shiroki ōi naru kurai to, kore ni za suru mono to wo miru, chi to ten to sono mae wo nogarete futatabi todomarubeki tokoro wo ezu.

12 Ware mata shinishi mono no dai to shō to no wakachi naku, mina Kami no mae ni tatsu wo mitari: soko ni fumi arite hiraku; hoka ni mata hitotsu no fumi arite hiraku, kore inochi no fumi nari: shinishi mono wa mina fumi ni shiruseru tokoro no koto ni yori, sono okonai ni shitagaite sabaki wo ukuru nari.

13 Umi sono naka no shinin wo idashi, shi to Yomi to sono naka no shinin wo idaseri; karera ono-ono sono okonai ni shitagaite sabaki wo uketari.

14 Shi to Yomi to hi no ike ni nage ireraretari: kore dai ni no shi nari.

15 Subete inochi no fumi ni shirusarezaru mono mo mata hi no ike ni nage ireraretari.

21 SHŌ.

WARE atarashiki ten to, atarashiki chi wo mi-

tari: saki no ten to, saki no chi wa sude ni sugi sari; umi mo mata aru koto nashi.

2 Ware kiyoki machi naru, atarashiki Ierusaremu sonae totonoi, Kami no moto wo idete ten yori kudaruru wo miru, sono sama wa hanayome sono hanamuko wo mukaen tame ni kazaritaru ga gotoshi.

3 Ware ōi naru koe no ten yori izuru wo kikeri, iwaku, Kami no makuya hito no naka ni ari, Kami hito to tomo ni sumi, hito Kami no tami to nari, Kami mata hito to tomo ni imashite, sono Kami to nari tamau nari.

4 Kami karera no me no namida wo kotogotoku nuguu tori, mata shi arazu, kanashimi, nageki, itami aru koto nashi: sowa mae no koto sude ni sugi sareba nari.

5 Kurai ni za suru mono ware ni iikeru wa, Miyo, ware bammotsu wo arata ni sen. Mata ware ni iikeru wa, Nanji kore wo kaki shiruse: sowa kono kotoba wa shinzubeku shite, makoto nareba nari.

6 Kare ware ni iikeru wa, Sude ni nareri. Ware wa Arupa nari, Omega nari,

MOKUSHIROKU 21.

hajime nari, owari nari.
Kawaku mono ni wa, atai
nashi ni inochi no mizu no
minamoto nite nomu koto
wo yurusan.

7 Kachi wo uru mono wa
korera no ruono wo ete, sono
gyō to nasan; ware kare
no Kami to nari, kare waga
ko to narubeshi.

8 Saredo oku suru mono,
shinzezarū mono, nikunū-
beki mono, hito wo korusu
mono, kan-in wo okonau
mono, majutsu wo nasu mo-
no, gūzō wo hai suru mono,
oyobi subete itsuwari wo iu
mono wa hi to iwō no moyu-
ru ike nite sono mukui wo
ukubeshi: kore dai ni no shi
nari.

9 Iyahate no nanatsu no
wazawai no moreru nanatsu
no kanamari wo toreru shi-
chi nin no ten no tsukai no
hitori kitarite ware ni kata-
ri, iikeru wa, Kitare, ware
nanji ni Kohitsuji no tsuma
naru hanayome wo misen.

10 Ware Mitama ni kanji,
ten no tsukai ni tazusaera-
rete ōi naru, takaki yama
ni itareri; koko nite ware
ni ōi naru machi, kiyoki
Ierusalem Kami no sakae
wo mote, Kami no moto wo
idete, ten yori kudarū wo
misu.

11 Sono machi no hikari
kagayaku koto ito tōtoki
tama no gotoku, suki tōru
kongōseki no gotoshi.

12 Kore ni ōi naru takaki
ishigaki arite, jū ni mon
ari; sono mon ni jū ni no
ten no tsukai oreri; mon no
ue ni na wo shiruseri, Isura-
eru no jū ni no wakare no
na nari:

13 Higashi ni mitsu no
mon ari, kita ni mitsu no
mon ari, minami ni mitsu no
mon ari, nishi ni mitsu no
mon ari.

14 Machi no ishigaki ni
jū ni no motoi ari, sono ue
ni Kohitsuji no jū ni no
shito no na ari.

15 Ware ni katareru mo-
no machi to, mon to, ishiga-
ki to wo hakaran tame ni,
kin no sao wo mochi itari.

16 Machi wa shihō ni shi-
te, nagasa to haba to onaji:
ten no tsukai sao wo mote
machi wo hakarishi ni rop-
pyaku ri ari: nagasa, haba,
takasa tomo ni ai hitoshi.

17 Mata sono ishigaki wo
hakarishi ni, hito no hakari
ni shitagaeba, hyaku shi jū
shi kyubito ari, hito no ha-
kari wa ten no tsukai no
hakari to onaji.

18 Ishigaki wa kongōseki
nite kizuki, machi wa kiyō-

raka naru giyaman no goto-
ki junkin nite tsukureri.

19 Machi no ishigaki no
matoi wa samazama no ta-
ma nite kazareri. Dai ichi
no matoi wa kongōseki, dai
ni wa aoki tama; dai san
wa akaki tama; dai shi wa
midori no tama;

20 Dai go wa kurenai no
menō; dai roku wa ki-iro no
tama; dai shichi wa usuki
ki-iro naru tama; dai hachi
wa mizu iro no tama; dai
ku wa kurenai no tama; dai
jū wa midori no tama; dai
jū ichi wa koki kurenai no
tama; dai jū ni wa murasa-
ki no tama nari.

21 Jū ni no mon wa jū ni
no shinju nari; hitotsu no
shinju nite hitotsu no mon
wo tsukureri; machi no chi-
mata wa-suki tōru giyaman
no gotoki junkin nari.

22 Ware machi no naka
ni miya aru wo mizu: sowa
Shu taru Zennō no Kami,
oyobi Kohitsuji sono miya
nareba nari.

23 Mata machi ni jitsuge-
tsu no terasu koto wo moto-
mezu: sowa Kami no eikwō
kore wo terashi, katsu Ko-
hitsuji machi no tomoshibi
nareba nari.

24 Yorozu no kuni no ta-
mi kono hikari ni yorite

ayuman: chi no sho-ō onore
no sakae to tōtoki to wo
mote kono machi ni kitaran.

25 Sono mon wa hinemosu
tojizu, koko ni yo aru koto
nashi.

26 Yorozu no tami onore
no sakae to tōtoki to wo
mote kono machi ni kitaran.

27 Subete kiyokarazaru
mono to nikumubeki o-ko-
nai wo nasu mono, aruiwa
itsuwari wo iu mono wa,
kanarazu koko ni iru koto
wo ezu, tada Kohitsuji no
inochi no fumi ni shirusare-
taru mono nomi iru nari.

22 SHŌ.

TEN no tsukai inochi no
mizu no kawa wo wa-
re ni shimeseri; sonō mizu
suki tōrite suishō no gotoshi,
Kami to Kohitsuji no kurai
yori izu.

2 Machi no chimata no
naka, oyobi kawa no sayū
ni inochi no ki ari, jū ni
shina no mi wo musubi, hi-
to shina wo tsuki goto ni
musubu nari: sono ki no ha
wa bankoku no tami wo
iyasubeshi.

3 Kasanete noroi aru ko-
to nashi, Kami to Kohitsuji
no kurai soko ni ari, sono
shimobe kore ni tsukaen:

MOKUSHIROKU 22.

4 Shimobedomo Kami no kao wo mi; Kami no na karera no hitai ni arubeshi.

5 Kashiko ni wa yo aru koto naku, tomoshibi no hikari to hi no hikari to wo mochiyuru koto nashi; sowa Shu naru Kami karera wo terashi tamaeba nari: karera wa yoyo kagiri naku ō taran.

6 Ten no tsukai mata ware ni iikeru wa, Kono kotoba wa shinzubeku shite, nakoto nari: yogensha no tamashii no Kami naru Shu sumiyaka ni naran to suru koto wo sono shimobedomo ni shimesu tame ni sono tsukai wo tsukawaseri.

7 Ware sumiyaka ni itaran; kono fumi no yogen no kotoba wo mamoru mono wa saiwai nari.

8 Ware Yohane korera no koto wo mikiki seri. Kore wo mikiki seshi toki, ware ni korera no koto wo shimeseru ten no tsukai no ashimoto ni hirefushite, hai sen to shikereba;

9 Kare ware ni iu, Shika subekarazu, tsutsushimeyo: ware wa nanji to onajiku shimobe nari, mata nanji no kyōdai naru yogensha, oyobi kono fumi no kotoba wo mamoru mono to onajiku

shimobe nari; nanji tada Kami wo hai seyo.

10 Kare mata ware ni iikeru wa, Kono fumi no yogen no kotoba wo fuzuru koto nakare; sowa toki chikakereba nari.

11 Fugi naru mono wa fugi naru mama ni shi; kitanaki mono wa kitanaki mama ni shi; gi naru mono wa gi naru mama ni shi; kiyoki mono wa kiyoki mama ni seyo.

12 Ware sumiyaka ni itaran; kanarazu mukui ari, ono-ono no okonau tokoro ni shitagaite kore ni mukuyubeshi.

13 Ware wa Arupa nari, Omega nari, iyasaki nari, iyahate nari, hajime nari, owari nari.

14 Sono koromo wo arai-shi mono wa saiwai nari; karera wa inochi no ki no mi wo ukuru koto wo e, mata mon yori machi ni iru koto wo ubeshi.

15 Inu, oyobi majutsu wo nasu mono, kan-in wo okonau mono, hito wo korosu mono, gūzō wo hai suru mono, mata subete itsuwari wo konomite, itsuwari wo okonau mono wa machi no soto ni oru nari.

16 Ware Iesu waga tsukai

MOKUSHIROKU 22.

wo tsukawashite, kono koto
wo nanjira shokyōkwai ni
akashi su. Ware wa Dabi-
de no ne, mata sono sue na-
ri; ware wa kagayaku ake
no myōjō nari.

17 Mitama to hanayome to
iu, Kitare to. Kore wo
kiku mono mo, Kitare to ie.
Kāwaku mono wa kitaru-
beshi: negau mono wa atai
nashi ni inochi no mizu wo
nomubeshi.

18 Ware kono fumi no
yogen no kotoba wo kiku
mono ni akashi wo nasu,
moshi kono fumi no yogen
no kotoba ni kuwōru mono

areba, Kami kono fumi ni
shirusu tokoro no wazawai
wo mote kore ni kuwaen;

19 Moshi kono fumi no
yogen no kotoba wo kezuru
mono areba, Kami kore wo
shite, kono fumi ni shirusu
tokoro no inochi no ki no
mi to, kiyoki machi to ni
azukaru koto nakarashimu.

20 Kono koto wo akashi
suru mono iikeru wa, Ware
kanarazu sumiyaka ni ita-
ran. Amen, Shu Iesu yo,
kitari tamae.

21 Negawaku wa, Shu
Iesu no megumi subete no
seito to tomo ni aran koto wo.

THEOLOGY LIBRARY
CLAREMONT, CALIF.

442865

印刷所

福音印刷合資會社

神奈川縣橫濱市山下町八十一番地

發行所

米國聖書會社

神奈川縣橫濱市山下町七十六番地

印刷者

村岡平吉

神奈川縣橫濱市太田町五丁目八十七番地

發行者

ヘンリー・ミズ

米國人

神奈川縣橫濱市山手町二百廿三番地

明治卅七年三月三十一日發行

明治卅七年三月二十六日印刷

250055

7

BS Bible. N.T. Japanese. 1904.
315 Shin yaku zensho (New Testament
J35 being a transliteration of the Jap
1904 ized version. [n.p.] American Bi
Japan Agency, 1904.
589p. 16cm.

Added t.p. in Japanese character
Gift of Mrs. Carrol Thompson.

I. American Bible Society.

442865

